975.8 C357o
Cate, Margaret Davis 010101 000
Our todays and yesterdays : a
0 2074 0300110 1
DAVIDSON COLLEGE LIBRARY

OUR TODAYS AND YESTERDAYS

EX LIBRIS

COLLEGII DAVIDSONIENSIS

Given in honor of
Chalmers Gaston Davidson, Ph.D.
by his classmates
in appreciation of his many services
to the college and to the Class of 1928.

1984

An Endowed Fund

Library of
Davidson College
VOID

OUR TODAYS AND YESTERDAYS

A Story of Brunswick and the Coastal Islands

Revised Edition

By
MARGARET DAVIS CATE

THE REPRINT COMPANY, PUBLISHERS
Spartanburg, South Carolina
1979

975.8
C357o

This volume was reproduced from a 1930 edition in The Special Collections,
The Robert W. Woodruff Library for Advanced Studies,
Emory University, Atlanta, Georgia.

Reprinted: 1972, 1979
The Reprint Company, Publishers
Spartanburg, South Carolina 29304

ISBN 0-87152-075-3
Library of Congress Catalog Card Number: 77-187380
Manufactured in the United States of America on long-life paper.

OUR TODAYS AND YESTERDAYS

LANIER'S OAK

OUR TODAYS AND YESTERDAYS

A Story of Brunswick and the Coastal Islands

Revised Edition

By

MARGARET DAVIS CATE

GLOVER BROS., Inc.
Brunswick, Georgia.
1930

Copyrighted by
MARGARET DAVIS CATE
1 9 3 0

"For the structure that we raise
  Time is with materials filled;
Our todays and yesterdays
  Are the blocks with which we build."
—Longfellow

CONTENTS

Foreword xii

Marshes of Glynn 1

The Indians of the Georgia Coast 5

The Spanish Occupation of Georgia 14

The Golden Isles of the Spanish Main . . . 36
- St. Catherines Island 38
- Sapelo Island 41
- Jekyll Island 44
- Cumberland Island 49
- St. Simons Island 51
  - Bloody Marsh 62
  - Georgia's First Governor's Mansion . 65
  - Harrington Hall 69
  - The Village 74
  - The Wesleys 76
  - Christ Church 81
  - Old Ironsides 83
  - St. Simons Light House 90
  - Durfee's Diary 93
  - Cotton Plantations 116
    - Retreat 123
    - Cannon's Point 130
    - Hamilton 132
    - Hampton, or Butler's Point . . 135
      - Fanny Kemble 139
      - Pierce Butler, II . . . 147
      - The Butler Cup 148
    - Kelvin Grove 151
    - West Point and Pike's Bluff . . 151
    - Orange Grove 152
    - St. Clair, or Brailsford . . . 152
  - The Wanderer 153
  - Ebo Landing 154

CONTENTS

Obligation Pond 155
Jewtown 155
Neptune Small 155
An African Funeral 156
Black Mammies 156
African Folk Songs 157
Sea Island Beach 158

Mark Carr 160

The Founding of Brunswick 161

Public Schools of Brunswick and Glynn County . 165

Parks and Squares 166

Glynn County During the Revolutionary War . 167
Pierce Butler 173
Cyrus Dart 173
Raymond Demere 176
George Handley 182
Benjamin Hart 184
Christopher Hillary 187
John McIntosh 188
William MacIntosh 189
George Purvis 191

Tompkins Fort 195

The Rice Fields 196

The "Lost" Gordonia 206

Altama 207

Carteret Point 208

The Brunswick Canal 208

Reminiscences of Miss Maria C. Blain . . . 210

CONTENTS

The Sewing Association 218

The Brunswick Riflemen 219

War Days 223

Sidney Lanier 224

Glynn County Records:

Parishes and Militia Districts . . . 225
Members of the General Assembly of the State of Georgia 227
Militia, 1790-94 234
Tax Returns, 1790-1794 237
Population, 1791 241
Oldest Jury Lists 241
Marriage Records, 1818 to 1865, inclusive . 244
Wills, Etc., 1792 to 1840, inclusive . . . 255
Epitaphs, Christ Church, Frederica . . 271
Epitaphs, Oak Grove Cemetery . . . 277

Bibliography 280

Index 285

LIST OF ILLUSTRATIONS

Lanier's Oak . . . . . . Frontispiece
Indian-Spanish Map of Coastal Georgia . . 6
Ruins of Spanish Mission Near Darien . . . 16
Ruins of Dungeons 16
Ruins of Spanish Mission at Elizafield . . . 34
Ruins on Couper's Point 34
Map of Coastal Georgia 37
Spalding Home on Sapelo Island 42
Map of St. Simons Island 52
Fort Frederica 55
Map of the Town and Commons of Frederica . 57
Plan of the Town of Frederica 60
James Edward Oglethorpe 66
Map of the Lands in the Vicinity of Frederica . 68
Oglethorpe's Desk 71
Map Showing Colonial Land Grants in the Vicinity of Frederica 75
First St. Simons Light House 91
Historical Map of St. Simons Island . . . 100
Sea Island Golf Club House 126
The Fanny Kemble Home on Butler's Island . . 141
The Butler Cup 150
The Cloister, Sea Island Beach, St. Simons Island . 159
Raymond Demere, II 177
Ante-Bellum Mansion at Altama 200
Map of Hopeton 202

Foreword

In presenting the revised edition of *Our Todays and Yesterdays—A Story of Brunswick and the Coastal Islands,* the author wishes to acknowledge her indebtedness to the scores of men and women who have readily and generously assisted in gathering the material. Their gracious response to the many requests has made the work a pleasure.

Special thanks are due to Howard E. Coffin, for his sympathetic encouragement; to N. H. Ballard, for assistance in gathering material; to Miss Jane Macon, for criticizing the manuscript; to Mrs. Maxfield Parrish, for her splendid aid in unearthing hidden places of interest, as well as old maps, records, etc.; and to D. R. Paulk, for maps.

The State Department of Archives in Atlanta and the DeRenne Library at Wormsloe have proven a rich source of information.

Great care has been used to present the historic happenings of this section in a true and impartial manner. Any student of such work realizes that all statements are subject to change when additional records are brought to light.

With the permission of Charles Scribner's Sons, Sidney Lanier's *Marshes of Glynn* is reproduced herewith.

The Crop Map of Hopeton Plantation, from *Life and Labor in the Old South* by Ulrich Bonnell Phillips, is used by permission of Little, Brown & Company.

MARGARET DAVIS CATE

Brunswick, Ga., March, 1930.

The Marshes of Glynn*

(Sidney Lanier)

Glooms of the live-oaks, beautiful-braided and woven
With intricate shades of the vines that myriad-cloven
Clamber the forks of the multiform boughs,—
Emerald twilights,—
Virginal shy lights,
Wrought of the leaves to allure to the whisper of vows,
When lovers pace timidly down through the green colonnades
Of the dim sweet woods, of the dear dark woods,
Of the heavenly woods and glades,
That run to the radiant marginal sand-beach within
The wide sea-marshes of Glynn;—

Beautiful glooms, soft dusks in the noon-day fire,—
Wildwood privacies, closets of lone desire,
Chamber from chamber parted with wavering arras of leaves,—
Cells for the passionate pleasure of prayer to the soul that grieves,
Pure with a sense of the passing of saints through the wood,
Cool for the dutiful weighing of ill with good;—

O braided dusks of the oak and woven shades of the vine
While the riotous noon-day sun of the June-day long did shine
Ye held me fast in your heart and I held you fast in mine;
But now when the noon is no more, and riot is rest,
And the sun is a-wait at the ponderous gate of the West,
And the slant yellow beam down the wood-aisle doth seem
Like a lane into heaven that leads from a dream,—
Aye, now, when my soul all day hath drunken the soul of the oak,
And my heart is at ease from men, and the wearisome sound of the stroke
Of the scythe of time and the trowel of trade is low,
And belief overmasters doubt, and I know that I know,
And my spirit is grown to a lordly great compass within,

---

*Used by permission of Charles Scribner's Sons.

That the length and the breadth and the sweep of the marshes of Glynn
Will work me no fear like the fear they have wrought me of yore
When length was fatigue, and when breadth was but bitterness sore,
And when terror and shrinking and dreary unnamable pain
Drew over me out of the merciless miles of the plain,—

Oh, now, unafraid, I am fain to face
The vast sweet visage of space.
To the edge of the wood I am drawn, I am drawn,
Where the gray beach glimmering runs, as a belt of the dawn,
For a mete and a mark
To the forest-dark:—
So:
Affable live-oak, leaning low,—
Thus—with your favor—soft, with a reverent hand,
(Not lightly touching your person, Lord of the land!)
Bending your beauty aside, with a step I stand
On the firm-packed sand,
Free
By a world of marsh that borders a world of sea.
Sinuous southward and sinuous northward the shimmering band
Of the sand-beach fastens the fringe of the marsh to the folds of the land.
Inward and outward to northward and southward the beach-lines linger and curl
As a silver-wrought garment that clings to and follows the firm sweet limbs of a girl.
Vanishing, swerving, evermore curving again into sight,
Softly the sand-beach wavers away to a dim gray looping of light.
And what if behind me to the westward the wall of the woods stands high?
The world lies east: how ample, the marsh and the sea and the sky!
A league and a league of marsh-grass, waist-high, broad in the blade,

Green, and all of a height, and unflecked with a light or
a shade,
Stretch leisurely off, in a pleasant plain,
To the terminal blue of the main.

Oh, what is abroad in the marsh and the terminal sea?
Somehow my soul seems suddenly free
From the weighing of fate and the sad discussion of sin,
By the length and the breadth and the sweep of the
marshes of Glynn.

Ye marshes, how candid and simple and nothing-withholding
and free
Ye publish yourselves to the sky and offer yourselves to
the sea!
Tolerant plains, that suffer the sea and the rains and the
sun,
Ye spread and span like the catholic man who hath mightily
won
God out of knowledge and good out of infinite pain
And sight out of blindness and purity out of a stain.
As the marsh-hen secretly builds on the watery sod,
Behold I will build me a nest on the greatness of God;
I will fly in the greatness of God as the marsh-hen flies
In the freedom that fills all the space 'twixt the marsh and
the skies;
By so many roots as the marsh-grass sends in the sod
I will heartily lay me a-hold on the greatness of God;
Oh, like to the greatness of God is the greatness within
The range of the marshes, the liberal marshes of Glynn.

And the sea lends large, as the marsh; lo, out of his plenty
the sea
Pours fast: full soon the time of the flood-tide must be;
Look how the grace of the sea doth go
About and about through the intricate channels that flow
Here and there,
Everywhere,
Till his waters have flooded the uttermost creeks and the
low-lying lanes,
And the marsh is meshed with a million veins,
That like as with rosy and silvery essences flow
In the rose-and-silver evening glow.

Farewell, my lord Sun!
The creeks overflow: a thousand rivulets run
'Twixt the roots of the sod; the blades of the marsh-grass stir;
Passeth a hurrying sound of wings that westward whirr;
Passeth, and all is still; and the currents cease to run;
And the sea and the marsh are one.

How still the plains of the waters be!
The tide is in his ecstasy.
The tide is at his highest height:
And it is night.

And now from the Vast of the Lord will the waters of sleep
Roll in on the souls of men,
But who will reveal to our waking ken
The forms that swim and the shapes that creep
Under the waters of sleep?
And I would I could know what swimmeth below when the tide comes in
On the length and the breadth of the marvelous marshes of Glynn.

BALTIMORE, 1878.

The Indians of the Georgia Coast

The earliest known inhabitants of Georgia were Indians, the tribes on the coast being divided into the three provinces of Orista, Guale, and Timucua.

Orista had few settlements and included that territory lying north of St. Catherines Sound. This province, sometimes called Escamacu, was later known as Cusabo.

The province of Guale, lying between St. Catherines and St. Andrews Sounds, took its name from old chief Guale, who resided on St. Catherines Island. As the Indians moved about they attached their name to any piece of land they occupied and in time practically all the territory now known as Georgia was called Guale. The body of water between St. Simons and Jekyll Islands, St. Simons Sound, which forms the harbor of Brunswick, the Indians called Gualquini, or the waters of Guale.

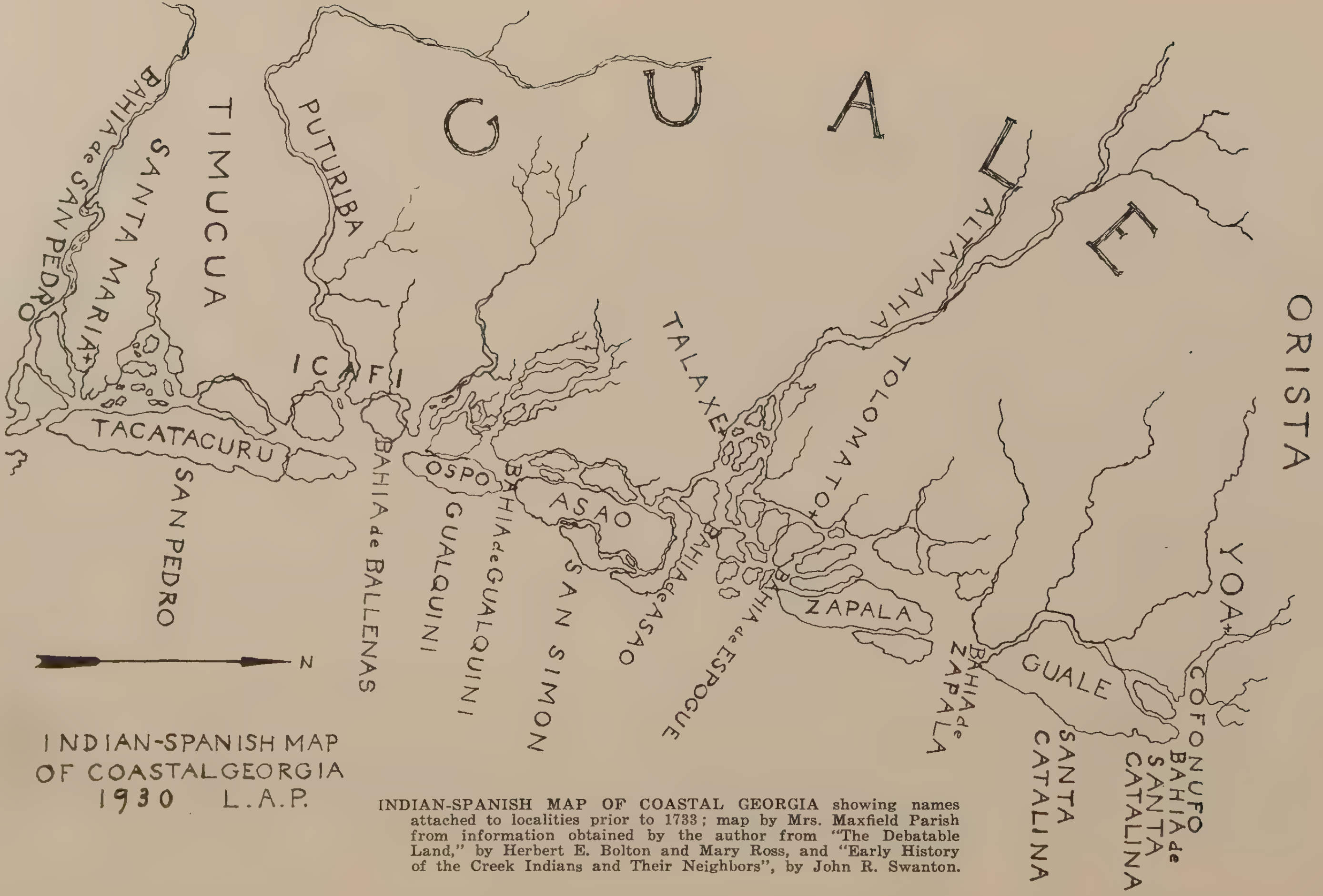
Guale was said to contain twenty-two chiefs and Menendez said there were "forty villages of Indians within three or four leagues."

The Indians of this province were Creeks of Muskhogean stock, but in time became merged with a tribe of Yemassee Indians and the name Guale disappeared.

The Timucuan Indians, whose province lay south of St. Andrews Sound, called the Guale province *Yboha.*

The Indian towns of Guale may be divided into three groups—the northern, the central, and the southern. When Pedro de Ibarra, Governor of Florida, made a trip to Guale in 1604 to confer with the chiefs of the principal towns, the chiefs of the northern group of towns met him at Santa Catalina; the central group held their conference at Zapala, while the southern group gathered at San Simon.

The towns in the northern group included Assopo, Culapala, Guale, Uculegue, Otapalas, Otaxe, Unallapa, Yoa, Chatufo, Couexis, Posache, Tolomato, Uchilape and Ufusinique. Assopo, Guale and Posache were on the Island of Guale. Tolomato is described in one place as "two leagues from Guale" and in another as being on the mainland near the bar of Capala (Sapelo). It is said to have been the place where one could go to the Tama Indians on the Altamaha River. Yoa is said to have been "two leagues up a river behind an arm of the sea back of the bars of Capala and Cofonufo (Sapelo and St. Catherines Sounds). Large


GUALE
ORISTA
YOA
COFONUFO
BAHIA de SANTA CATALINA
SANTA CATALINA
GUALE
BAHIA de ZAPALA
ZAPALA
ALTAMAHA
TOLOMATO
TALAXE
BAHIA de ESPOGUE
BAHIA de ASAO
ASAO
SAN SIMON
BAHIA de GUALQUINI
GUALQUINI
OSPO
ICAFI
BAHIA de BALLENAS
PUTURIBA
TIMUCUA
TACATACURU
SAN PEDRO
SANTA MARIA
BAHIA de SAN PEDRO
N
INDIAN-SPANISH MAP
OF COASTAL GEORGIA
1930 L.A.P.

INDIAN-SPANISH MAP OF COASTAL GEORGIA showing names attached to localities prior to 1733; map by Mrs. Maxfield Parish from information obtained by the author from "The Debatable Land," by Herbert E. Bolton and Mary Ross, and "Early History of the Creek Indians and Their Neighbors", by John R. Swanton.

vessels could go within one league of it and small vessels could reach the town".

The central group of towns included Espogue, Fosquiche, Sotequa, Sapala, Talapa, Tupiqui, Utine, Aleguifa, Chucalagaite, Espogache and Tulafina. Espogache was on the mainland not more than six leagues from Talaxe. Espogache and Fosquiche were located near Espogue.

The southern group of towns included Alaje, Asao, Cascangue (sometimes thought to belong to the Province of Timucua), Falquiche, Fuloplata, Hinafasque, Hocaesle, Talaxe, Tufulo, Tuque, and Yfulo.

Talaxe was located on the south bank of the Altamaha River in Glynn County, and Asao on the south end of St. Simons Island.

Timucua was composed of five confederacies. One of these, *Saturiwa,* was on both sides of the St. Johns River and is thought to have included Tacatacuru (Cumberland Island).

A river by the name of Puturiba, probably the Satilla, separated the Guale and Timucuan provinces. An Indian town of this name on the north end of Cumberland Island was the site of a mission known as *San Pedro y San Pablo de Puturiba.*

Tacatacuru may also have been the ancient name of the chief town on this island, the site of the mission of San Pedro Mocamo, which was located on the inner side of the island near the south end and two leagues from the *Barra of San Pedro.*

Mocamo, meaning "on the sea", was the name of an Indian town on Tacatacuru.

Yui (pronounced ewe), was a small independent province of five towns, containing 1,000 Indians, situated on the mainland fourteen leagues from San Pedro.

Icafi, or Incachee, an independent Timucuan province on the Guale border, consisted of seven or eight towns. It does not seem to have had a mission settlement as it was visited by the priests from San Pedro, as was the province of Yui.

Napa, or Napuica, an island with a large mission station, was situated one league from San Pedro. The mission was called Santo Domingo and near it was located Santa Maria del Sena, possibly intended for Sienna, which was on an inlet north of the mouth of the St. Johns River, perhaps the Amelia River.

Alatico was a town belonging to the Province of Tacatacuru, and other towns in the neighborhood included Tocoaya, Atuluteca, Puala, Exangue, Punhuri, Acahono, Huara, Lamale, Panara, Utayne, Xatalalano, Yufera, Utichini, and Ycapalano.

Atuluteca was the site of the mission of San Felipe de Atuluteca, which in another place was called San Pedro de Atuluteca. It was probably located near San Pedro, or Cumberland Island.

Utichini was located inland from San Pedro and within a league and a half of Puturiba.

The Timucuan language was different from that spoken by the Guale Indians. Ibarra, the governor of Florida, used the same interpreter at all stations he visited from San Augustin to Tacatacuru; but when he left the latter place he had to employ another, for the Guale Indians spoke a different language. Also, Fray Baltazar Lopez, who was stationed at San Pedro Mocamo, wrote that, while he was familiar with the language of his own Indians, he had to employ an interpreter to talk with the Guale Indians passing back and forth.

However, the Orista and Guale Indians spoke the same language. Gov. Pedro Menendez Marques, writing of the Santa Elena Indians, said, "They speak the Guale language."

We have been able to learn very little of the Indians and their manner of living. If the Spaniards who colonized the coast wrote much about the natives, we have not yet found these records. The French left better records; the writings of Laudonniere and the drawings, with their accompanying sketches, by LeMoyne form a valuable account of the early Americans.

The chief of each town in Guale bore the title *mico* and there was a head mico, or *mico mayor*, for the whole Guale province. In 1596 Don Juan laid claim to the title of mico mayor and, when the Bishop of Cuba visited Asao in 1606, Don Diego, chief of Talaxe and Asao, was head mico of Guale.

An inquiry from the Court of Spain as to the meaning of this title brought the following explanation from Gov. Canzo:

"In regard to your Majesty's instructions to report on the pretension of the cacique Don Juan to become head mico and to explain what that title or dignity is, he informs me himself that the title of head mico means a kind of king of the land, recognized and respected as such by all the caciques in their towns, and whenever he visits one of them, they all turn out to receive him and feast him, and every year they pay him a certain tribute of pearls and other articles made of shells according to the land."

Guale was, therefore, a kind of confederacy with a head chief; in this particular it was more closely centralized than the Creek confederacy. We do not know if this title of head mico was hereditary or elective, but it is supposed that the latter was the case.

Ribaut described the Timucuan Indains as being "of good stature, well shaped of body as any people in the world; very gentle, courteous, and good-natured, of tawny color, hawked nose, and of pleasant countenance."

The men wore a breechclout, which was generally of painted deerskin. Yellow, red, black, and russet were favorite colors; it was said that the skin "neither fadeth away nor altereth color" when washed. LeMoyne pictured the chief of Saturiwa wearing a long garment which appeared to be a painted deerskin.

The men wore their hair long and "they trussed it up neatly all around their heads, and this truss of hair served them as a quiver in which to carry their arrows when they were at war." The women wore palm-leaf hats.

The Indians practiced very extensively tattooing on the forepart of their bodies, using patterns in azure, red, and black, and seeming to have been quite expert in this art. The skin was punctured with thorns so as to form certain designs; the punctured skin was then rubbed with herbs, which left an indelible color. This was supplemented with temporary face paintings, particularly upon state occasions and when they went to war.

The dog was the only domestic animal known to the native Indian. The women did all the work in the home; the men prepared the ground for planting while the women made holes and dropped in the seed.

The Indians "protected marriage rigorously" and had only one wife, except the king who had two or three; however, only the first was honored and acknowledged as the queen and none but the children of the first wife inherited the goods and property of the father.

A widow mourned the loss of her husband by cutting off her hair below the ears and scattering it upon the grave. The weapons and drinking cup of the departed warrior were also placed on the grave. The widow then returned home but was not allowed to marry again until her hair had grown long enough to cover her shoulders.

One of the most impressive ceremonies among the Indians was the drinking of the "black drink". This was a tea made from the leaves of the *ilex cassine,* or "Christmas berry", sometimes called *yaupon,* which grows in abundance on the islands and mainland of the coast of Georgia. This beautiful shrub grows to a height of about twenty feet and with its small glossy leaves and bright red berries presents a lovely picture in the winter.

LeMoyne's account of the ceremony accompanies a sketch which illustrates the scene:

"Meanwhile the chief orders the women to boil some cassena, which is a drink prepared from the leaves of a certain plant (Ilex cassine) and which they afterwards pass through a strainer. The chief and his councillors being now seated in their places, one stands before him, and spreading forth his hands wide open asks a blessing upon the chief and the others who are to drink. Then the cup bearer brings the hot drink in a capacious shell, first to the chief, and then, as the chief directs, to the rest in their order, in the same shell. They esteem this drink so highly that no one is allowed to drink it in council unless he has proved himself a brave warrior. Moreover, this drink has the quality of at once throwing into a sweat whoever drinks it. On this account those who cannot keep it down, but whose stomachs reject it, are not intrusted with any difficult commission or any military responsibility, being considered unfit, for they often have to go three or four days without food; but one who can drink this liquor can go for twenty-four hours afterwards without eating or drinking. In military expeditions also the only supplies carried consist of gourd bottles or wooden vessels full of this drink.

It strengthens and nourishes the body and yet does not fly to the head as we have observed on occasions of these feasts of theirs."

Laudonniere gives practically the same account of this ceremony of the "black drink": "They drink this cassine very hot; he (the chief) drinketh first, then he causeth to be given thereof to all of them, one after another, in the same bowl, which holdeth well a quart measure . . . They make so great account of this drink that no man may taste thereof in this assembly unless he hath made proof of his valor in the war . . . "

An interesting glimpse of the Indians and their manner of living is contained in the story furnished by the Quaker Dickinson, when he and his wife, with other companions, passed up the coast from San Augustin on their way to Carolina. An excerpt from the Dickinson narrative is given here:

"Taking our departure from St. Augustine (Sept. 29, 1699) we had about 2 or 3 leagues to an Indian town called St. Cruce, where, being landed, we were directed to the Indian warehouse (town house). It was built round, having sixteen squares, and on each square a cabin built and painted, which would hold two people, the house being about 50 feet diameter; and in the middle of the top was a square opening about 15 feet. This house was very clean; and fires being ready made nigh our cabin, the Spanish captain made choice of cabins for him and his soldiers and appointed us our cabins. In this town they have a friar and a large house to worship in, with three bells; and the Indians go as constantly to their devotions at all times and seasons as any of the Spaniards. Night being come and the time of their devotion over, the friar came in, and many of the Indians, both men and women, and they had a dance according to their way and custom. We had plenty of cassena drink, and such victuals as the Indians had provided for us, some bringing corn boiled, others pease; some one thing, some another; of all which we made a good supper, and slept till morning.

"This morning early we left this town, having about two leagues to go with the canoes, and then we were to travel by land; but a cart was provided to carry our provisions and necessaries, in which those that could not travel were carried. We had about five leagues to a sentinel's house, where we lay all night, and next morning travelled along the sea shore about 4 leagues to an inlet. Here we waited for canoes to come for us, to carry us about two miles to an Indian town called St. Wan's (San Juan's), being an island. We went through a skirt of wood into the plantation, for a mile. In the middle of this island is the town, St. Wan's, a large town and many people; they have a friar and worship house. The people are very industrious, having plenty of hogs, fowls, and large crops of corn, as we could tell by their corn houses. The Indians brought us victuals as at the last town, and we lay in their warehouse, which was larger than at the other town.

"This morning the Indians brought us victuals for breakfast, and the friar gave my wife some loaves of bread made of Indian corn which was somewhat extraordinary; also a parcel of fowls.

"About ten o'clock in the forenoon we left St. Wan's walking about a mile to the sound; here were canoes and Indians ready to transport us to the next town. We did believe we might have come all the way along the sound, but the Spaniards were not willing to discover the place to us.

"An hour before sun set we got to the town called St. Marys. This was a frontier and garrison town; the inhabitants are Indians with Spanish soldiers. We were conducted to the warehouse, as the custom is, every town having one; we understood these houses were either for their times of mirth and dancing, or to lodge and entertain strangers. The house was about 31 feet diameter, built round, with 32 squares; in each square a cabin about 8 ft. long, of good height, painted and well matted. The center of the building is a quadrangle of 20 ft. being open at the top, against which the house is built. In this quadrangle is the place they dance, having a great fire in the middle. In one of the squares is the gate way or passage. The women natives of these towns clothe themselves with the moss of trees, making gowns and petticoats thereof, which at a distance, or in the night, looks very neat. The Indian boys we saw were kept to school in the church, the friar being their schoolmaster. This was the largest town of all, and about a mile from it was another called St. Phillip's. At

St. Mary's we were to stay until the 5th or 6th inst. (Oct). Here we were to receive our 60 roves of corn and 10 of pease. While we stayed we had one half of our corn beaten into meal by the Indians, the other we kept whole, not knowing what weather we should have.

"We got of the Indians plenty of garlick and long pepper, to season our corn and pease, ... and we made wooden trays and spoons to eat with. We got rushes and made a sort of plaited rope thereof; the use we intended it for, was to be serviceable to help us in building huts or tents with, at such times as we should meet with hard weather.

"We departed this place (Oct. 6th) and put into the town of St. Phillip's, where the Spanish Captain invited us on shore to drink cassena, which we did . . .

"About 2 or 3 leagues from hence we came in sight of an Indian town called Sappataw (Sapelo)."

Juan Rogel, living at Santa Elena in 1569, said that when the time for gathering acorns arrived, the Indians "scattered through these forests, each one to his own place, and came together only at certain feasts, which they held every two months and these not always in one place"; in fact, they remain scattered in this manner for nine months of the year.

An Englishman, Hilton, who explored the coast in 1663 said, "The Indians plant the worst lands because they cannot cut down the timber in the best, and yet have plenty of corn, pumpkins, watermelons, muskmelons; although the land be overgrown with weeds through their laziness, yet they have two or three crops of corn a year as the Indians themselves inform us. The country abounds with grapes, large figs and peaches; the woods with deer, conies, turkeys, quails, curlues, plovers, teile, herons; and as the Indians say in winter with swans, geese, cranes, ducks and mallard and innumerable of other water fowl, whose names we know not, which lie in the rivers and marshes and on the sands; oysters in abundance, with great store of muscles, a sort of crab and a round shell fish, called *horse feet;* the rivers stored plentifully with fish that we saw leap and play. There are great marshes but most as far as we saw little worth . . . The natives are very healthful! we saw many very aged amongst them."

An early writer said that the Indians of Tacatacuru "sustained themselves the greater part of the year on shellfish, acorns and roots."

Oysters and other shell fish were esteemed a great food and the large shell banks found along the coast today—both on the islands and on the mainland—testify to the number of oysters consumed by them. These shell banks, or "kitchen middens", were the refuse heaps of the Indians and broken bits of pottery, bones, etc., are found in them.

Many relics of Indian days have been found along the Georgia coast. Several mounds in this locality have been opened and the articles found there are in the hands of private collectors in this and other states.

One of the most interesting collections from the local standpoint is that owned by C. O. Svendsen, Jr., who as a young boy on St. Simons Island began collecting relics found on this island—arrow heads, tomahawks, medallions, bits of pottery, and coins.

Students of Indian life could learn much about the Indians of Asao by studying this splendid collection. The evolution of the arrowhead, showing the growth of skill in making this weapon, may easily be traced in the Svendsen collection.

From the broken bits of pottery it is easy to select the parts of pots that were decorated by hand and those that were decorated by paddling. The soft clay of the pot was marked with a reed or some other instrument, making a pot decorated "by hand". Sometimes a design was cut on a piece of wood and the soft clay marked with this design at regular intervals by "paddling" the pot, or a *machine* decoration.

The most interesting piece in the Svendsen collection is a whole pot which has been "killed". When the owner died the Indians "killed" the pot by breaking a hole in the bottom so that the soul of the pot might go with the soul of the Indian to the "happy hunting ground".

THE SPANISH OCCUPATION OF GEORGIA

During the sixteenth century the nations of Europe, attracted by the wealth of this vast undeveloped territory, made efforts to claim the lands now lying within the State of Georgia. England based her claims on the voyages of the Cabots, Drake's raids, and grants from the Indians. The claims of France were based on explorations and settlements. Ribaut's Port Royal colony of 1562 and Laudonnierre's settlement of Fort Caroline on the St. Johns River in 1564 were sufficient to arouse Spain.

Accordingly, in 1565 Menedez de Avilles, Spain's ablest seaman, was sent to destroy the French settlements and to colonize the coast for Spain. He founded San Augustin and the following April sailed up the coast. With a party of fifty men, he landed on the island of Guale (St. Catherines) where he set up a cross and claimed the land for Spain. He then occupied himself in making friends with old chief Guale and wrote that they sat on the beach and ate biscuits and honey.

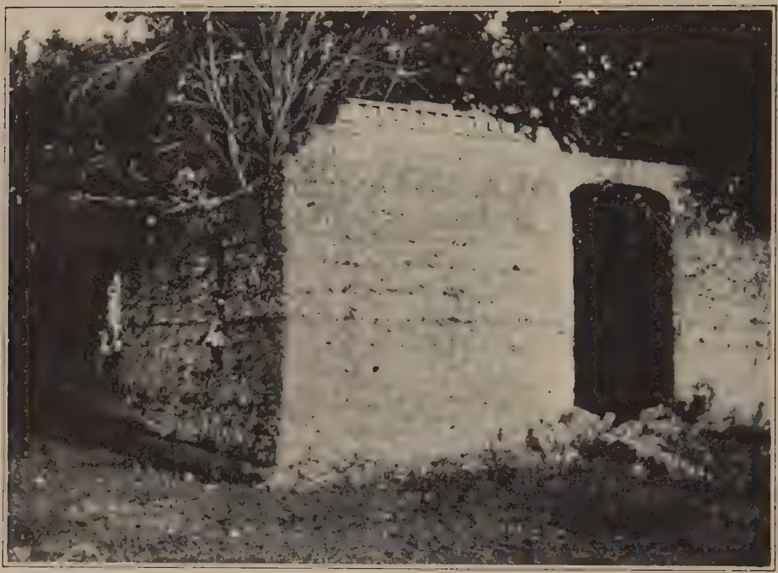
Finding that the Guale Indians were at war with Orista and were holding two Orista Indians as captives, Menendez persuaded Chief Guale to make peace. When he departed from Guale to continue his voyage up the Atlantic coast, Menendez left his nephew and two other Spaniards as hostages and carried the two Orista Indians with him. Sailing north he entered the Broad River and visited the town of Orista where the captive Indians were released.

Menendez and his men were well received by the Indians of this province, being showered with presents and entertained with feasts of corn, shell fish, and acorns. Here Menendez decided to build a fort which he called *San Felipe*.

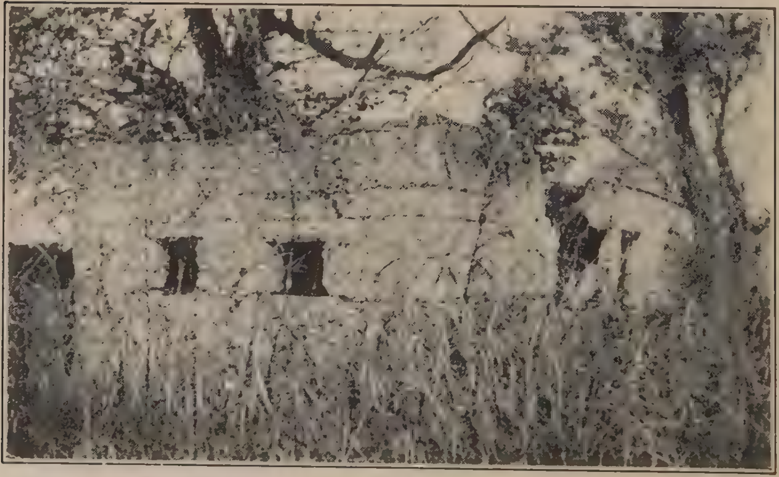
Returning from Orista, the Spaniards spent eight days at Guale where they were joyfully received, since the Indians believed that the cross which Menendez had set up in their town on his first visit had been the means of breaking a drought. They asked that Christians be left with them, and Menendez left a garrison of thirty men on Guale. This was the first white settlement in Georgia and marked the beginning of Spain's occupancy of this territory which was to last for more than a century.

As the Spaniards sailed down the inland passage on their return to San Augustin, the Indians of the coastal islands came down to the shore to beg for crosses.

On this same voyage a Spanish garrison was established on Tacatacuru (Cumberland Island).



RUINS OF SPANISH MISSION AT "THE THICKET" NEAR DARIEN



RUINS OF DUNGEONS LOCATED NEAR THE MISSION SHOWN ABOVE

Spain's policy in dealing with the Indian was based on the mission. The priest and the soldier went hand in hand; the former to convert the Indian, and the latter to hold the land for Spain.

Farmers were settled around the presidio and the settlement had the aspect of a small village. It was found that the Indians were more easily controlled if they could be brought to the missions to live, since the labor of the natives could be directed and the danger of an uprising was not so great.

With San Augustin as a base and Santa Elena (Port Royal, S. C.) with its presidio of San Felipe as the outpost, a string of missions was planted along the coast. In the beginning the missions were served by Jesuit brothers and later by Franciscans.

The Spaniards were deeply religious. Papers now in the Spanish archives that dealt with the ways and means of planting colonies in the New World clearly set forth the stipulation that priests should be sent to convert the Indians to Christianity.

In 1568 Brothers Domingo Augustin and Pedro Ruiz, priests of the Jesuit Order, were established at mission *Santa Catalina de Afuica* on Guale. The following year Brother Antonio Sedeño and Father Baez were added to the settlement. These were the first missionaries to bring the Gospel of Christ to the New World.

Brother Domingo was destined to write the first book ever written on United States soil. Upon his arrival he immediately set to work and in a short time had translated a catechism and written a grammar in the native dialect. However, Brother Domingo was soon called to his reward; before the close of the year he died during an epidemic.

The Jesuit missionary, Juan Rogel, stationed at Santa Elena in 1569, wrote Menendez: "Brother Domingo Augustin was in Guale a year, and he learned that language so well that he even wrote a grammar, and he died; and Father Sedeño was there fourteen months, and the Father vice-provincial six, Brother Francisco ten, and Father Alano four, and all of them have not accomplished anything."

If we could find Brother Domingo's grammar we would not think his labors were in vain.

Missions were established on the mainland at the Indian villages of Tupiqui, Tolomato, Yoa, and Talaxe; while those on the coastal islands included Santa Catalina, Zapala, San Simon, Ospo (Jekyll), and Tacatacuru (Cumberland).

The work of the Spanish missionaries in Christianizing the Indians proceeded rapidly, being furthered by the assistance of two Indians, Doña Maria, chieftainess of a town near San Augustin, and Don Juan, chief of the island of Tacatacuru.

Doña Maria, having married a Spaniard, was of great assistance in entertaining the Indians who visited San Augustin. A letter from her to the King of Spain is preserved in the Spanish Archives.

Don Juan, although a Timucuan Indian and a resident of that province, was ambitious to become mico mayor of Guale. In the Uprising of 1597, he gave loyal aid to the Spaniards and was instrumental in driving back the Guale Indians. He died June 16, 1600, and, as was the custom, he was succeeded by his niece (his sister's daughter).

It is easy to believe that the days of these first missionaries were crowded with labor. There were houses and churches to build—and that they built well, we have ample proof—services to be held, in addition to the ceremonies attendant on baptism, marriage, and death. The priests were capable of giving simple medical aid and also of establishing schools for the children. In addition the missionaries were the active frontier agents for Spain.

In 1570 an Indian uprising at the Indian village of Espogache, located on the mainland near the Altamaha River, resulted in the death of nine Spaniards. One of these was Pedro Menendez, the cross-eyed, a nephew of Menendez de Avilles, the Adelantado.

Menendez de Avilles, who for seven years had labored for the glory of Spain, left Guale in 1572 and was succeeeded by his nephew, Pedro Menendez Marques.

In 1573 members of the Order of St. Francis came to labor in the Guale missions; churches were built in the principal towns and the work of converting the Indians was resumed.

A new fort was built at Santa Elena in 1578 and called *San Marcos.* It was situated not far from old San Felipe, equipped with ten cannon of varying sizes, and manned with new troops. An inspection November 1st of that year reported everything to be in order. A strict military regime was maintained. Rations for the soldiers were weighed and measured and every precaution taken to see that the comfort and well being of the soldiers were looked after; even the beds were examined to see that they were comfortable.

The soldiers were outfitted with arquebuses, muskets, swords, javelins, lances, and pikes. The sentry box was located upon a platform and equipped with a bell for an emergency. Capt. Quiros with seventy-seven soldiers held the northern outpost for Spain.

It was well that the Spaniards were prepared, for the French were very active. In 1579, Nicolas Estrozi and twenty-two of his band fell into the hands of the Spaniards. They were carried to San Augustin, tried, and executed.

A brother of Estrozi fitted out two ships and placed them in command of Captain Gil, the leader of an organized band of corsairs, who sailed for America to search for Estrozi. He plundered Santa Catalina but was slain July 20, 1580, in a battle at the mouth of the San Juan (St. Johns).

However, this was not the last of the Frenchmen. On July 22, a vessel appeared at San Pedro and two vessels in the harbor of Gualquini "sounded the bars" and established friendly relations with the Indians. On July 28, five vessels attempted to cross the bar at Guale (Santa Catalina) but heavy seas prevented. On August 7th, three vessels anchored at Zapala; one entered and the others stayed outside.

On August 18th, "two others appeared off the same bar of Zapala, which is the best of this coast, and, one of them, a tender, went in and sounded the bar and rivers inside, returning outside without speaking with the Indians."

After the battle with Captain Gil, Marques sent to Santa Elena with supplies and ammunition, Antonio Martin, a pilot major who warned Capt. Quiros of the French menace. Returning, Martin stopped at Zapala and found the Indians still terrorized over the appearance of the French vessels.

The old Indian chief warned Martin to be on his guard, saying that "in the channel which they call Gualquini there were two ships anchored within the harbor, obtaining water and wood."

The French told the Indians that they were looking for the crew of the *El Principe*, the French ship that had gone ashore near Santa Elena, and were very sad when they heard of the death of Estrozi. They said to the Indians: "Listen; if you wish, we could have revenge, because we will return here soon with five ships and with many people and artillery. You will go with us. To you we will give the spoils; you will be very rich."

The corsairs made gifts to the Indians of San Simon who promised to stir up the entire Guale territory and the French were "to return in the spring with a force of ships and soldiers sufficient to fall upon the forts".

The Orista Indians were in open rebellion and the Guale Indians plotting with the French. Marques had his hands full. If Spain failed to send help, there was little hope for Guale.

However, Spain had not forgotten Marques and Phillip II sent Capt. Gutierrez de Miranda and Rodrigo de Junco, who reached San Augustin September 3rd, bringing forty-three additional soldiers, many of whom were hardly more than boys and little fitted for the service which awaited them.

Antonio Martin returned to San Augustin on September 11th and reported an alarming situation in Guale. Quiros also sent reports from Santa Elena that confirmed those of Martin. The Indians were acting suspiciously and in many ways showing the effect of the French influence.

The plan of the Indians who were in the conspiracy with the French was to send word to the officer at Santa Elena, Capt. Quiros, that they had harvested corn which they were offering as tribute. The Spaniards who would come for the corn were to be captured and held for the French.

However, a Guale chief visiting Santa Elena, by a chance remark, aroused suspicion and Quiros sent three soldiers into Guale to investigate the situation with strict orders to return in a certain length of time. When the men overstayed, Quiros prepared for trouble, and it was not long in coming.

Soon the island was in an uproar; 1,000 natives gathered there. For fifteen days Quiros was in arms and ready for an attack.

Fortunately, Marques had received aid from Spain and, wishing to investigate conditions at the northern settlements, sailed up the inland passage, reaching Santa Elena October 4th. His arrival was timely.

Returning by the same route, Marques sought to obtain information of the French conspiracy. Stopping at Tupiqui, he talked with the mico but the Indians were in hiding. One Indian, Ahongate, was captured and carried to San Augustin. From him Marques learned the details of the intrigue of the Indians of San Simon. Ahongate said twenty-two chiefs had promised to seize the Spaniards sent to receive the corn and to take the Spanish settlements.

Marques was worried. The Indians at Tolomato and at Gualquini were in open rebellion and those at Santa Elena needed very little to put them in the same state. Two thousand warriors were reported to be in readiness for an attack.

October 14th, Miranda notified his King of the state of affairs and stated that he planned to go to the assistance of Santa Elena as soon as the wind would allow him to sail. With the aid of Miranda and Junco, Marques brought a semblance of peace to the Guale territory.

Sir Francis Drake's expedition (1587) to drive out the Spaniards along the Atlantic coast caused the garrison at Santa Elena to be removed to San Augustin, whereupon Santa Catalina became the Spanish frontier.

During these troubled times little attention was given to the missions. The only one that flourished in the period from 1573 to 1593 was that of San Pedro. Being nearer San Augustin than the other settlements, it was better protected. Furthermore, the Timucuan Indians, among whom this mission was located, seemed to be a more peaceful tribe than were the Guale Indians.

More friars came in 1595 and seven Indian towns had missions. Chozas and Pareja were stationed at San Pedro (Cumberland), Davilla at Ospo (Jekyll), Velascola at Asao (San Simon), and Miguel de Auñon and Antonio de Bodajoz at Santa Catalina; on the mainland Pedro de Corpa was at Tolomato and Blas Rodriquez at Tupiqui. For two years the work progressed, and then occurred a terrible massacre.

Led by Juanillo, mico of Tolomato, the Indians rebelled and set out to destroy all the missions on the coast.

The rebellion started at Tolomato where the chiefs of Ufalague and Sufalete are said to have killed Fray Corpa. Going on to the village of Tupiqui, the chiefs of Ufalague and Alueste assisted in killing Fray Rodriquez. The Indians of San Pedro refused to take part in the rebellion so the mission there was safe.

To punish the Indians for their destruction of the missions, Canzo, the governor of Florida, marched overland from San Augustin; a number of ships sailed north to meet him at Santa Catalina. The Indians fled at his approach and he had to content himself with burning their villages and cornfields. At Ospo, Asao, Talaxe, Zapala, Tolomato, Tupiqui, and Guale, he left a message of blackened fields and ruined villages. However, the famine which followed this destruction of the harvest reacted against the Spanish settlements, for they depended on this same harvest for part of their supplies.

The following account of the uprising of 1597 gives a tragic picture of those terrible days:

"The friars of San Francisco busied themselves for two years in preaching to the Indians of Florida, separated into various provinces. In the town of Tolomato lived the friar Pedro de Corpa, a notable preacher and deputy of that doctrine, against whom rose the elder son and heir of the old chief of the island of Guale, who was exceedingly vexed at the reproaches which Father Corpa made to him, because although a Christian, he lived worse than a Gentile, and he fled from the town because he was not able to endure them. He returned to it within a few days, at the end of September (1597), bringing many Indian warriors, with bows and arrows, their heads ornamented with great plumes, and entering in the night, in profound silence, they went to the house where the father lived; they broke down the feeble doors, found him on his knees, and killed him with an axe. This unheard of atrocity was proclaimed in the town, and although some showed signs of regret, most, who were as little disturbed apparently as the son of the chief, joined him, and he said to them the day following: 'Although the friar is dead he would not have been if he had not prevented us from living as before we were Christians: let us return to our ancient customs, and let us prepare to defend ourselves against the punishment which the governor of Florida will attempt to inflict upon us, and if this happens it will be as rigorous for this friar alone as if we had finished all; because he will pursue us in the same manner on account of the friar whom we have killed as for all'.

"Those who followed him in the newly executed deed approved; and they said that it could not be doubted that he would want to take vengeance for one as he would take it for all. Then the barbarian continued: 'Since the punishment on account of one is not going to be greater than for all, let us restore the liberty of which these friars have robbed us, with promises of benefits which we have not seen, in hopes of which they wish that those of us who call ourselves Christians experience at once the losses and discomforts: they take from us women, leaving us only one and that in perpetuity, prohibiting us from changing her; they obstruct our dances, banquets, feasts, celebrations, fires and wars, so that by failing to use them we lose the ancient valor and dexterity inherited from our ancestors; they persecute our old people, calling them witches; even our labor disturbs them, since they want to command us to avoid it on some days, and be prepared to execute all that they say, although they are not satisfied; they always reprimand us, injure us, oppress us, preach to us, call us bad Christians, and deprive us of all happiness, which our ancestors enjoyed, with the hope that they will give us heaven. These are deceptions in order to subject us, in holding us disposed after their manner; already what can we expect, except to be slaves? If now we kill all of them, we will remove such a heavy yoke immediately, and our valor will make the governor treat us well, if it happens that he does not come out badly'. The multitude was convinced by his speech; and as a sign of their victory they cut off Father Corpa's head, and they put it in the port on a lance, as a trophy of their victory, and the body they threw into a forest, where it was never found.

"They passed to the town of Tupiqui, where lived Father Blas Rodriquez; they went in suddenly, telling him they came to kill him. Fr. Blas asked them to let him say mass first, and they suspended their ferocity for that brief time; but as soon as he had finished saying it, they gave him so many blows that they finished him, and they threw his body outside so that the birds and beasts might eat it, but none came to it except a dog, which ventured to touch it and fell dead. An old Christian Indian took it up and gave it burial in the woods.

"From there they went to the town of Assopo in the island of Guale, where were Fr. Miguel de Auñon and Fr. Antonio Badajoz; they knew before hand of their coming; and seeing that flight was impossible, Fr. Miguel began to say mass, and administered the sacrament to Fr. Antonio, and both began to pray. Four hours afterward the Indians entered, killed Friar Antonio instantly with a club and afterward gave Friar Miguel two blows with it, and leaving the bodies in the same place, some Christian Indians buried them at the foot of a very high cross, which the same Friar Miguel has set up in that country.

"The Indians, continuing their cruelty, set out with great speed for the town of Asao where lived Friar Francisco de Velascola, native of Castro-Urdiales, a very poor and humble monk, but with such forcefulness that he caused the Indians great fear; he was at that time in the city of St. Augustine. Great was the disappointment of the Indians, because it appeared to them that they had done nothing if they left the Friar Francisco alive. They learned in the town the day when he would return to it, went to the place where he was to disembark, and some awaited him, hidden in a clump of rushes near the bank. Friar Francisco arrived in a canoe, and, dissimulating, they surrounded him and took him by the shoulders, giving him many blows with clubs and axes until his soul was restored to God.

"They passed to the town of Ospo where lived Friar Francisco Davilla who as soon as he heard the noise at the doors was able under cover of the night to go out into the country; the Indians followed him, and although he had hidden himself in some rushes, by the light of the moon they pierced his shoulders with three arrows, and wishing to continue until they had finished him, an Indian interposed in order to possess himself of his poor clothing, which he had to do in order that they might leave him, who took him bare and well bound, and he was carried to a town of infidel Indians to serve as a slave. These cruelties did not fail to receive the punishment of God; for many of those who were concerned in these martyrdoms hung themselves with their bowstrings and others died wretchedly; and upon that province God sent a great famine of which many perished as will be related.

"The good success of these Indians caused others to unite with them, and they undertook to attack the island of San Pedro with more than 40 canoes, in order to put an end to the monks who were there, and destroy the chief, who was their enemy. They embarked, provided with bows, arrows and clubs; and, considering the victory theirs, they discovered near the island a brigantine which was in the harbor where they were to disembark and they assumed that it had many people and began to debate about returning. The brigantine had arrived within sight of the island about thirty days before with succor of bread and other things which the monks needed; but they had not been able to reach the port, although those who came in it tried many times, nor to pass beyond on account of a bar which had formed itself from the mainland, a thing which had never happened before in that sea. It carried only one soldier and the other people were sailors, and even less than the number needed for navigation.

"Finding the Indian rebels in this confusion the chief of the island went out to defend himself with a great number of canoes. He attacked them with great resolution; and although they tried to defend themselves, their attempt was in vain, they fled, and those who were unable to, jumped ashore; and the chief collecting some of his enemies' canoes, returned triumphantly to his island, and the friars gave him many presents, with which he remained as satisfied as with his victory.

"Of the others who had sprung to land none escaped because they had no canoes in which they might return; some hung themselves with their bowstrings, and others died of hunger in the woods.

"Nor were those exempt who escaped because the Governor of Florida, learning of the atrocities of the Indians, went forth to punish the evildoers; but he was only able to burn the cornfields, because the aggressors retired to the marshes and the highlands prevented him from punishing them, except with the famine which followed immediately the burning of the harvests, of which many Indians died.

"The Indians kept the Friar Francisco de Avila in strict confiement at Solofino, (possibly on Ossabaw) ill-treating him much; afterwards they left him more liberty in order to bring water and wood and watch the fields. They turned him over to the boys so that they might shoot arrows at him; and although the wounds were small they drained him of blood because he was not able to stop the blood; this apostolic man suffering these outrages with great patience and serenity.

"Wearied of the sufferings of Father de Avila the Indians determined to burn him alive. They tied him to a post, and put much wood under him. When about to burn him, there came to the chief one of the principal Indian women, whose son the Spaniards held captive in the city of St. Augustine without her having been able to find any way to rescue him although she tried it. This moved her to beg the chief earnestly that he should give Friar Francisco to her to exchange for her son. Other Indians who desired to see him free, begged the same thing; and although it cost them much urging to appease the hatred of the chief for the Father, he granted what the Indian woman asked, giving him to her so badly treated that he arrived at St. Augustine in such a condition that they did not recognize him; he had endured such great and such continuous labors. He accomplished the exchange, and the people of the city expressed a great deal of sympathy for Friar Francisco.

"God wished to give a greater punishment to the Indians of Florida who killed the missionaries so unjustly; and refusing water to the earth, upon the burning of the crops, there began such a great famine in Florida that the conspirators died miserably themselves, confessing the cause of their misfortune to have been the barbarity which they had exercised against the Franciscan monks."

A letter containing an account of the uprising and giving testimony from several witnesses is preserved in the Spanish Archives. This letter states that it was Don Juanillo's turn to be head mico of Guale but "owing to his being a quarrelsome and warlike young man, he was deprived of that dignity by the Rev. Friars Pedro de Corpa and Blas Rodriquez, who conferred it upon Don Francisco, a man of age and of good and humble habits. And this caused the massacre of the friars, among whom were the two mentioned."

The writer continues: "Although in the depositions that I took from several Indians in regard to that massacre they all affirmed that to have been the direct cause for the commission of that crime, yet, I never allowed it to be written, as I could not consent to having anything derogatory to the priests made public, and besides I look upon the Indians as being very little truthful and to cover their treachery would invent many lies."

Strange it is that these two rivals for the honor of being head mico of the Province of Guale, Don Juanillo and Don Francisco, should have been leaders of the rebellion of 1597, and have remained hostile to the last.

Many of the Indians hastened to make peace. The chief of Espogache was the first to surrender and others followed. Gov. Canzo wrote on April 24, 1601, that the chief of Asao and forty Indians had come to San Augustin "to tender their submission". Finally, all the Indian chiefs who had taken part in the uprising had asked forgiveness except the chief of Tolomato, his nephew, and two other chiefs.

Gov. Canzo organized his Indian allies to form an expedition against these hostile Indians who had fortified themselves in the stockaded town of Ufusinique.

The chief of Asao, being a leader among the chiefs of Guale, headed the expedition and sought assistance from the chiefs of Tulafina, Guale, Espogache, Yoa, Ufalague, Talapo, Olata, Potoque, and Ytocuco, as well as those of the Salchiches, the Tama, and the Cusabo.

The expedition started from Tamufa. Ufusinique was well fortified and the defenders gave a good account of themselves in the battle, but the odds were against them. Don Juanillo and Don Francisco, as well as a number of other warriors, including twenty-four of the principal men, were killed.

The Indians asked that missionaries be sent among them. Fray Baltazar Lopez stationed at San Pedro reported September 15, 1602 that there were no missionaries north of San Pedro, although there were more than twelve hundred Christian Indians. He also reported that there were eight settlements and nearly eight hundred Christian Indians in his district.

In November, 1604, Pedro de Ibarra, the new Governor of Florida, visited San Pedro, San Simon, Zapala, and Santa Catalina, where the chiefs assembled and councils were held. His purpose was to listen to complaints, adjust differences, prepare the way for the new missionaries who would soon arrive, arrange for the trade in sassafras and deer hides, and for the transportation of Spanish soldiers and other matters connected with the defense of Guale.

The trade in sassafras was an important item, for the Spaniards who came to Guale believed this plant had great medicinal value. The Indians gathered the roots for the Europeans who made a tea of it. No doubt, the virtue of the remedy lay in the fact that the water was boiled in making the tea, thus rendering the surface water pure. Great quantities of these roots were shipped to Spain where the drinking of sassafras tea became very popular.

On this trip Ibarra was accompanied by the priest from San Pedro mission, Fray Pedro Ruiz, who said mass in each place they visited.

At San Pedro, Ibarra met the chiefs of Acahono, Huara, Lamale, Tocoaya, Panara, Utayne, Puala, Zatalalano, Punhuri, and Yufera.

The chiefs assembled at San Simon were Alaje, Asao, Cascangue, Falquiche, Fuloplata, Hinafasque, Hocaesle, Talaxe, Tufulo, and Yfulo. A new church had been built here and Ruiz said a dedicatory mass and gave his blessing to the penitent natives.

Nov. 2, 1604, Ibarra distributed gifts to the Indians of San Simon and continued on his journey.

At Zapala he met the chiefs of Espogue, Fosquiche, Sotequa, Sapala, Talapa, Tupiqui, and Utine.

At Santa Catalina Ibarra commanded that "within two days shall assemble all the micos of Oya and Alueste and other chiefs from the country round". The chiefs of Assopo, Culapala, Guale, Aluete, Uculegue, Otapalas, Otaxe, Unallapa, and Yoa attended the conference.

When Ibarra asked if they had any complaint to make, the chief of Aluete said that "the chief of Talapo and the chief of Ufalague and the chief of Orista, his nephew and heirs, were his vassals and had risen and gone to live with the mico of Asao".

On the return trip Ibarra stopped at San Simon to interview the chiefs of Talapo, Ufalague, and Orista, who were living with the mico of Asao. They admitted that they were vassals of the chief of Alueste but had left their homes and come to live with the mico of Asao; that they had done so because the chief of Alueste "was a bad Indian and had a bad heart, and he gave them many bad words, and for that reason they had withdrawn and were obeying the chief of Orista, who was the heir of the said Alueste and was a good Indian and treated them well and gave them good words". However, they promised to "return to their obedience".

Early in 1606 the friars came again to Guale. Father Juan de Capillas was sent to San Pedro, while Pedro Ruiz, who had formerly been stationed there, went to Santa Catalina. Fray Diego Delgado was sent to Talaxe on the mainland and also ministered to the Indians at Espogache and at San Simon.

Evidently their work was fruitful for that summer when the Bishop of Cuba, His Lordship Don Juan Cabezas Altamarano, made the first pastoral visit ever made on United States soil, he visited four Guale missions and confirmed one thousand and seventy neophytes. In Glynn County alone there were two hundred and sixty-two Indians confirmed at the three mission stations existing at that time.

The missions of Guale were now established, the work continuing with no serious outbreak among the Indians until the latter part of the century.

Gov. Ibarra wrote in 1608 that the church at San Pedro was as big as that in San Augustin; that it had cost the Indians more than three hundred ducats and, had they not worked on it themselves, it would have cost more than two thousand ducats.

In 1633, there were forty-three friars between San Augustin and Santa Catalina.

A list of missions published in 1655 mentions several belonging to the Province of Guale: San Pedro Mocamo on Tacatacuru (Cumberland), San Buenaventura de Guadalquini (on Jekyll), Santo Domingo de Talaxe (near San Simon), San Josef de Zapala (on Sapelo), Santa Catarina de Guale (on St. Catherines), and Santiago de Ocone (which is said to have been on an island thirty leagues from San Augustin and is thought to have been on Jekyll).

Even this early the attacks of the northern Indians had begun to have their effect and in 1655 we find Santiago, the mico of Tolomato, and his people, located three leagues from San Augustin, between two creeks, evidently those called San Diego Tolomato, or North River, and Guana.

In 1656 there occurred the only rebellion in which the Timucuan Indians were involved. Gov. Robelledo says that it was directed against the friars, but the missionaries laid the blame on the governor himself because he forced the Indians to bring corn on their backs into San Augustin. There were eleven chiefs implicated, one of whom was the chief of San Pedro y San Pablo de Puturiba, located on Cumberland Island.

Owen, the Englishman, reported three hundred Indians at the mission Santa Catalina in 1670, and in another report stated there were seven hundred Indians (men able to fight) on the Guale coast. This same year an English party landed on Santa Catalina and found "brave plantations with 100 working Indians wanting nothing in the world".

In 1675 Father Juan de Useda was located at Santo Domingo de Talaxe (Elizafield) with two substations on St. Simons—San Simon and Ocotonico—and Father Pedro de Luna was at Guadalquini on Jekyll. At this time the four Glynn County missions—one on the mainland, two on St. Simons and one on Jekyll—sheltered two hundred and thirty Indians.

A year later there were seventy missions and forty missionaries in Guale. A list of missions published in 1680 included San Buenaventura de Guadalquini, Santo Domingo de Asao, San Josef de Capala and Santa Catalina de Guale. These are listed with two Timucuan missions and the whole called *Providence de Guale y Mocamo.*

When the English founded Charleston in 1670, they found that Santa Elena had been abandoned but the missions in Guale were flourishing. In a letter to Lord Ashley, William Owen said:

"There are only four [Spanish missionaries] between us and St. Augustines. Our next neighbor is he of Wallie which ye Spaniard calls St. Katarina who hath about 300

Indians at his devoir. With him joyne ye rest of ye Brotherhood and can muster upp from 700 Indians beside those of ye main they upon any urgent occasions shall call to their assistance, they by these Indians make war with any other people yet disoblige them and yet seem not to be concerned in ye matter".

The coming of the English was a new menace to the missions and to the Spanish settlements in the New World. Soon after the founding of Charleston, England and Spain made a treaty by which the principle of actual occupation was adopted as the policy for colonization; thus, legalizing English ownership as far south as Charleston and Spanish claims as far north as Santa Elena Sound.

However, there had started the sharp conflict between Spain and England for the "debatable land" which was to last for more than three-fourths of a century and which finally culminated in the *Battle of Bloody Marsh.* The struggle in Guale was a part of the *War of Jenkins' Ear.*

An English vessel bound for Charleston accidentally anchored at Santa Catalina where they were treated as invaders. Several were killed by the Spaniards while John Rivers and William Carr were captured. Gov. Sayle sent a message from Charleston by Joseph Bailey and John Collins threatening destruction of the Spanish settlement and these two messengers were also captured; all four were sent to San Augustin as prisoners.

Spain prepared to dislodge the unwelcome settlers, but the Spanish fleet rode into a storm and the English were safe.

The close proximity of the English caused the building of a garrison at Santa Catalina while the wooden fort at San Augustin was replaced with the great castle, practically as it stands today.

In 1680, open warfare began. Three hundred Indians —Westo, Cherokee, and Creek—led by the English, attacked Guadalquini and then Santa Catalina. Although the invasion was a failure, the Indians were frightened into deserting the mission.

The following letter written to the Court of Spain tells of the attack:

"They entered all together, first that on the island of Guadalquini, belonging to said province [of Guale].

There they caused several deaths but when the natives appeared led by my lieutenant to defend themselves, they retired and within a few days they entered the island of Santa Catalina, capital and frontier post, against these enemies. They were over 300 men strong, and killed the guard of six men, with the exception of one man who escaped and gave the alarm, thus enabling the inhabitants of that village to gather for their defense. They consisted of about 40 natives and five Spaniards of this garrison, who occupied the convent of the Friar of that doctrine, where a few days previously Captain Francisco Fuentes, my lieutenant of that province had arrived. He planned their defense so well and with such great courage that he kept it up from dawn until 4 P. M., with sixteen Indians who had joined him with their firearms (on this occasion I considered it important that the Indians should carry firearms). As soon as I was advised of what had occurred I sent assistance, the first three days ahead. Then I sent a body of about thirty men and a boat with thirteen people, including the sailors, but when they arrived the enemy had retreated. I am assured that among them (the enemy) there came several Englishmen who instructed them, all armed with long shotguns, which caused much horror to those natives, who abandoned the island of Santa Catalina. I am told that they might return to live there if the garrison be doubled. As I have heard that they had eight men there from this garrison, I have resolved to send as many as twenty, because it is very important to support the province of Guale for the sake of this garrison, as well for its safety and conservation as for its subsistence and protection against invasion as it is the provider of this garrison on account of its abundance and richness compared with this place which is so poor. I am always afraid that they might penetrate by the sandbar of Zapata [Sapelo]".

The Spaniards and their Indian allies withdrew to Zapala where the casa fuerte was built to protect the mission and strengthen the settlement. Zapala and the settlements on the mainland became the northern outpost and Santa Catalina remained an abandoned post.

The Spanish retreat had begun and, slowly but surely, year after year, Spain's power in North America dwindled until 1819 when Florida was ceded.

The missions were now in a precarious state. The Indians had become thoroughly terrorized and many of them fled to Charleston for English protection, while others went to San Augustin.

Wishing to protect their Indian allies, Caberra, the Governor of Florida, sought to remove them in a body to the islands of Santa Maria (Amelia) and San Juan (Talbot), where they might be better protected by San Augustin.

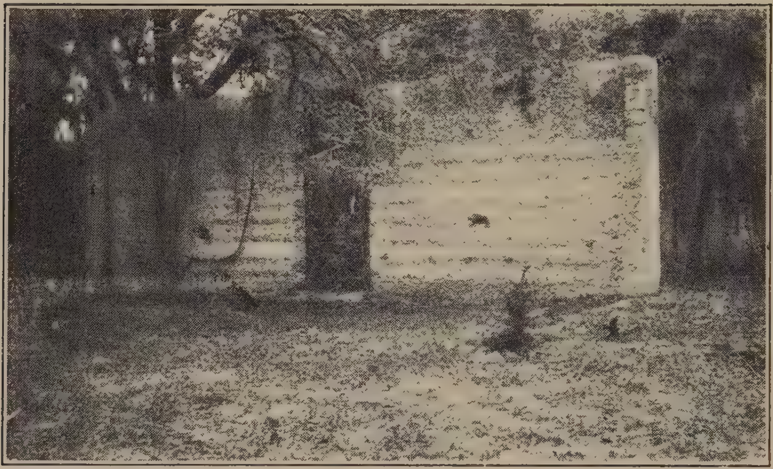
Pirate raids also played an important part in the destruction of the missions. In 1683, the pirate Agramont, the notorious "Abraham", attacked the missions of Southern Guale. At San Simon he carried off provisions, church bells, and ornaments and killed the Indians.

A year later the raid by another pirate, Hinckley, caused the soldiers and Indians to desert Zapala and an English vessel from South Carolina entered the harbor of Gualquini.

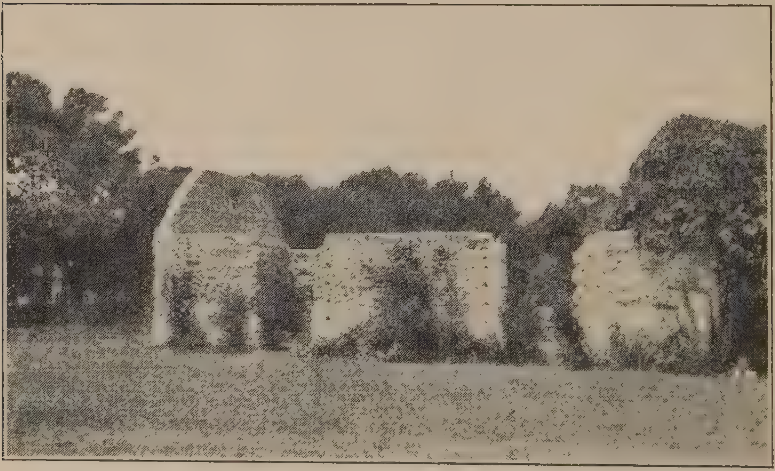
The Indians were now so completely terrorized that they began to leave. Those from Zapala, Asao, and Tupiqui went to South Carolina. The trader Westbrook wrote that one thousand Indians had arrived in February and more were expected daily. In 1686 Santa Maria became the Spanish outpost and the old Guale territory was abandoned. Mission and presidio had failed to hold Guale for Spain.

However, Gov. Cabrera had his revenge. Sailing from San Augustin with a force of one hundred Spaniards, together with Indian and negro allies, up the coast of Carolina, he attacked Port Royal, burned Stuart's Town and destroyed the Scotch settlement. A timely hurricane saved Charleston and destroyed two of the Spanish vessels. Cabrera returned to San Augustin in the remaining vessel, taking the booty and captured slaves.

During that period between the Revolutionary War and the War Between the States, which might be called *Plantation Days* because of the large and prosperous plantations that flourished along the coast, these mission buildings were utilized for various purposes. Being built of tabby, they were substantial and required almost no repair. No doubt, additions were made from time to time and today it would be impossible to say whether some of the materials now in



RUINS OF THE SPANISH MISSION OF SANTO DOMINGO de TALAXE AT ELIZAFIELD, GLYNN COUNTY



RUINS ON COUPER'S POINT, ST. SIMONS ISLAND the structures were put there by the Spanish builders or were added by plantation owners.

Practically all of the missions had nearby an octagonal building which was used as a fortress. In ante-bellum days, mills for grinding sugar cane were located in these buildings which came to be known as *sugar houses.*

One interesting building standing on Couper's Point, St. Simons Island, has all the characteristics of an institutional building even to the round window in the gable end. However, the older inhabitants of St. Simons say it was built as a *weather house* for the Couper slaves who might be working in the fields nearby and who would need some sort of shelter from rain and storm. Those who have made a study of the missions of St. Simons believe, however, that Mr. Couper utilized a building which he found standing at this place and that this was originally a mission.

Few historians have chosen this subject for their theme and the available material is scarce. The works of Herbert E. Bolton, Mary Ross, James Guyton Johnson, John Gilmary Shea, Woodbury Lowery, Jeanette Thurber Connor, and John R. Swanton are valuable and have been searched for information in compiling this article.

It is to be hoped that a way may be found whereby some student of this era in our history may be sent to Spain to search in the Archives for information on the Guale missions, the exact date of their construction, the daily life of the priests located here, and the customs and habits of the Indians among whom they labored.

More than three and a half centuries have elapsed since the Guale missions were established; and, although we do not know the exact date of the building of the structures now standing on the Georgia coast, yet we know they were all built prior to the coming of Oglethorpe and belong to the sixteenth and seventeenth centuries.

Many of the missions are now in a fair state of preservation. At Sapelo Island the San Jose mission has been restored by Mr. Coffin and the octagonal building (used as a fort) stands nearby—mute evidence of the day when Spain in her glory rode the high seas.

Five miles from Darien, on the road beyond *The Ridge,* at the site of an Indian village on Pease Creek variously known as Tolomato, Tupiqui, or Espogache, and now known as *The Thicket,* one finds the ruins of seven tabby buildings—the mission, the barracks for the soldiers, the fort, and a group of four buildings used as dungeons.

On the south bank of the Altamaha River, fifteen miles from Brunswick, upon the site of the Indian village of Talaxe, are located the ruins of the Santo Domingo mission, consisting of a two story octagonal building with the mission and dwelling house nearby. This is on the old rice plantation known as *Elizafield,* now the DuPont estate.

The ruins of the Santa Maria mission, several miles north of St. Marys, Georgia, are in splendid repair. This is a two-story building, about 75 feet wide and 150 feet long. The walls are still standing at their full height and it is easy to know that this was an important post since the building is quite the largest of any now standing.

The mission ruins near Darien and those near St. Marys are easily reached and are well worth the trip. There is nothing in all America more interesting than these tabby structures. Although centuries have elapsed since they were built and nothing has ever been done to preserve or restore them, yet one can easily distinguish the buildings and the use to which each was put. Not even in the missions of California or the states bordering Mexico, which were established more than a century after the Georgia missions, can anything be found to rival the ruins here.

The Golden Isles of the Spanish Main

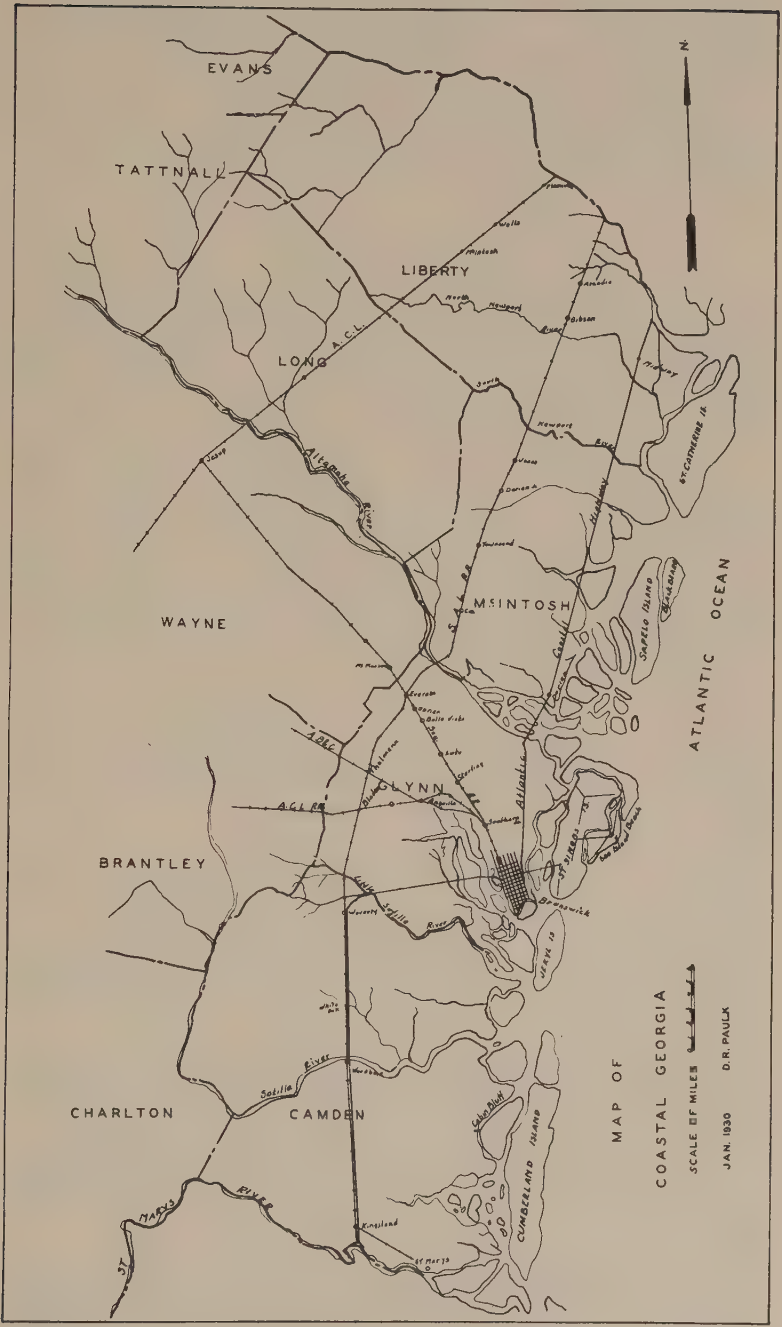
Along the coast of Georgia, washed by the balmy waters of the Atlantic and kissed by the soft-sea breezes, lie many beautiful islands, almost tropical in the wealth of vegetation with massive live oaks covered with moss,

"beautiful-braided and woven
With intricate shades of the vines that myriad-cloven
Clamber the forks of their multiform boughs."

No where else in the world can be found such natural beauty as here awaits the traveler.

Many of these islands have been acquired by persons of wealth who maintain palatial homes and hunting preserves.

To the north are Ossabaw, St. Catherines, and Sapelo



MAP OF COASTAL GEORGIA

SCALE OF MILES

JAN. 1930

D. R. PAULK

N.
EVANS
TATTNALL
LIBERTY
LONG
A.C.L.
WAYNE
MCINTOSH
BRANTLEY
GLYNN
CHARLTON
CAMDEN
ATLANTIC OCEAN
Jesup
Altamaha River
North Newport River
Newport River
Midway
Riceboro
ST. CATHERINE IS.
SAPELO ISLAND
Black Island
Darien
Townsend
S.A.L. RR.
A.B.&C.
A.C.L. RR.
Coastal Highway
Everett
Brunswick
ST. SIMONS IS.
Sea Island Beach
JEKYL IS.
Little Satilla River
Satilla River
White Oak
Woodbine
Cabin Bluff
CUMBERLAND ISLAND
Kingsland
St Marys
ST. MARYS RIVER

Islands. Ossabaw still bears the old Indian name given it centuries before the white man settled here. It is now owned by Dr. Torrey, of Detroit, Mich., who has built a beautiful mansion here as his southern home.

Opposite Brunswick lies St. Simons Island, while to the South are Jekyll and Cumberland Islands.

St. Catherines Island

St. Catherines Island has a proud heritage. She can lay claim to the first white settlement in Georgia and the first book ever written on the soil of the United States. For almost a century (1587-1680) she was the guardian of Spain's possessions in the New World.

The mico, or chief, of the tribe of Indians living on St. Catherines Island at the time of the coming of the Spaniards was named Guale (pronounced Wallie). Old chief Guale has the honor of having given Georgia her first name. In the beginning the name Guale was used to designate the Indian village and, later, the entire island. In time, the territory now occupied by the State of Georgia was called Guale.

The early Indian name for St. Catherines Sound was *Cofonufo*, while the French names for the island and sound were *Ile de la Gironde* and *Riviere Belle*, and the Spaniards used *Isla de Santa Catalina*, or *Guale*, and *Bahia de Santa Catalina*.

Possibly the first white man to land on Guale was Hernando Marique de Rojas, who, in 1564, was sent from Cuba on an expedition against Port Royal and reported that he had visited a town called Guale, twelve or fifteen leagues south of Port Royal.

In April, 1566, Menendez de Avilles, the founder of St. Augustine, landed at Guale and claimed the lands for Spain. He founded a settlement here, the first white settlement in Georgia, and later sent missionaries to teach the Indians.

With priest and soldier, Spain occupied Santa Catalina until 1680, when the Spanish outpost moved south to Zapala.

When Oglethorpe landed at Yamacraw Bluff in 1733 and made a treaty with the Indians for the lands on which he wished to settle the Colony of Georgia, the islands of

Ossabaw, St. Catherines, and Sapelo were reserved by the Indians for hunting and fishing.

Oglethorpe found a valuable ally in his dealings with the Indians in the person of Mary Musgrove, the half-breed wife of John Musgrove, who operated a trading post at Yamacraw Bluff. Since Mary spoke some English and seemed favorably inclined to her husband's people, Oglethorpe engaged her services as interpreter and promised her an annual compensation of a hundred pounds.

Mary became very valuable to the Colony and Oglethorpe would hold no conferences or councils with the Indians unless Mary was present to act as interpreter. He would send for her to travel as far as a hundred miles, and sometimes she would be on these missions for several months at a time.

At Oglethorpe's suggestion, Mary established a trading post at Mount Venture on the south bank of the Altamaha River about sixty miles from its mouth. About this time Musgrove died and Mary married Jacob Matthews, the commander of twenty rangers stationed there. In 1742 Mathews became ill and was carried to Savannah, where he died. Mary then married Rev. Thomas Bosomworth, who was chaplain of Oglethorpe's Regiment and was at one time stationed at Frederica.

Up to this time Mary's career was one of generous self-denial and service to the colony. Now, however, spurred by her unscrupulous husband, Mary beguiled the Indians into acknowledging her as their "queen" and granting her the islands of Ossabaw, St. Catherines, and Sapelo. She began to make extravagant demands on the Trustees of the Colony of Georgia for monies which she claimed she had advanced as loans and for her services as interpreter.

In 1759, Gov. Ellis was directed to surrender to her the island of St. Catherines, where she was living, and to pay her the sum of four hundred and fifty pounds for goods used by her in the service of the Crown, and the further sum of one thousand six hundred pounds in full payment for her services as agent and interpreter.

Later, this island, including the stock of horses, cattle, and hogs, some lumber, and a plantation boat, were sold by Mary and Thomas Bosomworth to Button Gwinnett, a native of England, who came to Savannah in 1765 and en-

Library of
Davidson College

tered the mercantile business. Soon, however, Gwinnett sold the business in Savannah, purchased St. Catherines Island, and became a planter.

The old "tabby" house, which it is thought Gwinnett built and where he made his home with his wife, Ann, and his only child, Elizabeth, is being remodelled by the present owners, who are preserving the simple beauty of the old home and are retaining the original mantels, stairways, and other wood work wherever possible.

In 1776, Gwinnett was elected to represent St. John's Parish in the Second Provincial Congress of Georgia and was named a delegate to the Continental Congress in Philadelphia. Here Gwinnett, together with Lyman Hall and George Walton, achieved immortality by affixing their names to the Declaration of Independence.

Gwinnett was also a delegate to the Convention that drafted the first Constitution of Georgia and became Speaker of that Assembly. He was one of the committee of seven named to frame the Constitution and it is conceded that he was the "brains" of the committee; he brought in the report and read it to the Convention. This Convention also adopted the seal of the State of Georgia, which was probably designed by Gwinnett.

His work in this Convention was the most important work of his life, next to that in connection with the Declaration of Independence.

In February, 1777, Gwinnett became Governor of Georgia, filling the vacancy caused by the death of Gov. Archibald Bulloch, the ancestor of Theodore Roosevelt. He held office until May of the same year.

The discharge of his official duties brought on a quarrel with Brigadier General Lachlan McIntosh, which led to a duel. This duel was fought in Gov. Wright's meadow on the outskirts of Savannah on May 16, 1777. Both men were wounded and, after lingering for several days, Gwinnett died.

The location of Gwinnett's grave is unknown, although his friend and fellow-Signer, Lyman Hall, who was the executor of Gwinnett's estate, erected a stone over the grave. Some believe he was buried in Colonial Cemetery in Savannah. However, there is reason to think that his body was carried to his plantation home on St. Catherines

Island. The executor paid Rev. Mr. Foley nine pounds for expenses incident to the funeral, which might indicate that Mr. Foley was put to some unusual expense in conducting the funeral, such as a trip to St. Catherines would be.

Soon after Gwinnett's death his daughter, Elizabeth, was sent to Charleston to school and her mother moved there also. Elizabeth Gwinnett married Peter Belin of Santee and died in 1780, a few months after the death of her mother. The location of their graves is also unknown.

There are only thirty-seven known signatures of Button Gwinnett in existence and they bring fabulous prices. One was sold recently for fifty-two thousand dollars, the highest price ever paid for any man's signature.

It is interesting to know that neither Button Gwinnett nor Lachlan McIntosh have any living descendants. In fact, none of the Georgia Signers of the Declaration of Independence—Gwinnett, Hall, or Walton—have any living descendants.

After Gwinnett's death, St. Catherines Island returned to the possession of the Bosomworths. Mary died and Thomas married Mary's chambermaid, Sarah. The graves of Mary and Thomas Bosomworth, as well as Thomas's second wife, Sarah, and her child, are on St. Catherines Island.

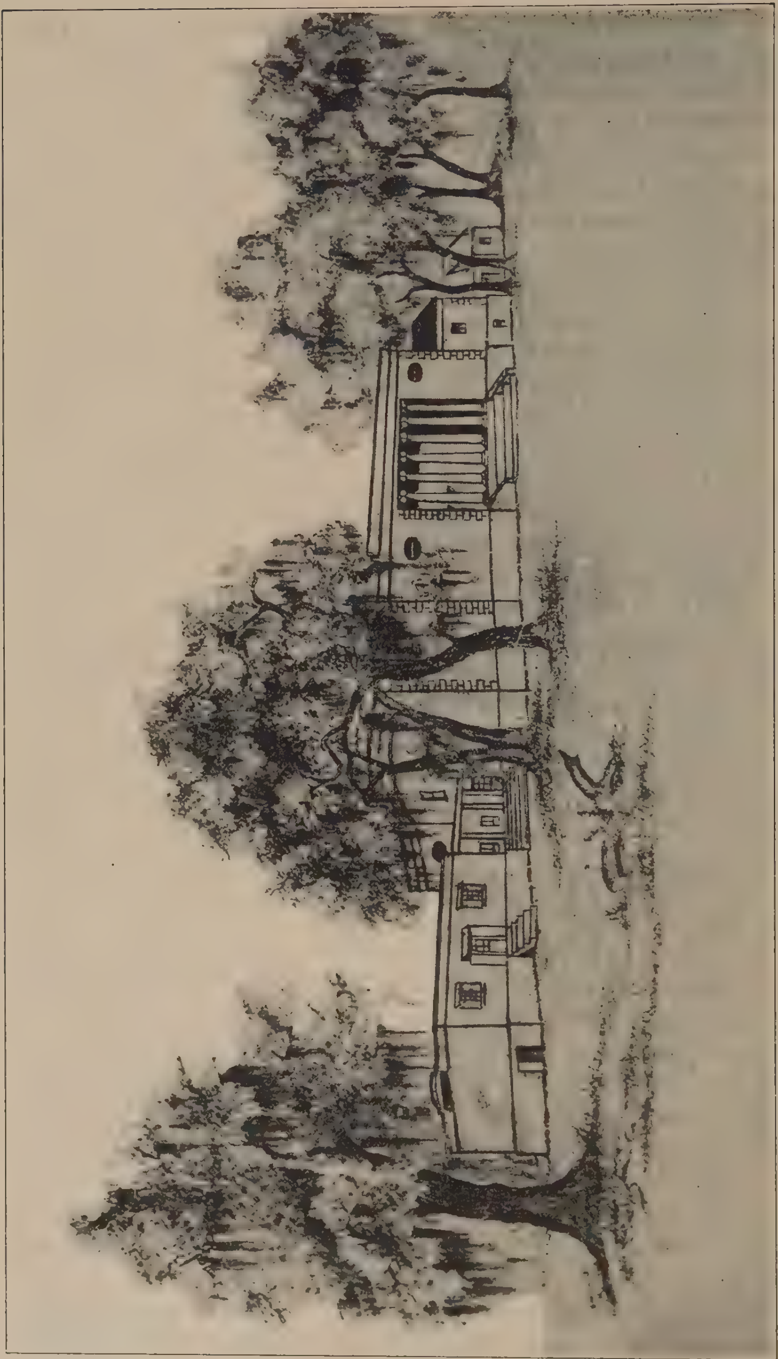
Later, this island was owned by the Walburg family, by the Rodriguez family (ancestors of Mrs. J. M. Prim of Brunswick), and by the Rauers family, who have recently sold it to Mr. and Mrs. C. M. Keys of New York.

Sapelo Island

Sapelo Island is one of the few islands on the Georgia coast that has kept its Indian name, the present form being an Anglicized version of the old *Zapala.*

The French called Sapelo *Ile de Garonne,* and Doboy Sound was named *Riviere Garonne,* while Sapelo River was *River Gironde.* The Spaniards called Doboy Sound *Bahia de Espogue* and Sapelo River *Bahia de Sapala.*

The San Jose mission, located on Sapelo Island, was one of the string of mission settlements between Santa Elena and San Augustin, founded by Menedez de Avilles, and seems to have been the Spanish headquarters for the several missions and Indian villages situated on the mainland nearby.



THE SPALDING HOME ON SAPELO ISLAND from a photograph of an original drawing by Sarah Spalding McKinley, a granddaughter of Thomas Spalding; reproduced through the kindness of Mrs. Kate McKinley Treanor of Athens.

The ruins of the mission have been rebuilt and made into a dwelling. The octagonal walls of the casa fuerte standing nearby, erected in 1680, are in a fair state of preservation.

When Santa Catalina was abandoned in 1680, Zapala became the Spanish frontier, and the large fortification with earth and oyster shell embankments standing near the north end of Sapelo was undoubtedly the headquarters of the Spanish military establishment. This fort commands the approach along the Florida passage from the north. The mission, fort, and many other Spanish works are shown on the first map of Sapelo made in 1763 by DeBrahm.

It was not for long, however, that the frontier remained fixed at Sapelo. The retreat had begun, and Spain abandoned this post in 1686.

Sapelo was one of the three coastal island reserved by the Indians for hunting and fishing when Oglethorpe obtained lands for the settlement of Georgia and was held as such until 1759, when it was sold to obtain the money with which to satisfy the claims of Mary and Thomas Bosomworth.

This island was purchased by Andrew McKay, a relative of Mary Catherine McKay, who married William McIntosh. At the death of McKay, Sapelo came into possession of his wife, the former Lady Montague, who had never been to America, and whose son in 1786 sold it to five Frenchmen—de Mousse, de Chapeldelaine, de Boisfeuillet, de Marlee, and du Bignon. A copy of the agreement entered into by these new owners in Saint-Malo, France, may be seen in the Sapelo library.

M. de Boisfeuillet built on Cabareta River and called his home *Bourbon.* M. de Marlee built at a site which he called *La Chalet* and then sold to M. de Chapeldelaine. (This is the place which the negroes call *Chocolate.*) Later, this plantation was owned by Montalet, a refugee from the troubles of Santo Domingo. Poulain du Bignon chose the South End of the island for his home.

These gentlemen disposed of their holdings and, in 1800, the South End was sold to Thomas Spalding, the only child of James and Margery (McIntosh) Spalding.

Thomas Spalding was born at Frederica on March 26, 1774, in the house which had been the only home Oglethorpe had in Georgia—our first Governor's mansion.

In 1794, he married Sarah Leake, daughter of Richard and Jean (Martin) Leake, and sailed for England on his wedding trip. It was several years before he returned to America and purchased the plantation at the South End of Sapelo.

Thomas Spalding was prominent in the affairs of Georgia, being a member of the Constitutional Convention of 1798, one of the signers of the Constitution, and the last surviving member of that body. He was a member of the Georgia Senate from McIntosh County from 1803 to 1814, and in 1826 was named a member of the Commission to determine the boundary line between Georgia and Florida. He died on January 4, 1851, and he and his wife are buried in the Spalding lot in St. Andrews cemetery, Darien. Here, also, are the graves of Margery (McIntosh) Spalding, the mother of Thomas Spalding, and Jean (Martin) Leake, the mother of Sarah (Leake) Spalding.

Thomas Spalding made large contracts for furnishing live oak timbers for the United States Navy, and by clearing the forests for this purpose opened fields for cotton, sugar cane, and all manner of produce.

During the years 1800-1802, he built the house at the South End from plans thought to have been brought from Southern France or Italy. The construction was under the supervision of Roswell King, who, with his son, later managed the Butler estates, leaving this section in 1838 and moving to North Georgia, where he founded the town of Roswell.

The design of this house, which has been carefully preserved in the restoration by the present owner, is unique and impressive, even in this modern time, and must have been looked upon as one of the most interesting dwellings in America at the time of its erection.

Sapelo is now the property of Mr. and Mrs. Howard E. Coffin, of Detroit.

JEKYLL ISLAND

The early Indian name for Jekyll Island was *Ospo.* The French called the island, *Ile de la Somme,* and St. Andrews Sound, *Riviere Somme;* while the Spaniards designated the island, *Isla de Gualequini,* or *Obaldaquini,* with St. Simons Sound as *Bahia de Gualequini,* and St. Andrews Sound, *Bahia de Ballenas* (meaning "Bay of Whales").

During the Spanish occupation of this territory, the mission of San Buenaventura de Gualequini was established and maintained so as to teach and convert the Jekyll Indians, who were of the Guale tribe. The mission was finally abandoned in 1686 when Spain withdrew to the St. Marys River.

With the coming of the English, Oglethorpe named this island in honor of his friend, Sir Joseph Jekyll, Master of the Rolls, who had contributed six hundred pounds towards the establishment of the Colony of Georgia.

Under date of Sept. 19, 1738, Oglethorpe wrote Sir Joseph Jekyll as follows:

"Jekyll Sound

"Sir,

"I am now come to an anchor in a Harbor and near an Island that bears your Name".

Oglethorpe caused fortifications to be erected on the north end of Jekyll and placed Capt. William Horton in command. Two years later Horton was made a major and built a two-story tabby house, which is still standing.

Southwest of the Horton house and on the bank of the creek now known as duBignon Creek, the brewery was established to make beer for the soldiers at Frederica. Crops of rye and hops were planted to supply the brewery. The bank of the creek has washed and the walls of the brewery have fallen; however, large pieces of tabby can be seen and mark the site of the building.

Major Horton cut a road across the north end of Jekyll, running east and west, from his tabby house to the beach, which road is still known as the Horton Road.

During the Spanish Invasion of 1742, the Spaniards landed on Jekyll and burned Major Horton's house.

Horton was a trusted officer and Oglethorpe chose him for important missions to the English at Charleston and the Spaniards at St. Augustine; at one time he was left in charge of the Colony of Georgia. He died at Savannah Jan. 23, 1748, of malignant fever.

On April 5, 1768, Jekyll Island was granted to Clement

Martin, "the elder", whose father had been Secretary to the Trustees and whose daughter, Jean, married Richard Leake.

In 1791, Jekyll was sold to four Frenchmen who had formerly lived on Sapelo Island and who held it jointly for a few years when it was acquired by one of them, Le Sieur Christophe Poulain de la Houssaye du Bignon, a native of Saint-Malo in Brittany. After coming to America, he dropped the name de la Houssaye and became known as Poulain du Bignon.

Capt. C. S. Wylly's description of Capt. duBignon is colorful:

"Capt. duBignon's history would have delighted a writer like Joseph Conrad. He had seen the world in many places and had drunk deep from many and varied cups of adventure. In his youth he was an officer in the French Army in India, and served for years fighting against the domination of Great Britain. He was detailed as an instructor to the armies of a great 'Rajah' and lived among the barbaric splendor of his court. Later he commanded a vessel of war sailing under the French flag, and in those years of continual warfare he gallantly upheld the 'Lilies of France' against all comers. Such was the man who purchased Jekyll."

Sea Island cotton was the principal crop planted on the duBignon plantations and a large acreage was devoted to its cultivation.

Poulain duBignon repaired the old tabby building built by Major Horton and made it his home. As the family grew, wings were added and built of wood.

Capt. duBignon died in 1814 and was buried near duBignon Creek with a live oak tree as his only monument.

Poulain and Margaret (Locieux) duBignon had two sons—Henri and Joseph. In 1807 Henri duBignon married Ann Amelia Nicolau of Glynn County, a member of a family from Bordeaux, France, who settled in this county and made their home at Marengo.

Henri and Ann Amelia (Nicolau) duBignon had four sons and four daughters—Charles, Eliza, Henry, Sarah, Katharine, John Couper, Joseph and Eugenia.

Eliza, Henry and John Couper duBignon never married.

Charles duBignon married Ann V. Grantland and made his home near Milledgeville.

Sarah duBignon married Capt. Tom Bourke.

Katharine duBignon married Dr. Robert Hazlehurst.

Joseph duBignon married Felicite Riffault, whose mother is buried in the little burying ground on Jekyll. They built their home about a mile south of the old duBignon home. This house was burned many years ago.

Eugenia duBignon married Archibald Burke and moved to Texas to live.

Joseph and Felicite (Riffault) duBignon had two sons and four daughters—Henry Riffault, John Eugene, Josephine, Louise, Felicite, and Mary.

Henry Riffault duBignon married Alice, the daughter of John Francis and Emily (Blois) Symons.

John Eugene duBignon married Mrs. Frances (Schlatter) Westmoreland, the daughter of Col. Charles and Frances Schlatter.

Josephine duBignon married N. S. Finney.

Louise duBignon married W. F. Stewart.

Felicite duBignon married William Davenport, while Mary duBignon never married.

The little burying ground on Jekyll contains the bodies of several members of the duBignon family whose graves bear the following inscriptions:

Beneath this marble
Repose the remains
of
Mrs. Amelia duBignon
who departed this life on the
4th May 1850
aged sixty-three years
to enter upon that which awaits
the pious Christian in eternity.
To know her was to esteem her.
Highly educated in France,
Of which she was a native;
Amiable and courteous,
She bid adieu to a devoted family
And a large circle of friends
Who prized her highly for her many
Sociable virtues, and respected her
As an ornament of society.

Requiescat in pace.

Ah, Loved one, through this world's fierce strife
Thou wert our friend and gentle guide
And dearly wert thee loved in life,
But dearer still since thou hast died.
And now we raise this tablet stone,
To mark the place, where sleeps in death,
As kind a heart as earth hath known,
As pure as e'er drew mortal breath.

Sacred
to the memory
of
Marie Felicite Riffault
born the 14th December, 1776
in St. Domingo,
and died at Brunswick, Ga.
6 April, 1852

Not only good and kind
But strong and elevated was her mind,
Fond to oblige, too feeling to offend,
Beloved by all, and to all a good friend,
And faithful to her God.

Requiescat in pace.

* * * * *

This tablet is erected
to perpetuate the memory
of
Joseph du Bignon
Who departed this life
On the 27th April 1850
in the 36th year of his age

Remarkable for his noble and social virtues as a son, brother and a husband. A patriot and friend, he was suddenly and in the dawn of his usefulness taken from a devoted wife, endearing children, parents, sisters and friends who are left to mourn his premature death.

Requiescat in pace.

What though our bitter tears shall fall,
Above thy grave like autumn's rain,
Yet would we not thy spirit call
Back to these scenes of care again.
For blessed is he, and doubly blessed,
Who nobly all life's paths had trod,
Content to find his final rest
Within the bosom of his God.

During slavery days, the slave ships were wont to land their cargoes on the islands along the coast where the negroes were hidden until they could be disposed of.

On the lawn in front of Faith Chapel on Jekyll is a large iron pot which bears the following inscription:

"Mess kettle from slave yacht *Wanderer*, Captain Corry, used for feeding the slaves landed on Jekyl Island November 28, 1858. Yacht owned by Charles A. L. Lamar of Savannah, Ga."

During the War Between the States a battery was located and rifle pits dug at Margaret's Landing on the edge of duBignon Creek. These earthworks are still visible although overgrown with shrubs and trees.

Jekyll remained in the duBignon family until 1886, when it was bought by its present owners, the Jekyll Island Club, a group of America's richest men whose membership represents one-seventh of the wealth of the world. Here they have their magnificent homes and a palatial club house where they spend the months of January, February and March, seeking relief from the biting cold of their northern winters.

CUMBERLAND ISLAND

The early Indian name for Cumberland Island was *Missoe* (meaning *sassafras*); it was also called *Tacatacuru.* The French name for this island was *Ile de la Seine* and for the St. Marys River *Riviere Seine,* while the Spaniards used *Isla de San Pedro* for the island and *Bahia de San Pedro* for the river.

The Indians of Cumberland Island were Timucuans, who were a more peaceful tribe than the Guale Indians and spoke a different language.

The Spanish settlement on Cumberland was one of the first they made in Georgia and was maintained until 1686.

There is a pretty story connected with the changing of the name San Pedro to Cumberland. When Oglethorpe returned to England from his first voyage to Georgia, he took back with him a number of Indians, among whom were Tomochichi, the aged mico or chief of the Yemassee Indians, and his nephew and heir, Toonahowi. While there they were lavishly entertained, being presented at Court and showered with gifts. The Duke of Cumberland, a brother of King George II, presented Toonahowi with a gold watch.

When Oglethorpe returned to Georgia, he made a trip down the coast surveying the islands and mainland. On this trip he was accompanied by Toonahowi, who asked permission to change the name of the Island of San Pedro to Cumberland, in honor of his English friend who had given him the watch.

Oglethorpe had erected on Cumberland Island three batteries—Fort St. Andrews, erected in 1736, on high commanding ground on the north-east point of the island; a battery on the west to control the inland navigation; and Fort William, a place of considerable strength, commanding the entrance of St. Marys River. Two companies of Oglethorpe's regiment were stationed near Fort St. Andrew. As many of these soldiers were married, lots were assigned to them which they cultivated and improved. Near here was the little village of Barrimacke.

With the close of Spanish-American hostilities following the Battle of Bloody Marsh in 1742, these military fortifications were practically abandoned, and Cumberland became the home of wealthy planters.

A short time before his death in 1786, General Nathanael Greene purchased Dungeness on the south end of Cumberland Island. After his death, his widow, Catherine (Littlefield) Greene, sold the plantation home on the Savannah River, Mulberry Grove, and made her home at Dungeness.

Catherine Green married for her second husband, Phineas Miller, who had managed Gen. Greene's estates and who continued in this capacity after the General's death.

Phineas Miller was a graduate of Yale University and a man far above the average. He was living at Mulberry Grove when Eli Whitney invented the cotton gin and became a partner with Whitney in the manufacture and sale of the gins. Miller agreed to furnish the necessary capital, and on May 27, 1793, the two friends entered into partnership as Miller & Whitney. The cotton gin was a mechanical success but failed to provide its owners with any considerable revenue.

Phineas Miller was a member of the Georgia Senate from Camden County in 1803 and was named Justice of the Inferior Court of Camden County on August 5, 1803, which position he held until his death on December 7, of the same year.

Catherine (Littlefield) Greene Miller had no children by Phineas Miller; by her first husband, Gen. Nathanael Greene, she had five children—George Washington, Martha Washington, Cornelia Lott, Nathanael Ray, and Louisa Catherine.

George Washington Greene was drowned in the Savannah River in 1794 and his body lies, with that of his father, under the Greene monument in Johnson Square, Savannah.

Martha Washington Greene married John Clark Nightingale and many of their descendants live in Glynn County today. After the death of Mr. Nightingale in 1816, she married Dr. Henry Turner of Tennessee.

Cornelia Lott Greene married, first, Peyton Skipwith; her second husband was Edward B. Littlefield of Tennessee.

Nathanael Ray Greene married Ann Clark of Rhode Island.

Louisa Catherine Greene married James Shaw and lived at Dungeness.

Catherine Miller died September 2, 1814, and was buried in the graveyard at Dungeness.

The body of Gen. Richard Henry Lee, better known as "Light Horse Harry" Lee, and father of Gen. Robert Edward Lee, lay for many years in this same graveyard.

Early in February, 1818, as Gen. Richard Henry Lee was returning from a trip to Cuba he was taken ill and the vessel stopped at Cumberland that he might go to the home of Mrs. Shaw, the daughter of his old friend, Gen. Greene. While here he died and his body rested in this quiet spot until 1913, when the Legislature of Virgina had it removed to Lexington to lie by the side of his illustrious son.

The older residents of Brunswick remember a visit which Gen. Robert E. Lee made to the grave of his father in 1870. Securing a boat in Brunswick with which to make the trip to Cumberland, several of his soldier-comrades accompanied him and guided him to the last resting place of his father.

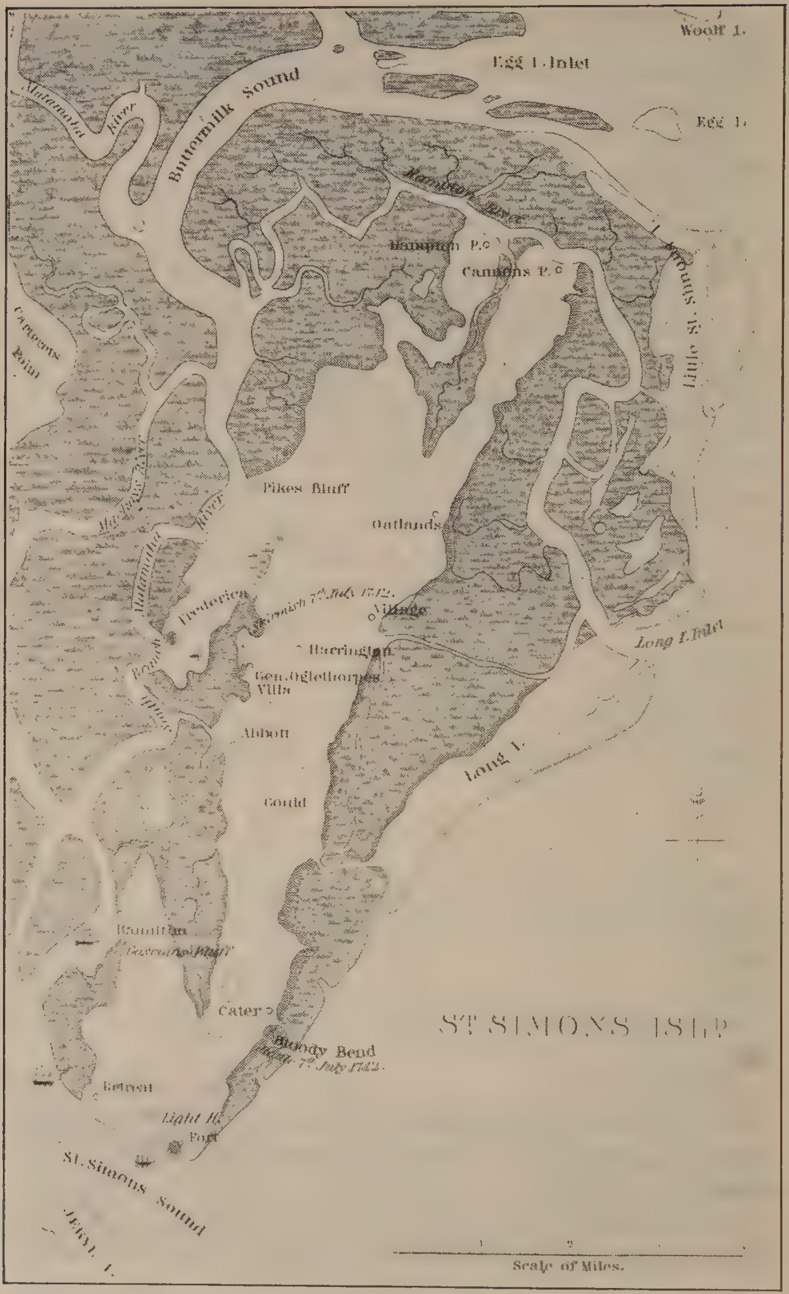
The Carnegie family now owns Dungeness and practically the entire south end of Cumberland Island.

ST. SIMONS ISLAND

Of this string of islands fringing the coast of Georgia, only one remains open to the public, where the ordinary well-to-do citizen may obtain a home-site—St. Simons. Here the eye may feast on palm and pine, on live oak festooned with gray moss, on entangled vine and shrub—truly an artist's paradise.

No spot in America can rival this picturesque island in historic memories, in weird legends, or in dramatic episodes. The background is a tangle of Spanish and English traditions.

The Indian name for this island was *Asao.* The French called it *Ile de la Loire* with St. Simons Sound as *Riviere Loire,* while the Altamaha Sound was *Riviere Charente* and Wolf Island *Ila de la Charente.* The Spanish names for St. Simons Island were *Isla de Asao* or *(Talaxe)*


Woolf I.
Egg I. Inlet
Egg I.
Buttermilk Sound
Matamaha River
Hampton River
Hampton P.O.
Cannons P.O.
Little St. Simons I.
Cartwrights Point
Pikes Bluff
Oatlands
Matamaha River
Frederica
Spanish 7th July 1742.
Village
Harrington
Gen. Oglethorpes Villa
Abbott
Long I. Inlet
Long I.
Gould
Hamilton
Gascoigne Bluff
Cater
Bloody Bend
Battle 7th July 1742.
ST. SIMONS ISLD.
Retreat
Light Ho.
Fort
St. Simons Sound
Jekyl I.
1
2
Scale of Miles.

MAP OF ST. SIMONS ISLAND from Stevens' "History of Georgia", Vol. I., published in 1847.

and *San Simon* with St. Simons Sound as *Bahia de Gualequini* and the Altamaha Sound *Bahia de Asao* or *(Talaxe).*

The Spanish occupation of St. Simons Island, which is dealt with in another chapter, furnishes an interesting epoch in the colorful picture of her history.

With the coming of the English, St. Simons comes into prominence as the site chosen for the defense of the colony.

Soon after founding the settlement at Savannah, Oglethorpe made a trip along the coast to locate the site for a fort which he would erect to protect all his settlements and those of South Carolina against the Spaniards in Florida and Cuba. He chose a location on St. Simons on the south branch of the Altamaha River and named the place *Frederica* in honor of Frederick, Prince of Wales, son of George II and father of George III.

Returning to England, Oglethorpe selected the colonists and accumulated the supplies with which to settle the new town. This band of immigrants left England December 10, 1735, on board the *Symond,* Capt. Joseph Cornish, and the *London Merchant,* Capt. John Thomas, with His Majesty's sloop-of-war, *Hawk,* Capt. James Gascoigne, as convoy. The party numbered 227 persons, including the English settlers, the Moravians, the Salzburgers, the missionaries (the Wesleys and Mr. Ingham), and Oglethorpe and his servants.

February 5, 1736, the vessels came to anchor at Tybee Roads and the following day Oglethorpe carried the people ashore on Peeper Island, where they dug a well and obtained a supply of fresh water.

Leaving the settlers here, Oglethorpe went to Savannah and to Ebenezer to handle matters which claimed his immediate attention.

The Moravians did not go to Frederica, since fighting was against their religion, but joined the settlement of their countrymen near Irene school house—just above Savannah, where they might have the benefit of their ministers. However, Christian Adolph von Hermsdorf, who had joined the Moravians at Hamburg and had come to America with them as a volunteer, for he was not one of their band, assured Oglethorpe that he would never forsake him but "serve with the English to the last". Hermsdorf was made a captain and given a position of importance in superintending the fortifications erected on St. Simons.

Some of the Salzburgers also came to St. Simons, while others asked permission to join their brethren at Ebenezer, which was granted.

When they left London it was intended that the two vessels should go to Frederica and land the immigrants and supplies at the place where the town was to be built, but the captains refused to bring their vessels down without a pilot. At last, Oglethorpe was forced to purchase the cargo of the sloop *Midnight,* Capt. Barnes, lately arrived at Savannah, the captain agreeing to deliver the cargo at Frederica. Captains Cornish and Thomas consented to come down in the *Midnight,* learn the channel, and then conduct their vessels to Frederica. Oglethorpe sent Mr. Tanner, Mr. Horton, and thirty of the single men of the colony with cannons, arms, ammunition, and tools for entrenching on board the *Midnight,* while he took the inside route in a periagua (a long flat-bottomed boat, having two masts, and generally rowed with two oars only). He carried with him Capt. Hermsdorf, two settlers, and some Indians. Capt. Dunbar also accompanied them in his scout boat. When Oglethorpe reached Frederica on February 18th, he found the *Midnight* there before him.

The place selected for the building of the settlement was the site of an old Indian field of thirty or forty acres. At this place the bluff rose about ten feet above high water mark and was dry and sandy. The fort was located at a bend in the river and at a point which commanded the river both above and below—an ideal situation.

After establishing the newcomers here, Oglethorpe returned to the vessels, which were anchored in Tybee Roads near Peeper Island, to bring down the remaining settlers and their families. However, Captains Cornish and Thomas still refused to bring their vessels to Frederica, even though assured of sufficient water for safe passage, and Oglethorpe was forced to charter another vessel, the *Peter and James,* to bring down the supplies. A fleet of periaguas was secured for the transportation of the remaining settlers and the women and children. They took the inside route, leaving the mouth of the Savannah River March 2nd, and making the trip to Frederica in five days.

FORT FREDERICA

The strangers were delighted with their new home. The beautiful forest of oak, cedar, and pine, festooned with moss and vines, and filled with game, together with the bounteous supply of food to be had from the waters, all seemed a source of gratification.

Moore's *Voyage to Georgia* says: "The island abounds with deer and rabbits; there are no buffaloes in it, though there are large herds upon the main".

Oglethorpe divided the colonists into working parties that there might be no confusion and the work progressed with great rapidity.

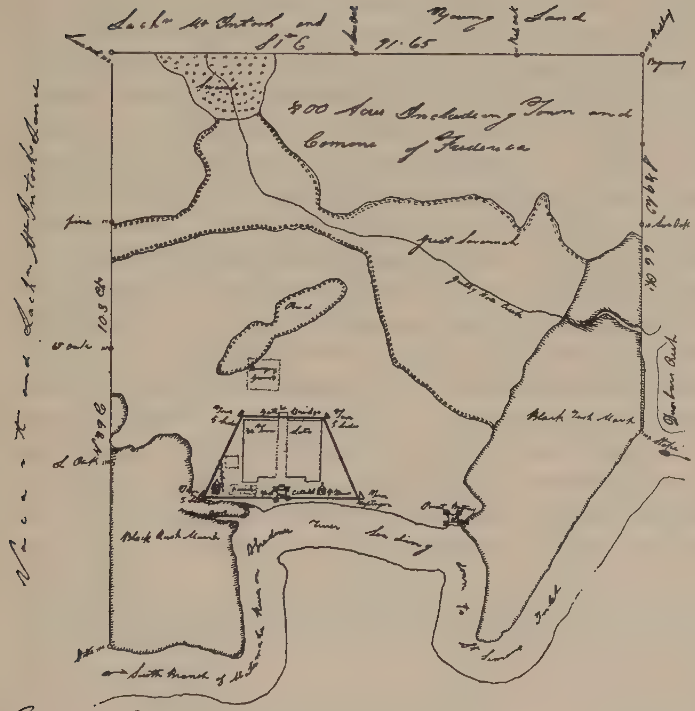
Some of the buildings were built of brick that had been brought over from England for that purpose, but the fort and many of the buildings were constructed of *tabby* (sometimes spelled *tappy*)—a mixture of lime (made by burning oyster shells), sand and oyster shells. This was mixed with water, poured into a form made of boards, and tamped with a heavy weight to pack and make it firm, an operation which possibly explains the name *tabby* or *tappy*. This composition is very much like our concrete of today and is almost indestructible. In fact, we have buildings of this material that have stood for centuries.

The colonists were allotted plots for planting, in addition to their building lots, and among the items cultivated we find barley, turnips, lucerne grass, pumpkins, watermelons, corn, oats, rye, wheat, flax, hemp, and potatoes.

Realizing the need of a better means of communication, Oglethorpe sent Walter Augustine and Mr. Tolme to survey the country from Savannah to Darien and to open up a road between these two settlements. They were escorted by Hugh Mackay, Jr., with ten rangers, and a party of Indians. The road which was surveyed at this time is still used and is now known as the Atlantic Coastal Highway.

After completing this survey, the party went to Frederica. The six horses used in the work of cutting the road were carried to Frederica from Darien in a periagua, and for a long time were the only horses Oglethorpe had on St. Simons.

To facilitate communication between Frederica and Darien, a canal was cut through General's Island. This brought no small joy to the people of Frederica, since they


Lachn McIntosh and
81 C
91.65
Young Land
400 Acres Including Town and Commons of Frederica
Swamp
great Swamp
pine
103 Ch
Black Rush Marsh
Vacant and Lachn McIntosh Land
James Moore Land
Dunbar Creek
Town Landing
South Branch of the

Georgia Glynn County
approv'd of by me
W. Mackintosh
only acting Comr

I do hereby Certify that the above is done by an Accurate Survey made by my by Order of the Commissioners appointed by the General Assembly of Georgia in the Year 1796— For the Town and Commons of Frederica on the Island of St Simons
Joshua Miller Depty Survr

MAP OF THE TOWN AND COMMONS OF FREDERICA, ST. SIMONS ISLAND, GEORGIA, made by Joshua Miller, Deputy Surveyor, by order of the Commissioners appointed by the General Assembly of Georgia in 1796; approved by William Mackintosh, "only Acting Commissioner". Tracing by D. R. Paulk from photostat of the original which is in the office of the Secretary of State in Atlanta.

now had easy communication with Darien, from there to Savannah, and, consequently, with all of the English Colonies of North America. This canal is still in use and is known as *General's Cut.*

It is to be regretted that we have no complete record of the early settlers of Frederica. However, some of the officers were Major Horton, Capt. Raymond Demere, Capt. MacIntosh, Lieut. Sutherland, and Lieut. Delegal (who commanded the King's Independent Company stationed on the east point of St. Simons, known as Delegal's Fort at Sea Point). Richard Johnston, Daniel Cannon, and John Caldwell were bailiffs; William Abbott and John Flower, constables; and John Levally and Daniel Parnell, tything-men. Francis Moore, who wrote the best account we have of the settlement of Frederica, *A Voyage to Georgia begun in the year 1735,* came to Frederica as the keeper of stores; John Robinson, as bricklayer; Major Cook and Samuel Auspourger, as engineers; Pighby, as servant to the Trustees; David Fellows, as coxswain of Oglethorpe's boat; Thomas Hunt, as Oglethorpe's servant boy; Henry Manley, as overseer for Oglethorpe; Mariotte, as Secretary to Oglethorpe (succeeding Charles Wesley) and, later, as magistrate; and Thomas Hawkins, as the medical doctor for the settlement.

A town built just behind the fort grew to be of great importance in the colony. In 1740 Frederica had 1,000 inhabitants, including the regiment of English Regulars, which was stationed here.

The town of Frederica was enclosed with a palisaded wall made of cedar posts twelve inches thick and set upright in the ground. Entrance to the enclosure could be had through two gates, known as the land-port and the water-port. Over the land-port entry was erected a tower twenty feet square in which sentinels were posted.

This wall around the town afforded ample protection from attacks by land. At the foot of the wall a ditch, or moat, was dug and flood gates constructed at either end so that, in case of attack, the tidewater could be admitted. Thus the isolation of Frederica was rendered complete and the strength of its fortifications materially enhanced. This moat can be plainly seen to-day, even though two centuries have elapsed since it was dug.

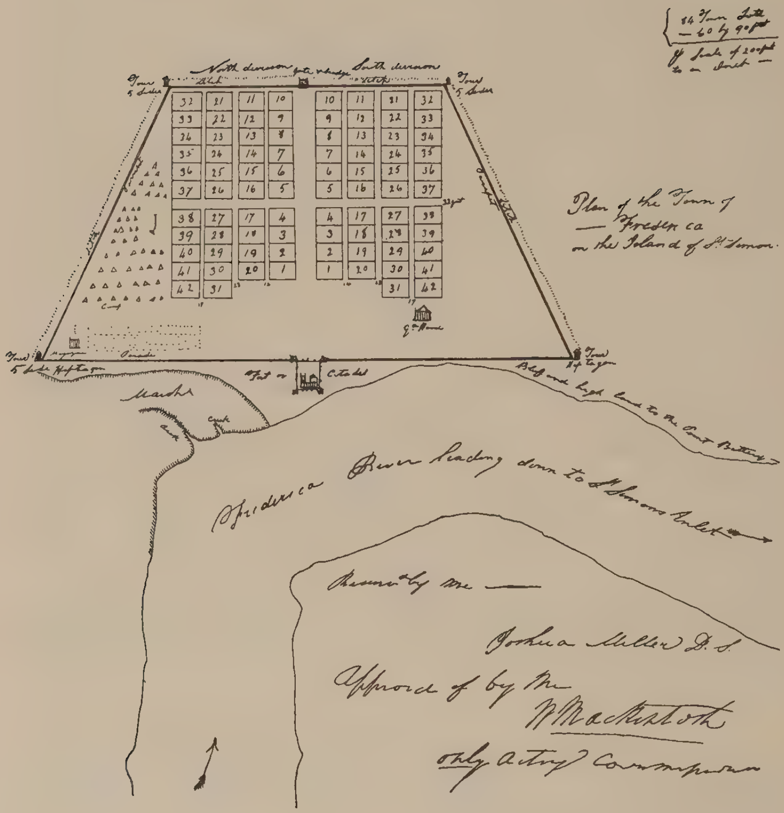
A description of Frederica, published in London in 1741, is of interest here:

"There are many good buildings in the town, several of which are brick. There is likewise a fort and store-house belonging to the Trust (Trustees). The people have a minister who has a salary from the 'Society for Propagating the Gospel in Foreign Parts.' In the neighborhood of the town, there is a fine meadow of 320 acres ditched in, on which a number of cattle are fed, and good hay is likewise made on it. At some distance from the town is the camp for Gen. Oglethorpe's Regiment. The country about it is well cultivated, several parcels of land not far distant from the camp having been granted in small lots to the soldiers, many of whom are married, and fifty-five children were born there last year. These soldiers are most industrious, and willing to plant; the rest are generally desirous of wives, but there are not enough women in the country to supply them. There are some handsome homes built by the officers of the Regiment, and besides the town of Frederica there are other little villages on the Island. A sufficient quantity of pot-herbs, pulse and fruit is produced there to supply both the town and garrison; and the people of Frederica have begun to malt and to brew; and the soldiers' wives spin cotton of the country, which they knit into stockings. At the town of Frederica is a Town Court for administering justice in the southern part of the Province with the same number of magistrates as at Savannah."

Fort Frederica was "the largest, most regular and perhaps the most costly" fortification erected by the English in North America. Parliament gave ten thousand pounds for fortifying the Province, which was used at Fort Frederica and Fort St. Simons.

After establishing the settlers at Frederica and getting the work of building the fortifications under way, Oglethorpe returned to England to secure the soldiers for the defense of the Colony. On July 1, 1738, he embarked for Georgia with his regiment of British Regulars—seven hundred seasoned troops who had seen service under the British Flag in other parts of the world.

An account of their arrival at St. Simons, from a news article of that day, says: "General Oglethorpe and the troops that came over with him were all landed at the


84 Town Lotts
— 60 by 90 feet
by Scale of 200 feet to an Inch —
North devision
gate & bridge
South devision
Tower 5 Sides
Tower 5 Sides
Plan of the Town of
— Frederica
on the Island of St Simon.
Camp
Magazine
Parade
Tower
5 Sides Heptagon
Gd. House
Tower
Heptagon
Fort or Citadel
Marsh
Creek
Bluff and high land to the Point Battery
Frederica River leading down to St Simons Inlet
Surveyed by me —
Joshua Miller D.S.
Approved of by me
W Mackintosh
only Acting Commissioner

PLAN OF THE TOWN OF FREDERICA ON THE ISLAND OF ST. SIMONS made by Joshua Miller, Deputy Surveyor, and approved by William Mackintosh, "only Acting Commissioner". Map shows location, number, etc., of the 86 town lots, 60x90 ft., the fort, guard house, barracks, camp, parade ground, moat, gate, etc. Tracing by D. R. Paulk from photostat of the original which is in the office of the Secretary of State in Atlanta.

Soldiers' Fort (Fort St. Simons), at the South End of St. Simons, on the 19th of September, and were saluted by all the cannon. The General encamped near the fort, and stayed there until the 21st, to forward the disembarkation, and give necessary orders. The regiment is complete and every officer at his post.

"On the 21st of September the General came up to Frederica and was saluted by fifteen guns from the fort in the town. The magistrates and townsmen waited upon him in a body, to congratulate him upon his arrival."

At Couper's Point on the south end of St. Simons was located Delegal's Fort, which, built of logs near the edge of the water, was soon destroyed.

Fort St. Simons was located on the site now occupied by the Light House. The Spaniards reported a rather unique method of defense employed at Fort St. Simons. Monteano, the commander of the Spanish Expedition, says: "On its parapet were a few rows of barrels filled with earth and planted with thorns [thought to be prickly pears], to serve as a parapet".

To establish easy communication between Fort St. Simons and Fort Frederica, Oglethorpe had a road built which was known as the Military Road.

From Frederica this road led due east and crossed Gully Hole Creek at its narrowest point. After crossing the creek and marsh, or "savanna", the road swung to the southeast, crossing the present road to the South End just north of Obligation Pond, and touched the eastern shore of St. Simons where the present settlement of *Harrington* is located today. From this point it followed the edge of the marsh to the site of the *Battle of Bloody Marsh,* where it made a direct line to Fort St. Simons.

A news item from Frederica, published in the Gentlemen's Magazine (London), in January, 1839, relates that after the arrival of a regiment of troops from Great Britain for garrison duty "the Inhabitants of the Town went out on the 25th (September, 1738) with the General (Oglethorpe), and cut a Road thro' the Woods down to the Soldiers Fort (Fort St. Simons) in a straight Line, so that there is an open Communication from thence; they perform'd this Work in three Days, tho' it is near 6 Miles thro' thick Woods".

The location of this road was an important factor in the fighting with the Spaniards. Since it followed the eastern shore, movements along this road were not visible to the enemy vessels in Frederica River.

Very little of the road remains today, but in a few places this Military Road may be traced. From the old gate of the Town of Frederica the road may be followed to the place where it crossed the marsh and Gully Hole Creek. Another part which is still visible is a portion north of the site of Bloody Marsh.

Impressive despite the havoc wrought by two centuries, the ruins of Fort Frederica still stand on the bank of Frederica River. Only one of the ancient cannon is left, the others having been removed at the beginning of the Revolutionary War and used in the fortifications of Fort Morris at Sunbury.

The tract of land on which this fort is situated is now the property of the Georgia Society of the Colonial Dames of America, who have marked the fort with a bronze tablet.

"Only a mouldering ruin! Remorseless Time
Hath been at work upon these ivied walls.
But what a lengthened scroll of deeds sublime
This grand old wreck from out of the past recalls!
Save for the whisperings of the storied wave
That girts these crumbling bastions round about,
The long, deep silence of the voiceless grave
Now broods at last upon the old redoubt."
—L. L. Knight.

BLOODY MARSH

The threatened invasion of the English settlements by the Spaniards did not occur until 1742 when a fleet of 51 vessels and 5,000 men under the command of Monteano, sailed to a point on the west of St. Simons and made preparations to land.

The Spaniards realized the importance of capturing St. Simons before they attempted to invade the upper coast, as is shown by the instructions from Horcasitas, Governor of Cuba, to Monteano, Governor of Florida and Commander-in-chief of the expedition:

"I regard as indispensible the invasion, before anything else is attempted, of the Island of Saint Simon, first occupying the northern entrance so as to close the pass to the enemy, and intercept any relief he might receive from that direction; the landing is to take place from three vessels at one and the same time on the beach.

"The first step having been, thanks to the Divine Grace, and to your Lordship's wise management, successfully taken, Your Lordship will next adopt measures . . . . . . to proceed northward by interior channels, devastating, laying waste, sacking and burning whatever settlements, plantations and towns there may be as far as Port Royal, inclusive, razing its fort, and taking possession of the entire country; for your Lordship is informed of the fact that those parts hold no hostile troops able to resist those under your command."

The following is from Monteano to Campillo, one of the Ministers of Philip V: "For Carolina once ruined and destroyed, the extermination of her colonial dependencies will follow . . . . "

Oglethorpe's entire force numbered only 650 men, so he decided to concentrate all his defenses at Frederica. He abandoned all other fortifications, spiking the cannon and removing supplies to prevent their being of use to the Spaniards, who landed and took possession of Fort St. Simons.

A number of skirmishes were held and on July 7th a battle occurred at a point where the road from Frederica to Fort St. Simons crossed the marsh. Oglethorpe's men were assisted by a company of Scotch Highlanders from Darien, by a body of men from Savannah under command of Capt. Noble Jones, and by some Indians, among whom was Toonahowi.

The English forces were overwhelmed by superior numbers and retreated towards Frederica. The Highlanders brought up the rear and, after passing this "bend, in crescent form", which was to become the scene of the Battle of Bloody Marsh, Lieut. McKay and Lieut. Sutherland, with their troops, decided "to return through the brush and take post at the two points of the crescent".

No sooner was this done than the Spaniards reached this place and, seeing by the foot-prints in the sand that the English were in rapid retreat and believing that the fighting for the day was over, they stacked their guns and prepared to eat. The English attacked just at this time. Nearly every Spaniard in this engagement was killed, wounded, or captured. This is known as the Battle of Bloody Marsh because it is said that the marsh was red with the blood of the dead and wounded.

Thomas Spalding, in his *Life of Oglethorpe*, fixes the exact location of this battle:

"The road from Frederica proceeded in a southeastern direction for two or three miles, where it reaches the eastern marsh; this marsh was bounded to the east, or seaward, by a thick and impracticable morass; on the west, by dense, close wood. The highway continued along the marsh for two miles, sometimes opening into wide spreads of firm land . . . . . But when it had approached within two miles of the south end, there was a *bend, in crescent form,* in which the firm way was not more than twenty yards wide; on the east or convex side of the crescent an intense morass, on the concave or western shore of the crescent an extreme thick brush-wood."

* * * * * * * *

"The tract of land that surrounded this field of action was afterwards granted to Col. William McIntosh, my grandfather. It was sold subsequently to Mr. Cater and Mr. Page of St. Simons Island. Mr. Cater's house stands within a hundred yards from the *Bloody Bend,* as it was named from that day."

This tract of land is now the property of Mrs. Maxfield Parrish.

The monument which marks this historic spot was erected by the Georgia Society of the Colonial Dames of America and the Georgia Society of the Sons of Colonial Wars.

Being led to believe by means of a decoy letter that Oglethorpe had superior forces and that he would shortly receive reinforcements from South Carolina, the Spanish Commander, already discouraged by the losses at Bloody Marsh, abandoned the invasion of the English Colonies and returned to St. Augustine. In fact, this was the last attempt on the part of Spain to claim any land that was being settled by the English; twenty-one years later by the Treaty of Paris she relinquished to England all claim to this territory.

The Battle of Bloody Marsh is considered one of the decisive battles of the world because it decided the language and customs that would belong to this country. Just as the Battle of Quebec in 1759 drove the French from Canada, so the Battle of Bloody Marsh decided the fate of the Spaniards.

With a mere handful of men, Oglethorpe turned the tide of Spanish Invasion that was slowly but surely creeping northward.

Thomas Carlyle, great historian, philosopher and essayist, says of it:

"Half the world was hidden in embryo under it—the incalculable Yankee Nation itself, the greatest phenomenon of these ages. This, too, little as careless readers on either side of the sea now know it, lay involved: Shall there be a Yankee Nation? Shall the New World be Spanish type? Shall it be English?"

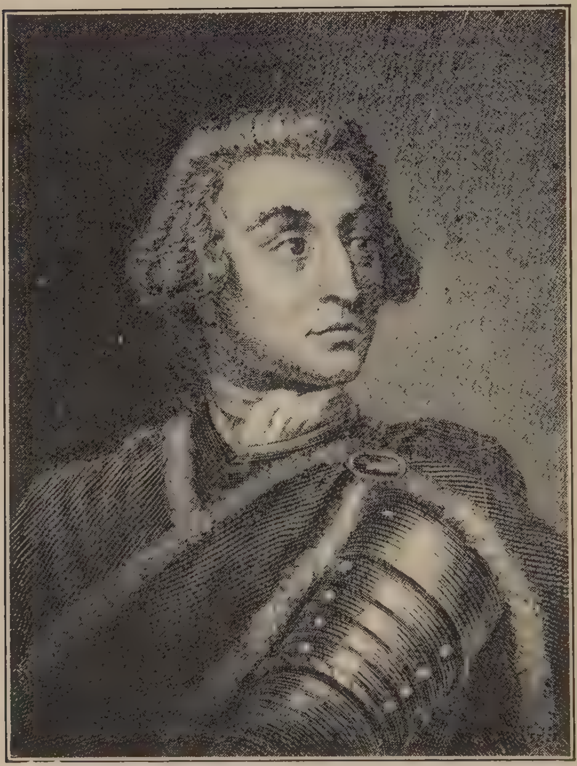
"If ever freedom's altar-fires
Grow cold, or but one spark expires;
If Truth be ever sold to buyers,
Let free-born sons remember sires
At Bloody Marsh."
—L. L. Knight.

GEORGIA'S FIRST GOVERNOR'S MANSION

Southeast of the old Town of Frederica was located a tract of fifty acres of land which Oglethorpe reserved for himself. It was within sight of Frederica and, yet, far enough removed that the General might have quiet and rest.

Here he erected a cottage, planted a garden, and set out an orchard of oranges, grapes, and figs. This was the only home he ever owned or claimed in Georgia, and was in fact Georgia's first Governor's Mansion.

Thomas Spalding of Sapelo Island in his *Life of Oglethorpe*, written in 1840, gives a description of the place. Spalding, who was born at Frederica, was perhaps more than anyone else qualified to speak on this subject, for he



JAMES EDWARD OGLETHORPE

The Founder and First Governor of Georgia says: "I am describing a scene travelled over by my infant footsteps". The description is as follows:

" . . . . It may be remembered, in describing the road executed immediately after the General's arrival with his troops, it was stated that the road entered a beautiful prairie of a mile over. Upon the shore of that prairie, just where the road entered the wood, General Oglethorpe established his own humble homestead. It consisted of a cottage, a garden, and an orchard for oranges, figs and grapes. The house was overshadowed by oaks of every variety. It looked to the westward across the prairie (which was the common pasturage of the herds of the town), upon the entrenched town and fort, and upon the beautiful white houses, which had risen up as by the enchanter's will . . . .

"At General Oglethorpe's cottage, a road diverged due east, passing in about half a mile to the seat of Captain Raymond Demere . . . .

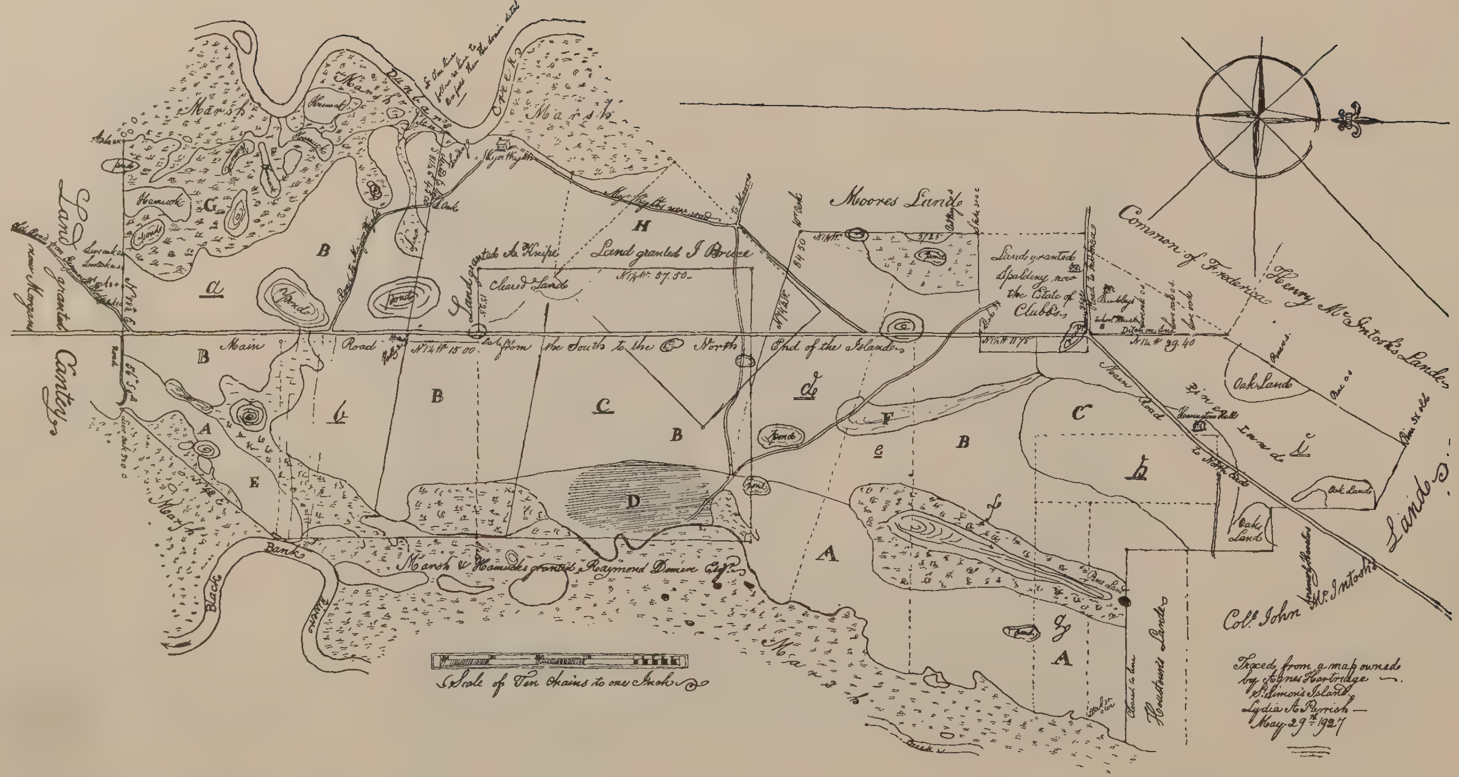
"This cottage and fifty acres of land attached to it, was all the landed domain General Oglethorpe reserved to himself, and after the General went to England, it became the property of my father; so that I am only describing a scene, travelled over by my infant footsteps, and stamped upon my earliest recollections. After the Revolutionary War, the buildings being destroyed, my father sold this little property. But the oaks were only cut down within four or five years past, and the elder people of St. Simons yet feel as if it were sacrilege, and mourn their fall."

Charles Spalding Wylly locates this tract as the Beck Place and states that he recalls the graves that were nearby. The Beck Place is on Frederica Road about a mile southeast of Frederica and just opposite the negro church, which is the approximate location of Oglethorpe's house.

John Stevens of Frederica also stated that he remembered the graves that were at the Beck Place many years ago and that he could not understand how they could have disappeared since the vaults were of brick.

Perhaps the most valuable document in definitely fixing the site of Oglethorpe's home is the old map of lands on St. Simons Island in close proximity to Frederica, which map is reproduced in this volume through the courtesy of Mrs. Agnes C. Hartridge of St. Simons.

Mrs. Maxfield Parrish, whose interest in and knowledge


Common of Frederica
Henry McIntosh's Lands
Moores Land
Land granted Spalding now the State of Clubbs
Land granted I. Bruce
Land granted A. Knipe
Cleared Land
Main Road from the South to the North End of the Island
N 14 W 15 00
N 14 W 57 50
N 14 W 39 40
N 14 W 11 75
Main Road
Pine Lands
Oak Lands
Oak Land
Col. John McIntosh
Lands
Houstoun's Lands
Marsh & Hammocks granted Raymond Demere Esq.
Marsh
Dunbars Creek
Black Bank River
Land granted Cantey
now Morgans
Hammock
Ponds
A
B
C
D
E
F
G
H
a
b
c
d
e
f
g
h
i
Scale of Ten Chains to one Inch
Traced from a map owned by Agnes Hartridge — St. Simon's Island, Lydia A. Parrish — May 29th 1927

MAP OF LANDS IN THE VICINITY OF FREDERICA, ST. SIMONS ISLAND, made Sept. 21, 1801, by John McKinnon, Surveyor at the request of Thomas Young, and being "a resurvey of several tracts of land . . . formerly the property of John Graham, Esq., and sold by the Commissioners of Confiscated Estates . . . made in conformity to a resurvey made by Jacob Lewis, a Surveyor, in the year 1774". This map locates the tract of land once occupied by Oglethorpe. This tracing was made by Mrs. Maxfield Parrish from the original owned by Mrs. Agnes Hartridge.

of the history of St. Simons are always keen, realizing the value of this map, asked permission to make a tracing of the map for the writer, which was readily granted by Mrs. Hartridge.

This map, which was made by John M. McKinnon in 1801, was a resurvey of a map made by Jacob Lewis in 1774.

The tract of land situated in the angle formed by the *"Main Road from the South to the North End of the Island"* and the *"Road to Frederica"* and marked on the map, *"Land granted Spalding now the Estate of Clubb's"*, is probably the fifty acre tract where Oglethorpe made his home. It measures a little more than fifty acres on the map, but the old grants were very indefinite as to acreage. The Military Road crosses this tract and it must have crossed Oglethorpe's fifty acre tract, for his home was located on the road.

Harrington Hall

Harrington Hall, the home of Capt. Raymond Demere, was located a mile and a half east of Fort Frederica on a fifty acre tract granted him "on the north High Road from Frederica to the German Village and bounded west by Colville and east by Dr. Holtzendorf".

Raymond Demere, who came to Georgia with Oglethorpe in 1736, was a "French Huguenot of considerable fortune, much of which he expended in ornamenting a country seat, rather in the French taste than the English . . . . The enclosures were entirely of orange or cassina, a species of ilex, but the most beautiful of the family, with fleshy leaves intensely green . . . . For fifty years after the death of Capt. Demere these hedges, in much of their beauty, continued to permit experiment and to invite others to improvement. If the cassina hedges are even now all gone, they must have perished by the rude axe, in the hands of ruder men, and not by time".

Harrington Hall, named in honor of Capt. Demere's friend, Lord Harrington of England, was a beautiful home and it is to be regretted that there is no trace of the building or hedges to be found now.

Mrs. Charles W. Taylor, who has lived at Frederica all her life, remembers the pile of debris that marked the site of the house and recalls that her mother, Mrs. Charles Stevens, said that the residents of St. Simons often gathered there for amateur theatricals.

Capt. Demere, although "a foreigner by birth" had served ten years in the English army, having been with Lord Harrington in Spain, and was, therefore, a soldier of experience.

Coming to Georgia, he took an active interest in the affairs of the Colony and in 1739 we find him making a formal protest to the Trustees against the introduction of slaves into the Colony.

He was a gallant officer, having taken part in the defense of the Colony during the Spanish Invasion of 1742 which culminated in the Battle of Bloody Marsh.

Raymond Demere was not only an able officer, but was Oglethorpe's trusted friend, their homes being only half a mile apart. When Oglethorpe took final leave of his infant Colony and returned to England in 1743, he gave his desk to Capt. Raymond Demere. This desk, perhaps the only article now in America that was ever owned by our first Governor, is the property of Edward Houston Demere II, of Atlanta.

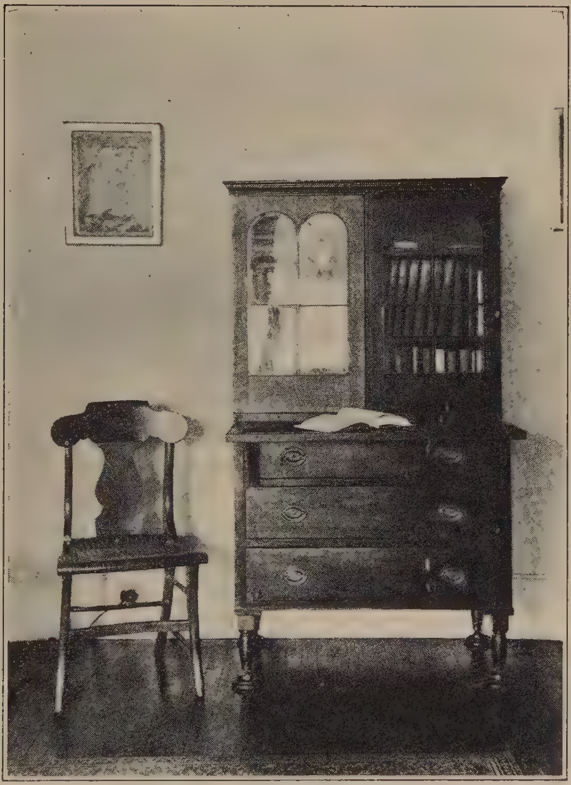
When Oglethorpe returned to England, Capt. Demere commanded a detachment from the three Independent Companies in South Carolina stationed at Fort Frederica, at Fort St. Simons, on Jekyll, and on Cumberland.

The Minutes of the Executive Council held at Savannah on July 23, 1754, state that Capt. Demere "commanding his Majesty's troops stationed at Frederica . . . . acquainted the Board that he hoped to be supplied with plenty of powder and ball and any other small assistance when wanted."

Executive Council assured him that "he might depend on their utmost assistance in that and everything else in their power".

Again, on Sept. 15, 1761, Capt. Demere, having heard rumors that the Spaniards at St. Augustine were planning to invade Georgia, appealed to the Executive Council at Savannah for a "supply of gunpowder for his people", and Council ordered that a barrel of gunpowder be sent.

Raymond Demere served the Colony in many ways; he was named as Commissioner to assist in moving the settlers



OGLETHORPE'S DESK

Upon his departure from America, this desk was presented by Gen. Oglethorpe to his friend, Capt. Raymond Demere. It is now owned by one of his descendants, Edward Houston Demere II, of Atlanta.

from Ossabaw and Sapelo Islands in 1759. He was Justice of the Peace for the Midway, Darien, and Frederica Districts in 1759 and the following year was named Justice for St. James Parish. On Nov. 20, 1764, he was elected to the House of Assembly from St. James Parish but declined the seat since "his private avocation would not permit him to attend the House".

Capt. Demere was described as being "a very industrious and worthy gentleman and peculiarly addicted to the cultivation of lands".

Harrington Hall was one of the very few plantations successfully operated on St. Simons at this period. One writer stated that there were only six plantations here in 1745—those belonging to Capt. Demere; Dr. Holtzendorf, who died about 1762 and whose son Frederic succeeded to the estates; Mr. Sinclair; Mr. Houston; Mr. Hawkins; and Mr. John Terry.

The will of Capt. Demere, who died about April 21, 1766, is on file in the State Department of Archives in Atlanta and directs that the residue of his estate, after certain legacies are paid, shall be divided between his son, Raymond Demere, and his nephew, Raymond Demere. John Graham of Savannah and Donald Mackay, a merchant of Frederica, were named as executors.

The appraisal of the estate, which was made by Lieut. Robt. Baillie, John Polson, James Forrester, and Dr. Allan Stuart, listed articles valued at £3,224, including between 300 and 400 head of "horned cattle"; 50 hogs; 4 riding horses and a mare; silver headed swords; silver mounted pistols; gold headed canes; 350 oz. "plane" silver plate; 100 oz. "chased" silver plate; diamond ring; silver cork screw; silver lock; gold seals; gold brooch with garnets; silver snuff box; gold watch and chain; the periagua *Harrington;* the ranger and old cannon; 25 slaves, valued at £1035; and notes of the following parties: Andrew Marston, Robert Davis, John Harvey, John Simpson, James Forrester, Wm. Mills, Regina Margaretta, Angus McRae, Georgiana McIntosh, Andrew Bruden, Joseph Prunious, Peter Grant, Mark Carr, Wm. Hester, John Perkins, James Johnson, Benj. Arnold, Donald Munro, Anthony Hancock, James Abrahams, Wm. Woodland, Richard Cotymore, John Monroe, John Gilpin, Margaret Grinage, James Innes, John McKay, Owen O. Kannan, and John Price.

Paul Demere, a brother of Capt. Raymond Demere, was also in Georgia and served as lieutenant of the Independent Company. He died without issue and in December, 1762, Raymond Demere petitioned the Executive Council that title to a town lot in Frederica which his brother, Paul Demere, had purchased from John Welsch be vested in him as "the brother and heir-at-law of said deceased".

Raymond Demere, II, the son of Capt. Raymond Demere, was born and bred on St. Simons Island and knew no other home. The story of his service as a Revolutionary soldier is given in another part of this volume.

In addition to the fifty-acre tract on which Harrington Hall was located, Capt. Raymond Demere was granted another tract of one hundred and fifty acres south of the Harrington Hall tract. Here a later generation of the Demere family settled. This tract became known as *Harrington,* which name it bears today.

Another branch of this family settled on the south end of St. Simons at *The Grove* and called their home *Mulberry Hall.* The only trace of this home-site to be found today is a few bricks and the trunks of the mulberry trees.

The Demere Burying Ground is nearby and contains the graves of three Raymond Demeres, together with others of this prominent family. One of these, Raymond Demere (1752-1829), was the Revolutionary soldier.

EPITAPHS FROM THE DEMERE BURYING GROUND, ST. SIMONS ISLAND

Sacred
To the Memory of
RAYMOND DEMERE
Who Departed this Life
January 2nd, 1829,
In the 77th Year of
His Age.

* * * * *

Sacred
To the Memory of
RAYMOND DEMERE, 2ND
Born Feb. 11, 1773
Died
On St. Simon's at The Grove
Jan. 10, 1832
Ae. 58 Years, 11 Mo.

RAYMOND DEMERE, 3RD
Born 20th August
Departed this Life September
14th, 1821

* * * * *

Sacred
To the Memory of
CAPT. JOSEPH DEMERE,
Born on
St. Simon's Island
Aug. 17, 1808
Died Suddenly on Blyths'
Island
Jan. 13, 1831

Sacred
To the Memory of
ANNE DEMERE,
Wife of Raymond Demere,
Who
Died September 18th, 1847,
Aged 61.

Oh weep not o'er the Christian's dust,
For angels guard the sacred trust;
And mournful tho' the parting be,
The grave has gained no victory.

Sacred
To the Memory of
THOMAS DEMERE
Son of
Raymond & Ann Demere,
Who departed this life
July 2nd, 1828
In the 22nd Year of His Age

* * * * *

Here Lies
Interred the Remains of
MRS. ANN DEMERE
Who Departed this Life the
17th day of December, 1808,
And was Born in
South Carolina the 28th day of
March, 1744

The Village

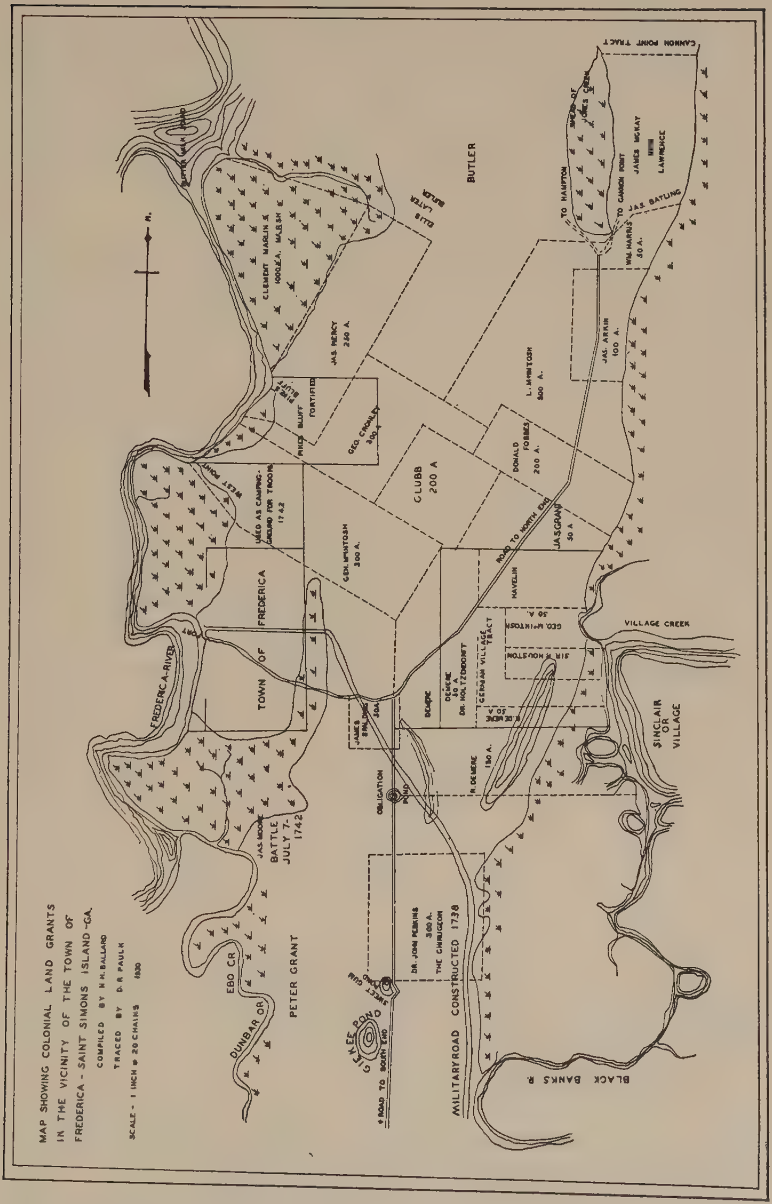
Among the settlers that accompanied Oglethorpe to St. Simons in 1736, there was a group of Germans, known as Salzburgers—a part of that famous band that settled at Ebenezer. The English on St. Simons called them "Palatines", meaning natives of the old German Empire (Bavaria, Baden, Hesse and Prussia.)

These Salzurgers made their homes in a small community on the eastern shores of St. Simons near Frederica at a place which came to be known as *The Village.* They made their living from the produce of the lands, and during Oglethorpe's residence were the only people on the Island who lived entirely by planting. Besides gardening, they also planted mulberry trees and introduced silk worms, winding the silk and sending it to England. They were an industrious people and brought to the Colony an element much to be desired.

Among the settlers at *The Village* were Mr. Shotz, Mr. Ragles, and Dr. Holtzendorf. All these names have disappeared from this locality with the exception of *Holtzendorf,* which is said to be the only name that has been here continuously since the coming of Oglethorpe and is, therefore, the oldest name in Glynn County.

This band of people became the nucleus of a Lutheran church established at *The Village,* under the pastoral care of Rev. Ulric Driesler.

Rev. P. A. Stroebel (a descendant of the Salzburgers)


MAP SHOWING COLONIAL LAND GRANTS
IN THE VICINITY OF THE TOWN OF
FREDERICA - SAINT SIMONS ISLAND - GA.
COMPILED BY N.H. BALLARD
TRACED BY D.R. PAULK 1930
SCALE - 1 INCH = 20 CHAINS
N.
BUTTER MILK SOUND
CLEMENT MARTIN'S 1000 A. MARSH
BUTLER
ELLIS LATER BUTLER
JAS PERCY 250 A.
BLUFF
PIKES BLUFF FORTIFIED
GEO. CROWLEY 300 A.
CLUBB 200 A
L. McINTOSH 500 A.
DONALD FORBES 200 A.
WEST POINT
USED AS CAMPING-GROUND FOR TROOPS 1742
GEN. McINTOSH 300 A.
TOWN OF FREDERICA
FREDERICA-RIVER
ROAD TO NORTH END
JAS GRANT 50 A
HAVELIN
GEO. McINTOSH 50 A.
SIR HOUSTON
GERMAN VILLAGE TRACT
DEMERE 50 A DR. HOLTZENDORFF
DEMERE
R. DEMERE
JAMES SPALDING 50A
R. DEMERE 150 A.
OBLIGATION POND
VILLAGE CREEK
SINCLAIR OR VILLAGE
JAS MOORE
BATTLE JULY 7-1742
EBO CR
DUNBAR CR
PETER GRANT
DR. JOHN PERKINS 300 A. THE CHIRURGEON
MILITARY ROAD CONSTRUCTED 1738
SWEET GUM POND
GIKEE POND
ROAD TO SOUTH END
BLACK BANKS R.
CANNON POINT TRACT
HEAD OF JONES CREEK
TO HAMPTON
TO CANNON POINT
JAMES McKAY
LAWRENCE
JAS. BATUNG
WM. HARRIS 50 A.
JAS. ARKIN 100 A.

MAP SHOWING COLONIAL LAND GRANTS IN THE VICINITY OF THE TOWN OF FREDERICA, ST. SIMONS ISLAND. GEORGIA, Compiled by N. H. Ballard; traced by D. R. Paulk.

in *The Salzburgers and their Descendants*, published in 1855, gives the following, which will be of interest:

"This gentleman [Mr. Driesler] had been sent over in 1743 by the 'Society for the Propagation of Christian Knowledge', to supply the spiritual wants of the Salzburgers who had settled on St. Simons Island. In 1744, he visited the brethren at Ebenezer. Mr. Bolzious [the pastor at Ebenezer] thus speaks of him under date of February 24, 1744: 'Mr. Driesler arrived yesterday. He labours with the blessing of God in his small congregation at Frederica, consisting of sixty-two souls. Captain Horton, the commandant of the fort at that place, gives him an honourable testimony; and we trust our friend will be an instrument to the salvation of many souls. Next Lord's Day he is to preach in Savannah. This day he preaches both in Zion and Jerusalem churches.'

"Mr. Dreisler was spared to the congregation at Frederica but a short time. The Lord called him to his rest in the early part of the year 1745. He was succeeded by the Rev. Mr. Zubli, from Switzerland, who had charge of the church for several years. He seemed to have had no connection with the pastors at Ebenezer, and was probably supported by the English officers commanding the fort. Mr. Zubli continued pastor at Frederica only a few years, for as soon as the Spanish and French war began, he removed to Orangeburg, in South Carolina."

THE WESLEYS

Charles Wesley, that "sweet singer of Israel" and his illustrious brother, John Wesley, ministers of the Church of England, and known as the founders of the religious society which grew into the Methodist Episcopal Church, both preached at Frederica.

While students at Oxford University, England, the Wesleys organized a society of fifteen members "to observe the method of study prescribed by the statutes of the University". Unsympathetic outsiders called this society the "Holy Club". Four members of this earnest band of students labored in the Colony of Georgia—John Wesley, Charles Wesley, George Whitefield and Benjamin Ingham.

John and Charles Wesley, aged thirty and twenty-five respectively, were tutors at Oxford, when, through the influence of Dr. John Burton, Fellow of Corpus Christi College, Oxford, and one of the Trustees for the Founding of the Colony of Georgia, John decided to come to Georgia, being authorized by the Trustees to perform all religious and ecclesiastical offices in the towns of Savannah and Frederica. A salary of fifty pounds was allowed him by the *Society for Propagating the Gospel in Foreign Parts.* This Society is still in existence and is preparing to celebrate its 225th anniversary.

It was also arranged that Charles should come to Georgia as Secretary to Oglethorpe and as Secretary to Indian Affairs.

Up to this time, Charles had declined entering into holy orders, but he changed his mind, due to the persuasions of his brother and Dr. Burton, who argued that he would be better able to serve the spiritual interests of the people of the Colony if he were a clergyman. Accordingly, a short time before leaving England, he was ordained deacon by Dr. Potter, Bishop of Oxford, and the following Sunday was ordained priest by Dr. Gibson, Bishop of London. However, the work he did in Georgia was under the direction of his brother, who had charge of the ecclesiastical affairs of the Colony.

Upon reaching Georgia, the Wesleys went to Savannah, while Oglethorpe and his little band of settlers, together with Benjamin Ingham, set out for Frederica.

Charles Wesley remained at Savannah with his brother five weeks before he came to Frederica to take up his first work as a minister of the Gospel.

"Tuesday, March 9, 1736, about three in the afternoon", says Charles, "I first set foot on St. Simons Island; and immediately my spirit revived. No sooner did I enter upon my ministry, than God gave me, like Saul, another heart . . .

"The first who saluted me on my landing was honest Mr. Ingham, and that with his usual heartiness. Never did I more rejoice at the sight of him . . . The people seemed overjoyed to see me. Mr. Oglethorpe, in particular, received me very kindly.

"I spent the afternoon in conference with my parishoners. With what trembling ought I call them mine! At seven we had prayers in the open air, at which Mr. Oglethorpe was present. The lesson gave me the fullest direction, and greatest encouragement. At nine I returned, and lay in the boat."

Jackson's life of Charles Wesley gives an interesting picture of Charles and of Frederica at this time:

"Few men sustaining the clerical office have ever applied themselves with greater assiduity and diligence to the discharge of their duties than Charles Wesley at this period of his life, or with a more fixed purpose to promote the spiritual good of the people. He conducted four religious services every day, for the benefit of those who chose and had leisure to attend; and he was in the habit of giving an extemporary exposition of the daily lessons at the morning and evening prayer. These services were conducted in the open air when the weather would permit; and as the people had no public clock to guide them, (for as yet they dwelt in tents, having no houses,) nor any 'church-going bell' to summon them to their devotions, they were apprized of the hour of prayer by the sound of the drum."

In his diary, Charles wrote:

"April 5th. At one this morning the sandflies forced me to rise, and smoke them out of the hut. The whole town was employed in the same manner."

John Wesley visited Frederica only once while his brother was there. In his *Journal* he gives an account of the services he held:

"Sunday, April 11th. I preached at the new Storehouse on the first verse of the Gospel for the day, 'Which of you convinceth me of sin? And if I say the truth, why do ye not believe me?" There was a large congregation, whom I endeavored to convince of unbelief, by simply proposing the conditions of salvation, as they are laid down in Scripture, and appealing to their own hearts, whether they believed they could be saved on no other terms?"

Duties connected with his secretaryship called Charles Wesley to Savannah and he left Frederica May 15th. It so happened that he never visited there again. He said, "I set out for Savannah, whither the Indian traders were coming down to meet me and take out licenses."

A few days later John Wesley embarked for Frederica to supply his brother's place and Charles took up the work in Savannah. Charles said, "The hardest duty imposed upon me was the expounding the lesson, morning and evening, to one hundred hearers. I was surprised at my own confidence, and acknowledged it not my own".

On this second visit of John Wesley to Frederica he stayed a month and organized a small group for regular meetings. His *Journal* has these entries:

"Wed. June 16th. Another little company of us met—Mr. Reed, Davidson, Walker, Delamotte, and myself. We sung, read a little of Mr. Law, and then conversed. Wednesdays and Fridays were the days we fixed for constant meeting.

"Sat. 19th. Mr. Oglethorpe returned from the south, and gave orders on Sunday, the 20th, that none should profane the day (as was usual before) by fishing or fowling upon it. In the afternoon I summed up what I had seen or heard at Frederica, inconsistent with Christianity, and consequently with the prosperity of the place. The event was as it ought; some of the hearers were profited, and the rest deeply offended."

Soon after John Wesley returned to Savannah, it was decided to send Charles to England as the bearer of important despatches from Oglethorpe to the Trustees. Accordingly on July 26th, Charles accompanied by his brother, set out for Charleston, where he took passage for England on board the *London Galley,* sailing August 16th. However, the vessel had to put into Boston for repairs and Charles remained there for some weeks. October 25th he finally sailed for England on board the *Hannah* and, after a stormy passage, reached there December 3rd, having been absent more than a year.

Having discharged the business connected with the despatches he had brought home, Charles busied himself visiting the Trutees and the Board of Trade and informing them of the state of affairs in the Colony. In the meantime, Oglethorpe returned to England and persuaded Charles to make another trip to Georgia for he still held the office of Secretary to Oglethorpe. However, his serious illness prevented. Upon the advice of his physician he stayed in England, resigning his office as Secretary to Oglethorpe on April 3rd, 1738.

Charles Wesley was the first *Methodist,* having organized the little band at Oxford before his brother took charge of it, and his first *charge* was at Frederica. Truly, this spot should be sacred to all Methodists.

Since the Trustees had placed John Wesley in charge of the ecclesiastical affairs of the whole Colony, he seemed to feel a great responsibility for Frederica, and, after the departure of his brother for England, he left Mr. Ingham at Savannah and embarked for Frederica, arriving August 13th and remaining about three weeks.

Wesley's Journal with reference to his fourth visit to Frederica is as follows:

"I came hither on Sat. Oct. 16th and found few things better than I expected. The morning and evening prayers which were read for a while after my leaving the place had long been discontinued . . .

"Mon. 18th. Finding there were several Germans at Frederica, who, not understanding the English tongue, could not join in our public service, I desired them to meet me at my house; which they did every day at noon thence forward. We first sung a German hymn . . . . "

Wesley's last visit to St. Simons took place the following year. He said, "After having beaten the air in this unhappy place for twenty days, on January 26th I took my final leave of Frederica. It was not any apprehension of my own danger, but an utter despair of doing good there, which made me content with the thought of seeing it no more."

John Wesley remained at Savannah until Dec. 2, 1737. To quote from his *Journal*, "I left Georgia, after having preached the Gospel there (not as I ought, but as I was able) one year and nearly nine months".

On his return from Georgia, John Wesley organized the United Societies in England. These societies were composed of a few Christians who met weekly in classes to pray and to talk concerning the things of God. The Societies were independent of each other, except as they were held together by Wesley.

The organization of the first Society took place July 20, 1740, in a building called the Foundry, formerly government property but long disused, near Finsbury Square, London, which was for many years the headquarters of Methodism.

The title *Methodist* was not a word of their own choosing—it was given by others because of the strict life they led. However, they took it as a matter of course and it became an ecclesiastical watchword.

Wesley was a sincere lover of the Church of England and tried to be a loyal churchman. As a rule, he did not hold services of the United Societies during church hours. It was his hope that his movement would be the nucleus of a reunited Christendom and it was with sorrow that he saw forces which he could not control carrying his people into a permanent separation.

Proof of his desire to remain in the Church of England is given in one of his letters to Rev. Samuel Bradburn:

"Birmingham, March 25, 1783.

"Dear Sammy:

"You send me good news concerning the progress of the work of God . . . I still think when the Methodists leave the Church of England, God will leave them. Every year more and more of the clergy are convinced of the truth and grow well affected toward us. It would be contrary to all common sense, as well as to good conscience, to make a separation now.

"I am,
Dear Sammy,
Your Affectionate Brother,
J. WESLEY."

It is not too much to say that in 18th century England "no single figure influenced so many minds, no single voice touched so many hearts" as did John Wesley.

Charles Wesley, though well known as a preacher, will be remembered best as a writer of songs, having written more than six thousand hymns.

Although leaders in the movement which after their death grew into the Methodist Episcopal Church, both of the Wesleys lived and died in the Church of England.

CHRIST CHURCH

Christ Church at Frederica lays claim to being the second oldest Episcopal Church in Georgia and the third oldest church in the state.

In the early days when Frederica was the most important military settlement in the Colony of Georgia, the religious work at Frederica was a part of the missionary work of Christ Church, Savannah.

The first Protestant minister that labored at Frederica was Charles Wesley, who with John Wesley came to America in 1736.

John Wesley had charge of the ecclesiastical work of the Colony with headquarters in Savannah where he served as rector of Christ Church.

Charles Wesley remained at Frederica about ten weeks, when he returned to England. John Wesley visited Frederica only once while his brother was here and, later, made four trips, spending about three months altogether at this place.

The third missionary sent here was the Rev. George Whitefield, the founder of Bethesda Orphanage, located near Savannah, the oldest orphanage in America.

In 1740, Rev. William Norris was located at Frederica, and a year or so later Rev. Thomas Bosomworth was sent to this place. Bosomworth was the third husband of a half-breed Indian, generally known as Mary Musgrove.

In 1746, Rev. Mr. Zoaberbuhler had charge of the religious work of the Colony and, as a part of his duties, visited Frederica. For twenty years he labored faithfully.

St. Simons was practically abandoned during the Revolutionary War. After the war when wealthy planters moved here, the parish was organized. Wishing to show their appreciation of the aid received from Christ Church at Savannah, the church at Frederica was named Christ Church also.

On Dec. 22, 1808, the Legislature, being petitioned for lands on which to build a church, granted one hundred acres of land around the Town of Frederica and three lots within the town for the use of the church, naming William Page and Robert Grant as wardens and Joseph Turner, John Couper, James Hamilton, Raymond Demere, Jr., and George Abbott as vestrymen.

The lands were rented and the income used for the erection of a church, which was built in 1820.

In 1836, when Christ Church celebrated its centennial, interesting ceremonies were held, the principal address being made by Thomas Spalding, Esq., of Sapelo Island.

The *glebe* lands were sold off and the funds invested in a bank that was ruined in the War Between the States and the funds were thus lost. The church was used by troops during this war and it was practically wrecked.

In 1879, through the efforts of Anson Green Phelps Dodge, Jr., the parish was reorganized and the present church constructed upon the site of the old church and upon the old cornerstone. This church was erected and endowed by Mr. Dodge as a memorial to his first wife, Ella Ada Phelps Dodge. Later, Mr. Dodge became the rector of Christ Church.

A beautiful marble bust of the Rev. Mr. Dodge, made when he was about six years of age, is placed near the west window which is a memorial to him.

Other windows which have been erected as memorials to the former communicants of Christ Church are as follows: Rev. Dr. Mathews (a former rector); Major William Page and his wife, Hannah (Timmons) Page; Hon. Thomas Butler King and his wife, Ann Matilda (Page) King; Thomas Butler King, Jr.; Capt. Henry Lord Page King; Capt. Mallory Page King; Horace Bunch Gould; Deborah Abbott Gould; Wilson Campbell; Rebecca Holmes Dangerfield; Ellen Ada Phelps Dodge; William Earl Dodge; and the Couper-Wylly window.

In 1890, Rev. Mr. Dodge married Anna Deborah Gould of St. Simons Island and to them was born one son. Upon the tragic death of this son in 1895, the Anson Dodge Home for Boys at Frederica was established in his memory.

In the burying ground at Christ Church lie the bodies of three of her rectors—the Rev. Edmund Mathews, the Rev. A. G. P. Dodge, Jr., and the Rev. D. Watson Winn.

OLD IRONSIDES

In 1794 Congress authorized the building of the first vessels for the United States Navy. These were to be constructed at different ports of the country; the *Constitution* was to be built at Boston, the *President* at New York, the *United States* at Philadelphia, the *Chesapeake* at Norfolk, the *Constellation* at Baltimore, and the *Congress* at Portsmouth, N. H.

The jolly Irish commodore, John Barry, searched the Atlantic Coast for materials suited to the building of these vessels and found what he wanted in the timbers of the giant live oak trees growing on the coastal islands of Georgia.

The timbers for the building of the *Constitution,* better known as *Old Ironsides,* were cut on St. Simons Island, loaded at Gascoigne Bluff, and carried by boat to Boston, where the vessel was built and launched in 1797.

The first tree felled for the *Constitution* was an immense live oak at Cannon's Point, whose size and shape made it desirable for use as the stern-post. It is said that the stump of this tree was banded with an iron band bearing the inscription, "U. S. Frigate Constitution, 1794". This stump was carried to the International Cotton Exposition held in Atlanta in 1895, and was not returned to St. Simons.

Much of the timber that was cut on St. Simons and carried north for the building of these vessels was from the lands of Richard Leake, who at that time owned Hawkins Island and a plantation at Gascoigne Bluff.

The work of getting out these timbers was under the superintendency of John T. Morgan, a master shipwright of Boston, who sought to purchase the plantation at Gascoigne Bluff, together with Hawkins Island, from Richard Leake, and made the following proposal:

"I will pay you 500 guineas for said property. $500 to be paid down, the remaining sum of 427 pounds 1/8 Sterling to be paid by the first day of November ensuing, at which time good and sufficient titles to be executed. I will pay you for 12,000 feet of ship timber, including the 7,000 already paid for and quit you of the contract with the government.

"You shall be at liberty to tend the crop of cotton and provisions planted on the said plantation and Hawkins Island and to take the same to house and gin it for market without let or molestation from me. The buildings as they now stand are considered as belonging to the plantation and Mr. Morgan is put in possession of said plantation immediately and one of the houses; the plantation tools and whatever other movables in and on the said premises you are at liberty to carry off and are considered your property.

"The contract with the government for the rent of said plantation to the 1st of January, next, not to be impaired or affected by this purchase and as it was the intention of Mr. Leake to build on said plantation immediately, which by this purchase is discontinued.

"It is agreed and fully understood that if the remaining sum of 427 pounds 1/8 Sterling above specified is not paid at or before the first day of November, 1795, that the $500 paid at signing this agreement the same shall be forfeited to the said Leake and he be at liberty to take possession of the said plantation."

May 12, 1795 (Signed) John T. Morgan
Witness: (Signed) R. Leake
Dudley Bailey
James Shearwood

The timbers for the construction of these vessels were purchased by the Treasury Department and the following letter addressed to Commodore Barry from Tenche Coxe, Commissioner of Revenue, is most interesting:

"TREASURY DEPARTMENT
REVENUE OFFICE
Oct. 3, 1794

"Sir:

"The Brig Schuylkill is nearly ready to depart for Frederica in Georgia. On board of her you will be pleased to proceed to that place and on your safe arrival you will apply to Christopher Hillary, Esq. Collector of the Customs at that place, for such information as may have been forwarded to him for your use by John Habersham & Joseph Clay, Esqrs of Savannah. You will apply also to Mr. John T. Morgan Superintendent of the business of procuring the timber for the Naval Armaments, or such other person as you may learn there is entrusted with the management of any part of that business, for such timber as may be in readiness for the Frigate to be built in Philadelphia and with all possible dispatch have the vessel you proceed with laden Therewith. It is highly probable that Mr. Hillary can direct you to the spot where Mr. Morgan and his people are employed. It will be necessary to use precaution, that only the proper timber for one Frigate be laden in this brig for the port of Philadelphia. If it should be found that there is more of the timber in readiness for that Frigate than the vessel in which you proceed will carry, you are hereby authorized to procure one or more other vessels (if to be had on terms that are reasonable) to carry whatever of the timber for the said Frigate can be got ready during your stay in Georgia. In pursuance of this or any Material objects that may arise which cannot be foreseen here you will be pleased to consult with Mr. Habersham and Mr. Clay at Savannah & with Mr. Morgan and with Hillary, the Collector of the District of Brunswick. Whatever you do that is material to the service you will communicate to Mr. Habersham, particularly as to the quantity and description of the wood shipt, and the vessels which may be either laden or engaged.

"The public property on board the Brig is recommended to your particular care, especially the oxen and horses, which are of the utmost importance to the expediting of the timber for several frigates.

"Should you have occasion to go to Charleston in pursuit of Vessels, you will apply there for information and advice to Daniel Stevens, Esq. Supervisor of the Revenue and Isaac Holmes, Esqr. Collector of the Customs. The Gentlemen in South Carolina, and the above named Gentlemen at Savannah will be able to make the necessary advances of money should there be occasion for any. Here you will permit me to recommend the utmost care and moderation in all expenditures, whether for great or small objects, which shall consist with the effectual and prompt execution of the public service.

"It is difficult to give in greater detail Instructions, depending upon contingencies in places remote from the seat of Government. I shall therefore content myself with requesting that you will use all possible exertion to effect your departure from hence to the cutting and transportation of the timber for your own and every other Frigate, to the order and industry of all persons whatever employed in procuring the wood, and to the preservation of the valuable property, which is the object of the voyage, in whatever situation it may be.

"I am Sir with great esteem
Your most obedt Servant
Tenche Coxe
"Commissioner of the Revenues"

Barry was acquainted with Major Pierce Butler, the owner of Hampton or Butler's Point at the north end of St. Simons, who was at this time a member of the United States Senate from South Carolina; and during his stay on St. Simons, Barry took up his residence at Major Butler's plantation home.

The following letter from Major Butler was addressed to Barry on the eve of his departure for St. Simons:

"Oct. 3, 1794.

"Dear Sir:

Inclosed you have a letter for my Overseer it is open and written in such a hurry that I doubt if he, who is a poor Schollar, can read the writing; if not You must read it to him. I regret exceedingly, my good Sir, that the accommodations will not be such as I wish them; but such as they are You will command them as Your own. The settlement is in its infancy. I have not had the leisure yet to do more than Lodge my negroes. If you put in there in a year or two with Your Frigate you will find things better. Wishing you a pleasant Passage

"I am very sincerely Dear Sir Yr Friend
P Butler

friday morn

"I send some Garden seeds which
I request you will give into the hands
of the man Santee to whom they are directed.

"Addressed Capt. Barry"

Capt. Barry fulfilled the purpose of his journey and returned to Philadelphia. His report to Tenche Coxe, Commissioner of the Revenue, reads:

"Philadelphia, 1794, Nov. 10th.

"I have the pleasure to inform you of safe arrival here from the Southward after completing the business I was sent on as well as I could. On the 14th of Oct. I arrived at Gashayes [Gascoignes] Bluff on the Island of St. Simon, where I found Mr. Morgan the shipwright, who has the superintending of Cutting the timber for Frigates, with his two boys Sick and not a man with him nor a stick of wood cut; the 15th the Revenue cutter arrived from Savannah with part of the utensils for Cutting timber part of the Moulds and part of the provisions. The next Day I sent Mr. Morgan into the Country to try and get hands; he got six from Mr. Spalden [Spalding]. Mr. Spalden being gone to the Assembly Mr. Cooper paid me a visit with whom I had influence enough to let me have ten of his best hands which he sent on Monday the 20th. As soon as Morgan got the above sixteen then he set them to work making open. The oxen and Horses was all landed in good order and making a road to the Wood.

"On the 22d Eighty one men arrived from New London, via Savannah as soon as they Land'd they was set to work to make a place to cover them from the Weather. The next day they was set to cut Wood. Mr. Morgan arrived by the Sloop that brought the men. Sundry other articles for carrying on the business. I asked Mr. Morgan what was the terms between him and Mr. Leake whose land he was going to Cut on. His answer was that Mr. Leake told him he might cut what timber he wanted off his place upon as good terms as he could get from any other man in the State. I have told Morgan it was very bad contract that the timber was not contracted for. His answer was that there was but one contract made and that for fifty thousand feet and he believed no time limited for the haleing of it. Mr. Morgan received orders from the Agent at Savannah to send half of the men in twenty days after they was at St. Simons to the Island where they have contracted for the fifty thousand foot, Distance seventy miles to the Norhward as soon as the men get to work Morgan informed me that he could take it in provided he could keep the men together. Having done everything in my power at St. Simons I thought it best to go to Savannah to try if I could charter any vessels there but on my arrival I found there was not a vessel in the place fit for the business. The 28th Revenue Cutter arrived from St. Simons and brought me a letter from Mr. Morgan informing me that he could load Capt. Knox in six days on which I declined. Returning to St. Simons. While I was at Savannah I asked Mr. Habersham the reason why there was not more timber contracted for, his reply was that they could have as much as they pleased. I did not think that a proper answer but as I had no order to call him to acct I thought it best to leave that to the gentlemen who employed him. Upon the whole I am of opinion that Morgan would have done the business much better himself. I am with much esteem

"Your Obt Humbl Ser't
John Barry"

The formal report from the committee of which Barry was chairman to the Secretary of War is given below:

"Philadelphia, Dec. 18, 1794.

"Secretary of War,

" . . . .

. . . . and every pains taken to procure the most durable wood in the world (the live oak of Georgia), but the summer season having passed before the appropriation act was passed, at which time it is so very sickly in and about the islands of Georgia, that it is impossible to procure, and would have been both expensive and useless to have sent men thither to cut wood, if they could have been procured during the summer months. Early in October, however, a number of wood cutters, that had previously been engaged in Connecticut, arrived in Georgia, commenced their operations, and have made such progress that one vessel has already arrived here with a full cargo; the master of which reports favorably as to the despatch of the others, that have been sent on by the Treasury Department, for to take timber to the different yards. The building of frigates of live oak will certainly be a great saving to the United States, as we are well satisfied (accidents excepted) that their frames will be perfectly sound half a century hence, and it is very probable they may continue so for a much longer period. On the contrary, we are as fully convinced, from experience, that if they were to be built of the best white oak in America, their durability at the utmost would not exceed one-fourth of that time, and the expense of building and equipment is the same, whether the ships are of the best or worst wood in this country . . .

"We have the honor to be, &c.

John Barry
Richd. Dale
Thomas Truxtun"

Soon after she was launched, the *Constitution* began the career that made her the most famous and best beloved of all American war vessels. In the war with Tripoli she achieved a world-wide reputation. Her decks were trodden by two illustrious commanders, Bainbridge and Hull, but it was Oliver Wendell Holmes who immortalized and saved *Old Ironsides* for posterity.

"Aye, tear her tattered ensign down,
Long has it waved on high,
And many an eye has danced to see
That banner in the sky.

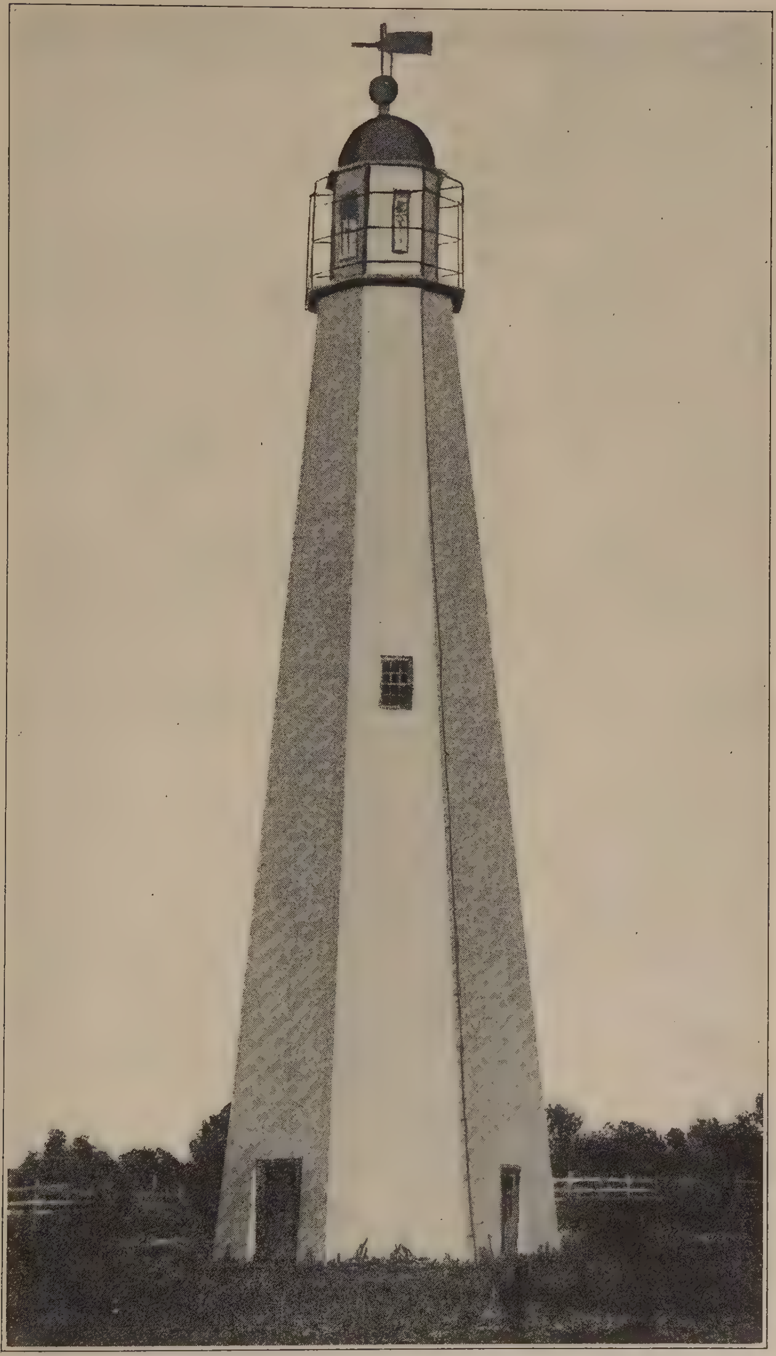
"Nail to the mast her holy flag,
Set every thread-bare sail,
And give her to the God of storms,
The lightning and the gale."

In 1849, when the *Constitution* was docked for repairs, Hon. Thomas Butler King, a resident of St. Simons, who was a member of Congress and Chairman of the Naval Committee, was presented with a vase and a walking cane carved from her timbers. Thus did the oak that had grown on this island return, after peril by battle and peril by storm, to add to the charm of the drawing room at Retreat plantation on the south end of the Island. This vase is now in possession of Mrs. Thornton Marye of Atlanta, a grand-daughter of Thomas Butler King, while the cane is the property of Mrs. R. Cuyler King, of Macon.

ST. SIMONS LIGHT HOUSE

On Oct. 17, 1804, John Couper of Cannon's Point, St. Simons Island, sold to the United States for the sum of one dollar a tract of land on which to erect a light house. This site which measured two hundred ten by eight hundred forty feet and contained four acres, was situated on the southeastern shore of St. Simons, known as Couper's Point, and was a part of a tract originally granted James McKay.

The first light house built here was constructed by James Gould of Massachusetts, under a contract entered into on Jan. 9, 1808, with Joseph Turner of Glynn County, Collector of the ports of Brunswick and Frederica, and



FIRST ST. SIMONS LIGHT HOUSE

local representative of the United States government, who had been appointed by the Secretary of the Treasury to superintend the construction. The contract was for the sum of thirteen thousand, seven hundred, seventy-five dollars and called for a one-story dwelling and kitchen, in addition to the light house.

The tower was built of lime brick ("tabby" brick) made from oyster shell to be found in abundance on St. Simons, and rested on an eight foot stone foundation. Tradition says that the walls of some of the "tabby" houses at Frederica were used to make this foundation.

The upper story, or division of twelve and a half feet, was of best "northward" brick. The tower which was seventy-five feet high, exclusive of the lantern, had the shape of an octagonal pyramid, being twenty-five feet in diameter at the base and ten feet at the top.

The iron lantern at the top of this tower was eight feet in diameter and ten feet high. Within it was suspended by iron chains a set of oil lamps. The contract also called for the installation of lightning rods.

In May, 1810, President Madison appointed James Gould, the builder, to be the first light house keeper. The light was formally established in 1811.

In 1857, the light was equipped with a modern lenticular illuminating apparatus which greatly improved its power and range.

The report of the Light House Board for 1860 stated that the tower needed rebuilding, but this was not done.

In 1862, the Confederate soldiers destroyed the tower and lantern by dynamiting it. No doubt this was done to prevent the United States forces from entering the harbor.

From that time until the present tower was built, there was no light to guide vessels on St. Simons at night. During the day mariners steered their vessels by the large cotton barn at Retreat Plantation, which was located on U. S. government maps as "King's Cotton House".

The present tower, constructed about twenty-five yards north of the old tower, was built in 1871 and the light was re-established on September 1, 1872.

St. Simons Light House is built on the site of Fort St. Simons, erected by Oglethorpe as a part of his defense against the Spaniards.

DURFEE'S DIARY

In the early years of the nineteenth century there lived on St. Simons Island a man by the name of R. Durfee. Durfee kept a diary which has been preserved through all these years and which was at one time a part of the collection of Charles Spalding Wylly who gave it to his friend, Emma Postell Shadman (Mrs. W. H. Shadman), from whom it was obtained by the writer.

Capt. Wylly told Mrs. Shadman that as a boy he remembered Mr. Durfee, who was then an old man living on Sapelo Island.

Because of the picture it gives of life on St. Simons among a small circle of the inhabitants, a part of this diary is given here:

First its here necessary to mention one Great Object I had in View in undertaking this Voyage Was as follows—When I left N. York to find some means of employment Whereby I might get a small Sum of money to provide myself with a humble Cottage on my return on Long Island. The next Place the Winter being so severe, Such as had not been known for a number of years That I resolved in my own mind to change climates in expectation of finding a Warmer One. And particularly my brother mentioning to me that he thought I might get employment. But according to my determination I embarked on the Schooner Franklin. My brother was at this time captain and was bound to Savannah, the capital of Georgia. We set sail from one of the Wharfs of the City of N. York, Tuesday, February the twelveth day 1805. The Weather began to be more moderate than it had been for a long time and there was not so much danger from the ice as had been which prevented vessels from sailing for sometime. With a fine wind and that being fair in about six hours our Pilot left us off the Hook. The wind and weather still was favourable; and nothing very particular occurring untill we came up with Cape Hatteras except our passengers was sea sick. There was three whose names are as follows: Doctor Grayham, John G. Snead and a German. It was Night when we got up with the Cape, the Wind blowing then fresh and dark. In attempting to pass the part called the Swath, not a great distance from the light house we was not able to judge of the proper distance from to be kept at this time. The vessel struck three times on this place, Which was most severely felt by all on board, for at the rise and fall of the sea she would touch bottom, but fortunately not so as to hinder her from going over. This indeed was an alarming situation. The passengers made the best of their way upon deck, While I remained in my birth to receive such a fate as the Providence of God would design.

My greatest anxiety was about my brother. We found ourselves safe over. What great reason We had to be thankful to thee Almighty Preserver of mortals.

After leaving the Cape the morning was pleasant and wind favourable. We had a great run this day. In the meantime passed Cape Look Out. Nothing worth mentioning till night. This night we found ourselves in four fathom of water. We immediately altered our course. Not without some uneasiness by several on board this was supposed to have been the S. E. Point of Frying Pan Shoals. Towards the middle of the following day, a Pilot came along side, the master of which informed us that we was then a little to the North of Charleston bar Which agreed with an observaiton made on board. We continued sailing along the coast, favored with good wind and pleasant Weather. The next morning saw the shoals off Tybee; here my brother thought best to go over the bar without the loss of time in waiting for a Pilot. We soon got safe over without any difficulty. By this time the Pilot came on board, but soon Dropt anchor in consequence of the wind all dying away together with the current setting us directly on the south breakers, While I took this opportunity of taking a rough sketch of Tybee Light House, with a part of the land as then appeared at a distance of four or five miles. By this time there was a small breeze; the Pilot gave orders to get under way. However, did not pass Tybeen as soon as I expected but it was late in the evening. (Tybee is situated at the mouth of Savannah River and is about 17 miles from thence to the City). Notwithstanding we did not arrive until the morning and then came to opposite the city this being on Sunday February the 24th. As there was no business to be done on this day we improved our time the best we could by going on shore.

Previous to this Snead had left us and gone on to St.

Simons but according to contract we had to sail in a few days for that island. After discharging some freight here belonging to a merchant in this city.

I now take the liberty to mention what befell our German Passenger. The second evening of our being there he was so unfortunate as to lose his money which was about one hundred and fifty dolls, out of his pocket. This was inclosed in a small box. It was well known that he was intoxicated the same evening on leaving the vessel in company with one of his countrymen. He returned late at night and in the morning missing the money He was greatly Distressed. He said he was in a strange place without money or friends, but as it happened the succeeding day he found some employment.

But in regard to myself I did not get the employment I expected for the Gentleman had Already engaged another person.

So that in my then present situation I had no Alternative left me but to continue on with my brother. By this time our business being completed and everything ready for Sea, We left Savannah on the 2nd of March and on the same evening got as far as Tybee once more there came to anchor. By daylight we was under way and got safely over the bar. In the meantime the Sun arose in its Splendour and with a gentle breeze. We shaped our course for St. Simons. This morning had the good luck to meet with a fishing boat who had taken our Yawl Boat in tow (that the preceeding evening we had lost; which we obtained by paying five dolls.)

On the fourth in the morning discovered the breakers off St. Simons; but the weather was too heavy to venture. (Mr. Conckling was somewhat acquainted with these. He thought it best to stand off for two hours.) We then hove about and stood out for two hours or upwards. By this time it was clear. We soon veered ship and stood in towards the shoals or south breaker with a stiff breeze. The same evening got safe to anchor at the Bluff near the S. end of this island. Here we had to wait untill the morning, and then go to Brunswick for doctor Crawford came passenger who had previous to our leaving Savannah Put on board eight negroes and other articles for his brother who was a planter there.

This evening my brother, Conckling and the Doctor went on shore merely to pass away the time but I had to stay on board on the account of my having the toothache not only then but I had suffered most Severely the Whole of the passage insomuch that I scarcely could take any Nourishment (and not a little in mind). These returned again in about an hour and with nothing very particular to relate. In the morning we made a movement for Brunswick and was not more than two hours sailing that distance. We dropt anchor again, but let me observe that I see nothing there to invite a Stranger on shore so that I never went on shore at this time.

My brother made every dispatch possible to discharge the freight to be landed here, and on the following morning returned to the island of St. Simons and came to anchor at the bluff, as before.

This day was the first of my landing on this island. With my brother and Mr. Conckling, we stopped about an hour at one Mr. Wilson, who kept a publick house at the bluff. By this time the tide suited for us to proceed to the old town so called. Without loss of time we went directly on board and got under way. While on our passage there we ran afoul of a schooner laying at anchor not far from old town and carried away her Gibb boom, which afterwards caused some dispute; however, at last was settled but not without my brothers paying 10 dolls. We soon came to anchor oppsit the town. The original name of this town is Frederica and is nearly in Latitude 31°15, it is one of the first towns built in Georgia, and was founded by Gen. Oglethorp. The fortress was regular and well constructed, chiefly tabby walls and some brick. (Tabby work is a composition made of oyster shells and mortar, and is durable.) There are part of the walls to be seen at the present day, but the town is now in ruins. However there has lately been built one or two stores and about the same number of dwelling houses. The river is on the west side. You have an extensive view of marshes from the town. We remained here about a day and a half, in the meantime landed part of the cargo. We then had to proceed round the North end of this island near the Plantation that Mr. Snead then occupied, and there deliver the remaining part of our cargo. Before we sailed Snead put on board a negro man for a Pilot for my brother nor Mr. Conckling was acquainted with the way, particularly my brother. And so agreeable to this contract we got under way once more. It being night and dark, through the ignorance of the Pilot, we got into the rong creek, which caused much trouble; for in getting out again the evening after we ran the vessel aground on a mud bank, and there with the great fall of the tide, we came near oversetting, insomuch that the topmasts almost touched the water. All hands had enough to do to hold on the starboard side of the vessel as she was then on the Larboard Beam ends. We remained in this situation untill a quarter flood, which was the principal part of the night. However, we had the Good Luck to get off at high water and found the right Creek by the light of the sun. I give this the name of Alligator Creek as we found them so numerous there. Our Sailors amused themselves by shooting some of them. We made very little progress this day till evening, Then got as far as the North End, or Point, and came to anchor nearly opposite to one Mr. Coupers. This gentleman has a large plantation there and is a Tolerable Pleasant situation. Notwithstanding its being a late hour, my brother and Conckling went on shore at this plantation and Mr. Couper let them have some refreshments to bring on board. They soon returned again. Just about daylight we got up anchor but in half an hour or thereabouts ran aground on a sand bank not many miles from the Point. Here we was detained till the next high water before we got off this bank. However, this afforded us an oportunity of procuring a boat load of oysters. These oysters are excellent in general, but not very Large. So let me observe that these creeks are not without their good properties as well as ill ones. They likewise abound in fish, such as mullet of a superior quality, and sheephead, also drum fish of a large size, bass, trout, whiting and crabs.

Likewise some of the bad qualities which are to be met with everywhere here, such as sand-fly, or a small species of gnat, Mosketioes, these are insufferable sometimes, as I well know, particularly at this time.

What makes it so tedious and difficult in sailing around this island is you have to go such a round about way through extensive marshes, full of small creeks. Indeed the inland navigation between this island and Savannah is much the same. By this time it was high water. We had no difficulty in getting off this bank, and about sun set arrived at our Place of Destination, or the Village Landing, Which is on the E. side of the island. Here we ran in close to the edge of the bank and made fast. This bank answered for a wharf. We found ourselves somewhat fatigued by this time and soon after supper retired to rest untill morning but did not then hurry ourselves till we had made a hearty breakfast of oysters to go shore as it was some distance to walk to Mr. Sneads. This was a fortunate circumstance for when my brother and myself came there, Snead and his wife was not at home as we was informed by one Mrs. Moore then housekeeper. We had nothing more to do but to return on board. It was about midday when we got back to the vessel.

The sailors was busy in getting ready to receive a Cargo of live oak timbers on board, as soon as the remaining part of our freight was discharged. Mr. Conckling, the mate, was employed in making sails for the yawl boat. In the meantime I amused myself in ketching fish. This evening and the next day I caught a fine drum fish of a middle size and at the same time my brother went as far as Frederica and when he returned Mr. Snead accompanied him on board. Shortly after this came Mr. Harrison. Mr. Snead had agreed that Mr. H. should have part of the corn my brother had brought on freight for him. Mr. H. sent his boat with his overseers and four of his negroes. They remained here all night. The next day delivered the corn to the overseer and likewise Snead received the principal part of everything on board the Franklin belonging to him. He disputed a little with my brother about some articles that had received damage on the voyage but at last thought best to comply.

The same evening we went to his house and took supper agreeable to his invitation and at this time I was introduced to Mrs. S.

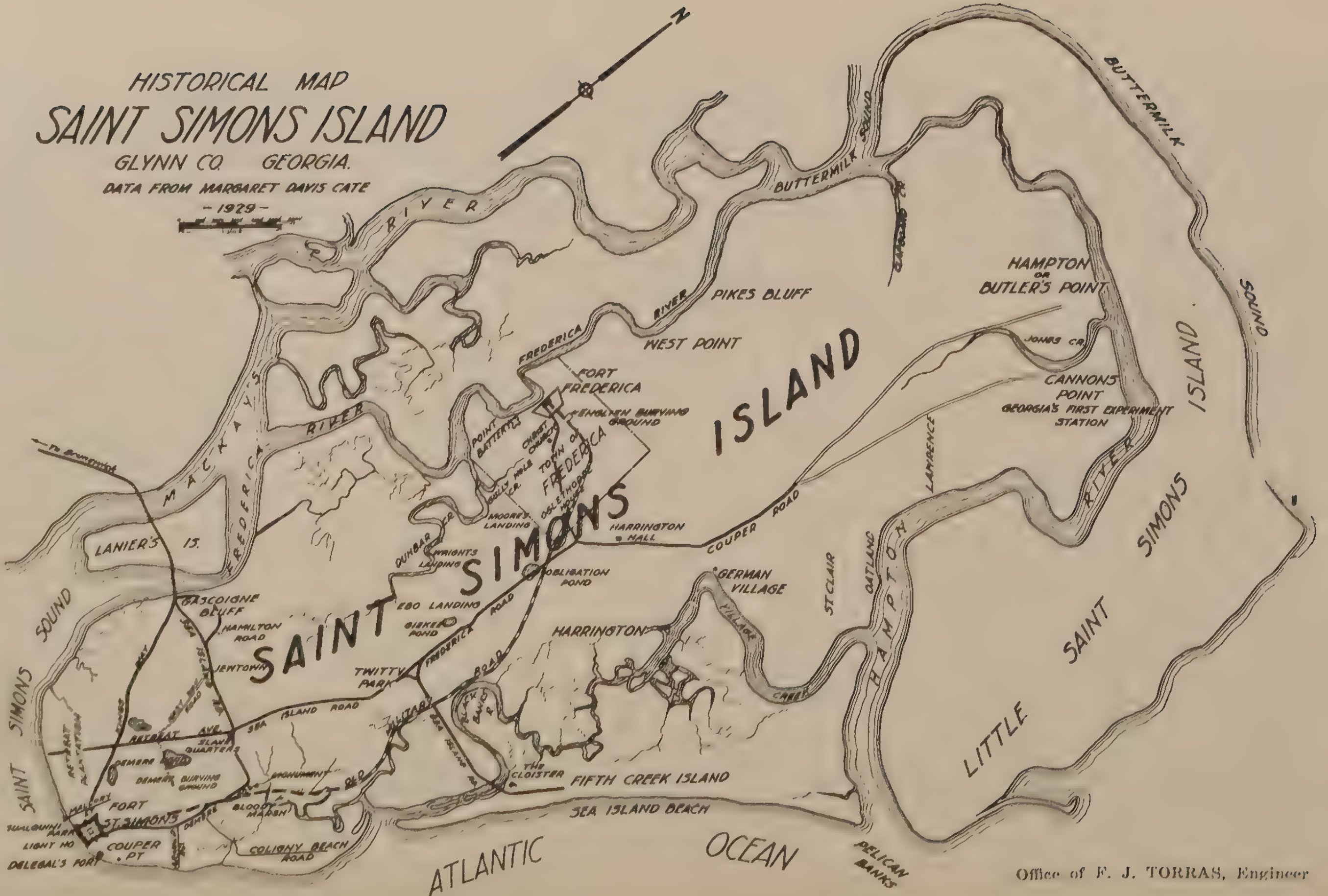
After supper my brother, Conckling and myself returned on board as I preferred being with my brother.

About one day after this time my brother began to reload with the live oak. Thus while our affairs was going on in the same time Mr. Snead was making some preparations to invite a few of his neighbours and acquaintances to come to his house and there spend a social evening and to partake of such as he would provide. However it did not take place until the fifteenth of the month. Previous to this, my brother, Conckling and myself was requested to come early and partake of a good dinner. We did not fail to be there at the time appointed. Also Mr. Harrison and Mr. Kanady came soon afterwards. However, the remainder of the Company did not arrive here Till the dusk of the evening and Amongst the rest came Mrs. Harrison with her two daughters and her Son John.

The eldest daughter of Mrs. H, her name was Mary. Mary excited my attention the Whole evening and upwards in Such a manner, Let me Observe, that I soon found means to inform myself Who this young lady was that I might have an opportunity of becoming acquainted with her. Who should the young person be that I made inquiry of but a young man by the name of Kanady who lived in the same house with her mother as an overseer (a young man that I very readily became familiar with which hereafter proved friendly); and whom I esteemed; he very politely satisfied my curiosity, and in the meantime one Doctor Jones to amuse the ladies and make the time seem more agreeable played a number of tunes for the company to dance after on his Violin he had then brought for that purpose. Altho I refused to Join them in this amusement yet I enjoyed an agreeable Night, as well as the evening; Likewise betook of a good supper. This was the most agreeable part to me however. (Note: The common name given here to this kind of amusement is called a hop.) And the sun arose in its usual Splendour before anyone took their departure for home.

In the meantime we bethought ourselves that it is now time to be on board the vessel, however, they Persuaded us to Stay and refresh ourselves by taking some breakfast. For my own part I had no objection. Also the niece of Mr. Page, a Planter at the s. end of this island remained here to breakfast and one or two others. Soon after breakfast we returned on board the Franklin.

I endeavoured to divert myself by taking a sail in the Yawl Boat with Conckling, which by this time was in complete order; nothwithstanding, I Still retained Mary's looks in my mind. What was Still Worse for me and perhaps


HISTORICAL MAP
SAINT SIMONS ISLAND
GLYNN CO. GEORGIA.
DATA FROM MARGARET DAVIS CATE
- 1929 -
N
BUTTERMILK SOUND
BUTTERMILK
SOUND
RIVER
MACKAYS
FREDERICA
RIVER
FREDERICA RIVER
PIKES BLUFF
WEST POINT
HAMPTON OR BUTLER'S POINT
JONES CR.
CANNONS POINT
GEORGIA'S FIRST EXPERIMENT STATION
LAWRENCE
HAMPTON RIVER
SAINT SIMONS ISLAND
LITTLE SAINT SIMONS ISLAND
FORT FREDERICA
ENGLISH BURYING GROUND
POINT BATTERY
CHRIST CHURCH
TOWN OF FREDERICA
GULLY HOLE CR.
OGLETHORPE HOUSE
MOORES LANDING
DUNBAR CR.
WRIGHTS LANDING
HARRINGTON HALL
COUPER ROAD
OBLIGATION POND
EBO LANDING
GIEKER POND
GERMAN VILLAGE
VILLAGE CREEK
ST CLAIR
OATLAND
HARRINGTON
LANIER'S IS.
To Brunswick
SOUND
GASCOIGNE BLUFF
HAMILTON ROAD
JEWTOWN
TWITTY PARK
FREDERICA ROAD
SEA ISLAND ROAD
MILITARY ROAD
BLACK BANKS R.
SEA ISLAND RD.
THE CLOISTER
FIFTH CREEK ISLAND
SEA ISLAND BEACH
RETREAT AVE.
SLAVE QUARTERS
RETREAT PLANTATION
DEMERE
DEMERE BURYING GROUND
MONUMENT
OLD
BLOODY MARSH
MALLORY
FORT ST. SIMONS
DEMERE
COLIGNY BEACH ROAD
NEPTUNE PARK
LIGHT HO.
COUPER PT.
DELEGAL'S FORT
SAINT SIMONS SOUND
ATLANTIC OCEAN
PELICAN BANKS

Office of F. J. TORRAS, Engineer

the Cause of my falling into so great an error at this time was in some degree owing to this she was recommended to me in such a manner that I really Supposed her to be a Second Virginia.

It so happened that in a day or two Mr. Harrison came on board and very Politely insisted on my coming to their Plantation and there to take dinner with his mother and sisters. Likewise my brother and Conckling received an invitation about the same time. Such a favourable opportunity as this, reader, was by no means disagreeable to me.

[EDITOR'S NOTE—The Harrisons lived at *Oatland*. Under date of Dec. 10, 1788, James Harrison purchased from Rebecca Bruce and Elizabeth Moore the tract of land "originally granted to John Arskins on St. Simons Island, bounded northeast by lands of William Harris, southeast by salt marsh, and on all other sides by vacant lands". This was the tract known as *Oatland* and is now the property of F. D. M. Strachan.]

The day appointed was on Sunday. I must Acknowledge that I thought the time long that I had to Wait. When Sunday came I did not delay the time nor forget to remind my brother and Conckling of their ingagement. After breakfast we got in readiness. (Conckling was naturally of a jovial turn of mind.) He had something to say. On our way stopped at Mr. Sneads about an hour and then one Mr. Hightour accompanied us there (as at this time he made Sneads house his home and was little short of being a merryandrew). On entering the house I was for the first time introduced to Mrs. Harrison and in particular to Mary. Mary treated me with the respect due a stranger and likewise Mrs. Harrison.

They provided an excellent Dinner in a short time and we spent an agreeable day. In the meantime I gained the good will of the old lady.

On taking our leave they give us a second invitation; we came back as far as Sneads and there took a dish of coffee, then returned on board. While at Mrs. Harrisons it was hinted to her that I had thoughts of remaining on the island until my brother returned from N. York and if it suited then to continue longer. She readily declared her wish by saying that she hoped I would, Mary here did not remain silent, but seemed Pleased and give her approbation in saying something to the same purpose and shortly after this her brother was urgent that I should remain on the island; not only this but but he said to me that he thought I had better come and live with him at his mother's house. I then told him I would consider on it, and we parted at that time.

This undoubtedly would have given me an Opportunity of being in company with Mary but for some Private Reasons that God alone knows that I declined going there.

I now stop here and return to our affairs on board the Franklin. Removed from the Village Landing about a mile south of this into another Creek to take some timber that was there to complete the Cargo. This was attended with some trouble. My brother was obliged here to borrow a Flat and then load the Flat and then Carry it a half mile and then to reload on board the Franklin.

The same day we got here, the day before mentioned, Mr. Hightour paid us a visit. He was remarkable fond of fishing to pass away the time; went with him in our Yawl Boat some distance from the Place where we then was but we had no success, returned again after fatigueing myself in skulling the boat against wind and tide for half a mile. Hightour continued here until next. He likewise informed us that Mr. Harrison was then employed in providing for the same company that was at Sneads. This was to fulfill a promise he had made when at Sneads.

In the meantime my brother and Conckling was making every despatch possible to leave this Creek but did not get ready untill Friday the twenty-ninth of March, nor then till late in the afternoon. On leaving this Creek I give it the name Live Oak Creek. In an hours time came to anchor near the mouth of the Village Creek.

On this evening the company met at Mrs. Harrisons. As we had all received an invitation some days before this my brother and Conckling got ready and went but let me Observe that I preferred to remain on board the Franklin for several reasons; soon after they was gone the Steward brought the Supper in the Cabin agreeable to my orders and not long after before I lay down in one of the births and gave my mind up to Serious reflection untill midnight and about that hour came up suddenly a thunder gust Which was severe for a short time.

I cannot but notice here that one of our sailors whose name was George, he was soon on deck and called hands to their duty; by that means prevented the vessel from going on shore. Likewise this said George was one of our best sailors on board the brig John in my West India voyage but while on shore he is not to be depended on that is he will take a drop too much.

About sunrise George hove up anchor according to his orders received from my brother; but directly after my brother, Conckling and Hightour came on board they related to me everything that had passed since they left. Likewise informed that all there thought it singular or odd that I did not come, particularly Mary and they appeared to be satisfied with this night's amusement. And at this time the wind and tide were both favourable by which means we made tolerable headway towards the North End. However, at last was obliged to come to anchor and wait for the next tide. Here we improved this opportunity by going in the boat a short distance and there in a little time Loaded the boat with oysters and soon returned again. I cannot but remark that these oysters was better than any we had found before.

And it was nearly four o'clock before the flood tide answered. We then got up anchor. However the wind was light. Hightour officiated as Pilot at this time but as it happened we soon ran aground on some mud bank but in an hour or less time got off and came to anchor for this night; and in the meantime refreshed ourselves with a good supper of oysters and Soon after turned into our births and about daylight hove up anchor again; and in Less than an hour was at the North end of St. Simons island opposite Mr. Coupers. Here I must notice that I requested my brother to set me on shore, as I declined going any further. He said he had no objection. He then ordered two hands into the boat. I bid them all goodby; and in two minutes landed on the beach. I now felt at a loss what to do. Whether it was best to stop at Mr. Coupers or not as they were intirely strangers to myself. However, at last ventured to the house and as soon as I came there one of the servants invited me to come into the hall and wait untill Mrs. Couper or some of the family got up. I then went in and took a seat but it was not long before a young lady came into the hall and took a seat also; she spoke to me very politely and was remarkable sociable. (Note: This was on Sunday morning.) In the meantime preparations was going on for breakfast under this young lady's directions. She politely said to me that I had better stay and take breakfast. I readily consented to this, but it was nearly two hours before breakfast came on the table; then came Mrs. Couper out of her apartment. After the usual compliments passed on such occasions she took her seat at the table and the remainder of the family was called. She likewise asked me to take a seat at the table. I then took a seat with the rest (but it so happened that Mr. Couper was not at the present time).

As soon as breakfast was over Mrs. Couper went into another room, and the rest of the family elsewhere as they was then getting ready to go as far as the south end of the island. And I was told that all the horses was then in use. I then immediately set off without any ceremony. I had about three or four miles to walk as I was then going to Mr. Sneads. On my way I stopped at Mrs. Harrisons. At this time I found the old lady alone and almost the first word she said to me was as follows, are you now concluded to remain on the island or not. I replied that I believed I should. She then told me that Mary and her sister was gone as far as Mr. Sneads on a visit. She likewise said to me that I better take a walk there and see them and without hesitation I immediately set off and in a quarter of an hour reached Mr. Sneads, this distance being very little short of a mile. On entering the house I was again introduced to the ladies, particularly to the niece of Mr. Page, or Miss Stevens. I now take the liberty to say that Miss Stevens is quite an accomplished young lady, free and sociable in her manners. After dinner the Ladies amused themselves by Looking at some pieces of Paintings drawn by me. They paid me this compliment in Saying that these pieces was well done. Mary requested me to draw a piece for herself. This I did agree to do with Pleasure and not Long afterwards Presented her with several pieces, and one in particular representing Seraphic affection. This she said that she never would part with. The same evening Mary returned home Miss Stevens accompanied her thither. And nothing very particular worth mentioning untill Tuesday.

At this time the Franklin had got as far as Frederica on her way to the bluff and there to stop and wait. My brother in the meantime landed at Frederica in the Yawl Boat on business; Also to see me, In the afternoon came to Mr. Sneads. I was very impatient to see him on several occasions. Towards sunset we took a walk as far as Mrs. Harrisons. Here we spent an agreeable evening and returned to Sneads, and in a little time after retired to take repose as we had to rise early. And we did not fail for we was up by sunrise and likewise Mr. Snead as he was going as far as the bluff with us; and immediately after breakfast us three set off; and in a half hour reached Frederica, but did not get ready to leave there until ten or eleven; then my brother and myself went in the Yawl boat and Snead went by land. We was full an hour if not more before we got alongside the Franklin and not without some difficulty which I do not choose to trouble my reader with.

Mr. Snead came on board the Franklin soon after us. By this time everything was in readiness for sailing. Mr. Snead desired Conckling to set him on shore, without saying anything to my brother or even waiting for me as he well knew that I was to remain on the island. Not only this but I had previous to this made an agreement with him to board at his house at three dolls per week; indeed, this was his own offer. At this time my brother was a little angry on the occasion. In the meantime it gave us an opportunity of talking over our own affairs; and likewise he give me all the money that he could spare at this present time, which was about four dolls, as he said I might stand in need of.

By this time Conckling returned with the boat and Hightour as he was going a few miles further with them; I now had my things put into the boat, which consisted of two small trunks and a box I kept my paints in. I then took my leave of those on board and in a few moments more was on the Landing but I did not take my final Leave of my brother untill next morning; now my brother went back to the vessel, and they got under way immediately but shortly after ran aground and continued in this situation untill sunrise. About eight in the morning my brother came on shore at the bluff and Likewise Conckling to get a fresh supply of water before they went over the bar.

But now let me observe that when my brother took his leave of me this was a trying moment indeed and not easily described. These are some of my thoughts at the present time. Am I to be left in a strange place without friends and but little money, depending intirely on my own slender abilities.

After my brother was gone I followed the vessel with my eyes as long as I could see her—ah! with a throbbing heart I now returned to one Mr. Wilsons who at this time kept a publick house here. Mr. Wilson and his wife treated me kindly nor did they charge me with a cent for the time I remained with them. (Note: the Franklin sailed on the 3 day of April and bound to N. York from St. Simons.)

I cannot omit one thing, that is just before my brother took his departure from me he said to me that I must do as I thought best—go or stay behind. I then said to him that I had left some of my things at Mr. Sneads in particular all my paintings and that I had now concluded to stay at least until he returned. The same day I Left the bluff to return to Mr. Sneads and was obliged to walk, not being acquainted with the way I had to go; however I set off alone the distance was about seven miles I had to walk or thereabouts; and many parts of the road was exceeding wet at this time insomuch that I had to wade in several places I came to. Likewise I stopped at the first house on my way that I came to here got directions how to proceed and in two hours or less got safe to Mr. Sneads but I felt fatigued both in body and mind. And many times have I since to my sorrow repented that ever I consented to remain on this island but the best resolution we can take is to suffer with Patience what we cannot alter and pursue without repining the road which Providence Who directs everything has designed for us.

I now think it proper to mention that during the time I resided at Mr. Sneads I will say I was treated with both Politeness and kindness in particular by Mrs. S. She always befriended me as far as it was in her power.

On the second day of my being here Hightour returned; he Also informed me that the Franklin was gone over the bar and that he was landed at the s. end of the island. (We now take leave of the Franklin at present.)

I now have to relate my more immediate concerns at this time for in the preceeding month I had made a proposal to become a teacher of a school as there was one wanted and here I must observe that the only means left me to support myself was this to pay my board, &c. In this I found no great difficulty but soon succeeded in a tolerable manner. Mr. Snead and Mr. Harrison acted their part for me; Likewise some others. Mrs. Harrison agreed to send her youngest daughter so that on the 9th of April 1805 I commenced teacher on St. Simons Isle but not without many ill conveniences. In the first place the school house was out of repair and in the second I had to walk a mile and a half, morning and evening, bad or good weather; often exposed to the hot sun. This was not the worst of it for the greatest part of the time I went without eating anything from eight or nine o'clock morning untill late in the evening.

But with the blessing of God I endured this with patience and a degree of fortitude beyond my expectations for six months. But I must add that moderate exercise is a great means of preserving health in this climate as I have been taught by experience.

About nine days after my coming to live with Mr. Snead another Party met at Mr. Shearwood's in Frederica and here they enjoyed themselves equal to any of the former ones. They kept it up during the whole night. Likewise received an invitation to join them in this kind of diversion but did not except of it, Altho Mary was there. At this time afoirementioned alone at Sneads as he and his wife both went. Shortly after they was gone I retired to my bed in hopes of taking some repose, but in this I was disappointed and too soon found myself Sleepless and never closed my eyes this night. Such being now my condition that it required indeed great patience and resolution during the time that I resided here.

I cannot omit mentioning that while I remained on this island I had several bravadors to guard against Who privately and meanly did all they could to prevent my going to Mrs. H. by making evil reports to Mary in particular but the before mentioned young man befriended me so far as to caution me against them Which afforded an opportunity of escaping from their designs in some degree but it must be supposed that my being a stranger there that these things would prove detrimental, and indeed they did operate against me, not only in regard to Mary, but many other influences which will appear hereafter.

While I was thus engaged in my daily calling and not many leisure hours, yet, I found means to address Mary with a poetical piece that I made choice of at this time but I shall not trouble my reader with it here, only that the last part of these lines hinted a wish to possess her on the most honourable terms. These lines certainly met with her approbation. However, this circumstance led me into greater errors perhaps for it led me into greater encouragement and hopes of success Where before I dare not indulge such a hope.

And likewise I did not fail in going shortly after to see her and was received with looks of cordial welcome. I sat myself down and enjoyed several hours in conversing with Mary for at this time her mother and sister were both from home on a visit to a neighbor's house and not long after I got here Mr. Harrison and a certain mischief maker took a walk to the same house that Mrs. H. was then at. This give me some uneasiness as I knew this meddlers tongue could not remain silent long, and so it fell out, for towards the close of the day Mrs. Harrison returned home but not in a very good humor. But let me observe that I did not remain Long without knowing the cause for she immediately related to Mary what she had heard that I had said about her; but Mary took my part so far as to contradict whatever this person had said and I knew within my own mind that nothing had been said about her While she was absent yet I was dissatisfied and did not remain long here after this affair, but set off to go to my lodgings and on the way was caught in a shower of rain and at the same time met with Mr. H. on the way home. He insisted that I should go back with him but I begd to be excused and so we parted for the present and I soon got back to Sneads.

By this time the said mischiefmaker had returned and we soon after retired to our partment, as we slept in the same room together in general. However, he said but little to me or I to him. This night as I was somewhat wet I made hast to get to bed but was apprehensive that I should take cold for here I cannot but observe how careful a person ought to be in regard to getting wet or being exposed in the rain. However, I did not receive any harm. In the morning I arose early and after breakfast went about my daily calling and its now time to say something about my brother.

One day as I was employed in teaching a gentleman by the name of Hadlock who kept a store at Frederica and was likewise Postmaster came riding up to the door and hand me a letter. The contents of this letter was of utmost (Note. This gentleman was an acquaintance of mine). importance to me.

This was from my brother dated Savannah June the second 1805. He mentioned that the Franklin was cast away about the first and Totally lost on the south breakers off Tybee bar on the return. Part of the cargo was saved and let me observe that Mr. Conckling was at this time captain. And Likewise my brother came passenger in some other vessel to Savannah from N. York. This was a terrible blow to me at this time indeed. Here at once I was disappointed in not seeing my brother; not only this but of the means of getting away from this island.

Towards sunset I returned to Mr. Sneads. It would be vain to attempt describing to you my feelings at this time but it was the cause of my spending many weary days and sleepless nights.

On the same day that I received my letter from my brother I received one for Snead which my brother had wrote to him. This in consequence of some money that my brother lent to Mr. Snead when he arrived at Savannah from N. York but the amount I do not know at present.

The next letter that I received from my brother he was then at St. Marys. He tells me in this letter that he was bound to N. York in a few days And that I should hear from him soon. But the Providence of God orders things quite different from our expectation as will appear hereafter.

I now hav to relate the loss of Mr. John Harrison, Mary's brother, whose loss I sensibly felt. He was sick about a week with the pleurisy as supposed and died on the sixteenth of June. I was at his mother's house at the time of his death and set up that night and remained here until the following night. Then went back to Sneads to take some repose and be in readiness against the next day to attend at the funeral of my friend Mr. Harrison. Captain

Snead did honour him as far as it was in his power by burying him under arms as Mr. Harrison was Lieutenant under him. I likewise attended as a mourner and wore crape tied around my arm as a mark of respect not only this day but for several months afterwards.

I returned home to Mrs. S. and Next day attended to my own affairs as usual with hopes of hearing from my brother. In the meantime I drew a piece as a Memorial and presented it to Mrs. Harrison which give her Some Satisfaction. However, I cannot but remark that after the death of Mr. Harrison afairs took a different turn there for the worse.

What I am now about to write might be thought by some to be simple yet it serves as amusement for myself.

Shortly after the death of Mary's brother I took the liberty to write to Mary, which were as follows:
Miss Mary, I feel myself interested in your concerns and I could not refrain from a sympathizing tear at the loss of your dear brother Who was so friendly to me in every respect. Let not Sorrow make Too deep an impression on your innocent mind But may indulgent Heaven grant you a Protecting Angel to hover around and cheer each solitary hour of grief. Believe me your friend and well wisher,

R. Durfee

At this time also I sent Mary a bunch of flowers drawn by my own hands with lines Miss Mary, I present you these Flowers, relying on your friendship to accept of them and if you do not return them, &c.

I employed a negro boy to carry the same. This was in the morning. So on my return to Sneads at evening The same pieces of writing together with the flowers was again handed to me by a young woman then living at Sneads. But how great was my surprise and still greater on reading the answer.| I retired immediately into my room and to give vent to my disappointments and mortification, more Particularly at this time. However, at last concluded to write once more and that for the last time, which was as follows: Miss Harrison, I wish to have a fair and just understanding with you since I have been so unfortunate. Miss Harrison, recall to memory the contents of the Note that I wrote to you And the hasty manner that you returned them and with such an insulting answer, but I have reason to believe you did not write it but in the meantime I have reason to doubt your friendship. You knew that part of these lines were designed to shew how much I took a part with you in the loss of your brother. This circumstance, Miss, deprives me of every future hope and you know the principal motive on which I still visit you.

Believe me
Your friend
R. Durfee

This letter I sent to Mary. Not many days had passed before I made some discoveries relating to this affair. I had reason to suspect a certain person living in the same house with me. Indeed this was confirmed by the young woman then living in the house. Her name was Margaret Nutting, as a proof of this mean action. Whereas I think a person of any honour would never be guilty of such a thing as this. However, I leave my readers to judge as they think best.

I then called on the young man living with Mrs. Harrison whose friendship I might rely on at this time and was fortunate enough to meet him not far from the house. And he positively assured me that Mary never had been guilty of such a thing as this.

In about two hours I came back to Sneads. The next day towards evening I revisited Mary. She treated me in her usual manner. She likewise said to me that there was some ill-minded person Who wished to make a disturbance and she then said it was her intention to treat me well and always would be glad to see me. Her mother repeatedly said the same to me. After spending a tolerable agreeable evening I returned to Sneads a little more reconciled than I was.

I now notice that Mr. Snead's brother, Tilman, Previous to the death of Mr. Harrison came up from the country near Augustia, G. A. to live with his brother John and assist him as he was about setting up a store or entering the grocery line at Frederica about three miles from his place of residence. I still with Snead continued. However, I must observe that in a short space of time this business relating to the store was given over and everything removed to the plantation where they then lived to the great surprise of everyone here. For my own part I shall not pretend to say what was the cause.

It is now time to return to my own affairs. Mr. Hightour was a fellow boarded in the same house most of the time I remained with this family I was treated with kindness and respect. They seemed to enjoy life. I spent many agreeable evenings when I returned from my business. They had several parties of pleasure during my stay with them.

On the first of November discontinued the employment I then was in and on the fourth went to Frederica to board with Mr. Hadlock Who kept a store and the Post Office and boarded at Mr. James Shearwood's. It was by his request that I came here. In the meantime Mr. and Mrs. Snead took a journey up the country but left a housekeeper. Mr. H. intrusted me with his business. During his absence, he went to Savannah, I made out tolerable well. Mr. Hadlock agreed to pay my board. He was gone a fortnight. He then returned with a fresh supply of goods.

Soon after this I declined staying longer with him. However, I still continued with Mr. Shearwood and instructed his two daughters in drawing and writing until December the second and on that day returned to Mr. Sneads. They returned previous to this. Mr. Snead brought one of his sisters, an agreeable young woman. I spent quite an agreeable winter. Many circumstances I have omitted. Miss Susan Snead left here for Savannah to a boarding school about March and soon after a dispute took place between Snead and Hightour about settling the crop of cotton, having planted together. I shall not trouble my readers with the whole affair.

While I lived with Mr. Snead I took the likeness of himself and wife and brother. After this, the last February I received an invitation from Mrs. R. Wright living about two miles from Sneads. I accepted of her invitation and on Monday March 31 came to live with Mrs. W.

Not long after my leaving Sneads one evening by some accident his dwelling house took fire. At this time there was a considerable cotton in the upper loft. In a short time the house was burnt down with the cotton but most of the furniture saved. Himself and family removed to Frederica or old town. I was realy sorrowful for their misfortune. Mrs. Snead visited Mrs. W. several times and Susan Snead returned from Savannah and came to spend the day once or twice. Mrs. W's daughter was about the same age. Miss Snead left this island and returned home to her mothers. This was the last time I saw her. She bid me farewell.

At this present time while writing I am scarcely able to sit up the day, being at Mrs. Wright's on Friday, August 17th. I was attacked with a most severe fever which confined me to my bed in an upper room nearly a fourth part of a year.

On the third day of my illness I was seriously alarmed for nothing but the prospect of death Presented itself to my mind day and night. I have desired the Almighty's aid and assistance for my disease seemed to resist all medicines at this time. On the fourth day it Proved to be remitting fever but of an inflammatory kind and dangerous. It continued without much intermission for a long time and I also had a most severe ague attending this fever sometimes twice in one day. In the meantime this good lady Mrs. W. afforded me all the assistance in her power. She provided everything needful and allowed me one or two boys to wait on me during my illness. One slept in my room at night. I cannot omit mentioning that it appeared to me that I was directed there by the generous hand of the Providence of God. May I ever live under Thy Almighty care the remainder of days, Particularly should I survive.

I was so fortunate as to gain the good will and friendship of Mrs. W. Mrs. W. after some time and difficulty procured for me some Peruvian bark. After taking three or more doses of this it seemed to check the ague but the fever still continued without very little abatement. However, it was a month or more before I recovered so as to sit up a few moments but soon again had a relapse.

By this time I was intensely discouraged. How many sleepless nights and with what anxiety have I waited in expectation to hear the crowing of the fowls. This is some consolation to a sick person. Does not the cock that crows bid us hope in the darkest hour before day. I here observe one thing. When the mind is discomposed how difficult it is to affect a cure of any disease.

I had some cause to think I never should recover at all.

I made several attempts to sit up on my bed but failed in this I was so feeble and this increased the Palpitation of heart and other Symptoms then it obliged me to lay down again. Thus in this situation I remained for a length of time then I made out to put on my clothes and sit on my bed a short time. Then Mrs. Wright thought it best to have me removed down below in a bed room more convenient for her and myself. This soon revived my spirits. Yet being so much alone I felt sometimes dejected. However, I could put on my clothes and sit up most every day. How many sleepless nights I have endured in this illness and never closed my eyes.

During some weeks after my being removed down in this apartment a Physician residing on this island called to see Mrs. W. and advised me to make use of this medicine—one teaspoonful of cream Tartar and one of sulphur. This I took every evening and a dose of barks in the morning. I soon found relief but many things seemed to prolong the time of my final recovery so as to be able to walk out.

I cannot but mention here the advantage of studying Doctor Buchanan's Family Physician and other Authors.

1806

I had scarcely been out the doors before I was unjustly fined 3 dolls and 50 cents for not attending muster. Here I leave every person of feeling to judge where this was right or wrong. This circumstance was on the 20th of May. After my recovery I continued teaching Mrs. W's daughter drawing and her two sons Writing. While I lived with Mrs. Wright most of the Time was Treated with Attention and respect. I enjoyed myself tolerably well, particularly before my illness.

I spent my leisure hours in improving the garden with the assistance of a negro boy. This was amusement and healthy employment. Mrs. W. was a religious woman and by her request I was employed many evenings in reading moral and religious books. This made the time more agreeable. I remained with Mrs. W. about a year. I have not detailed in full.

1810, being at this period living at Francis Hopkins, Esq: I received a friendly letter from Mrs. Rebecca Wright wherein she solicited me to return to St. Simons and that she would employ me again. However, I declined going but it was not for want of respect for this worthy friend but previous to my leaving there some trifling misunderstanding took place between us. But I wrote her a few lines: I feel it a duty of respect to write you Altho you have thought I was Undeserving of that honour. But I am conscious I have never injured you but still deserve well of you and now entreat you to continue your friendship Toward me for Neither Time nor distance will the least change that duty of gratitude which I owe to you for the many obligations which I received from your hands, &c. I also informed her I was engaged for the present, &c. (Note: Previous to my leaving Mrs. Wright's my friend Mr. Hadlock was taken ill and died. According to his own request I read prayers over him at the grave).

* * * * * * * *

Frederica on the Island of St. Simons, nearly in the latitude 31° 15, is one of the first towns built in the State of Georgia and was founded by Gen. Oglethorpe in 1736. The fortress was regular and well constructed, chiefly tabby walls. Some part of the work is made of brick and is now in ruins. In the town there are one or two houses remaining. A few houses and stores have been built. The river is on the west side. You have an extensive view of marshes from the town and creeks &c. Salt water abounds with oysters &c. There are several swamps on this island and one in particular called Bloody Swamp on the account of the battle fought here.

The principal islands of G. A. are Skidaway, Warsaw, Ossabaw, St. Catherines, Sapelo, St. Simons, Jekyl, Cumberland and Amelia Island &c. (Blackbeard belongs to the U. S.)

Rivers: Ockmulgee, Oconee, Ogeechee, Altamaha, Savannah, and the St. Tillie.

Trees: live oak, cypress, pine, sweet bay or red bay, hickory, red oak, and black laurel trees. Tupelo grows in swamps generally. Magnolia, cassina, holly or holly hock tree, loblolly, ash, 2 kinds, oranges and figs 2 kinds cultivated here, peaches and wild plum, yellow wild cherry tree and mulberry, sassafras trees and maple, poplar, red cedar in plenty, chinquepin, a dwarf chestnut, Juniper tree, pomegranate tree, locust tree, cabbage tree, tallow tree, Pride of India a flowering tree.

Cotton plant, 2 kinds, green seed and black cultivated here and sugar cane with success and rice but little indigo. Sweet potatoes several species. Nectarine tree cultivated here. Also the castor oil tree or Palm Christy and the beautiful rose called by some Multifarious rose or Multi Flora. It has a great number of flowers on every branch; it runs like a vine. The Cherokee rose has a white flower, single leaved, runs also.

Note: From Tybee Inlet to the bar on the entrance of St. Simons the course is S by W and the distance about 19 leagues or 57 miles. On the bar of St. Simons you will have at three-quarters flood about 19 feet water. The width of the bar is about three-quarters of a mile. This bar lies 9 or 10 miles from St. Simons fort or light on the south end. This bar or shoal lies in or about 31°15. Frederica on this island is nearly the same latitude. Brunswick Town, lat. 31°10′. Doboy, bar of Sapelo island, lies in lat. 31°11′. At high water you have about 3 fathom or about 3½. On the south end of Sapelo Island in 1820 was erected a light house, revolving light, 15 lamps and reflectors. This light house is painted in horizontal stripes, red and white. It stands on the beach.

COTTON PLANTATIONS

However, the glories of Frederica are in the past. There are to-day less than two score dwellings within the confines of the town that two hundred years ago had a thousand inhabitants and there is nothing left to show where the town stood save the ruins of the fort and fortifications and a few graves.

Frederica was essentially a military settlement, founded with the sole purpose of protecting the English settlements from Spanish encroachment. It was here that the Spaniards were driven out and that Shakespeare's language and Runnymede's Charter were given to this great country of ours.

Following the Battle of Bloody Marsh, when the danger of Spanish invasion was no more, Oglethorpe returned to England and there he stayed. His regiment was gradually withdrawn from the Island and the population decreased until at the time of the Revolutionary War there were few families living there. But St. Simons was destined to know another period of activity—to become an agricultural community.

After the invention of the cotton gin by Eli Whitney, in the early part of the 19th century, cotton became a staple crop for St. Simons. Many planters moved there from other sections, bringing their slaves with them, and cotton and rice were planted on a large scale.

The first sea island cotton grown in America was grown on St. Simons Island from seed brought from the Island of Anguilla in the West Indies.

An extensive plantation on the mainland in Glynn County, originally owned and developed as a cotton plantation by the Hazlehurst family and by them called *Anguilla,* because it was here that the first sea island cotton was planted on the mainland, has given its name to the railroad station nearby. Anguilla, once owned by the Townsends, is now the property of J. B. D. Paulk.

A letter from Thomas Spalding of Sapelo Island, giving an account of the introduction of sea island cotton into America, will be of interest here. This letter, which appeared in a Georgia paper under date of June 17, 1828, is as follows:

"To the Editors of the Georgian,
"Gentlemen:

"There was some months past a notification in your paper (copied from the Charleston Courier) requesting a communication upon the subject of the introduction of cotton in Georgia and Carolina.

"It has been intimated to me that possibly this notification has originated in some one desirous of information, in order that it might enter into some more general work; and as I am at present perhaps the only person alive who recollects distinctly the introduction of the sea island cotton, I have addressed this letter to you.

"It is known to many that cotton was cultivated for domestic purposes from Virginia to Georgia, long anterior to the Revolutionary War. Jefferson speaks of it in his

Notes on Virginia. Bartram speaks of it in his *Travels* as growing in Georgia. And I have understood that twenty-two acres were cultivated by Col. Delegal upon a small island near Savannah before the Revolution; but this was the green seed or short staple cotton. Two species of the same family then existed in this country. The real green seed, and a low cotton resembling it in blossom, both being of a pale yellow approaching to white; one with the seed covered with fuzz, the other with fuzz only upon the end of the seed.

"To explore the first introduction of the short staple in this country would now in all human probability be impossible: but we may very well suppose it was by one of the southern Proprietary Governments; and possibly from Turkey, the trade of which country with England was then of much higher consideration than it has subsequently become.

"Nor would it have escaped these proprietors, many of whom were enlightened men, that the climate of Asia Minor, where cotton grew abundantly, was analogous to the climate of the provinces south of Virginia.

"Just about the commencement of the Revolutionary War, Sir Richard Arkwright had invented the Spinning Jenny, and cotton ginning became a matter of deep interest in England. Cotton rose much in price, its various qualities attracted notice, and the world was searched for the finer kinds. The Island of Bourbon was alone found to produce them, and yet the Bourbon cotton greatly resembled in its growth our green seed cotton; although it cannot be its parent plant, for all attempts to naturalize it in Georgia (which were many and repeated) have failed. It gave blossom, but was cut off by the frost in the fruit, nor would it ratoon or grow from the root in next year: in which too it resembles the green seed cotton of our country. This is all that I am able to say and perhaps all that is necessary to be said of the short staple cotton.

"The Sea Island Cotton was introduced directly from the Bahama Islands into Georgia.

"The Revolutionary War that closed in 1783 had been a war, not less of feeling and of opinion than of interest, and had torn asunder many of the relations of life, whether of blood or of friendship. England offered to the unhappy settlers of this country who had followed her standard a home but in two of her provinces. To the provincials of the north she offered Nova Scotia. To the provincials of the south she offered the Bahama Islands. Many of the former inhabitants of the Carolinas and of Georgia passed over from Florida to the Bahamas with their slaves, but what could they cultivate?

"The rocky and arid lands of those Islands could not grow sugar-cane. Coffee would grow but produced no fruit. There was one plant that would grow and that bore abundantly, it was cotton. The seed, as I have been informed by respectable gentlemen from the Bahamas, was in the first instance produced from a small island in the West Indies, celebrated for its cotton, called Anguilla. It was therefore long after its introduction into this country called *Anguilla seed.*

"Cotton, as I have already stated, had taken a new value, by the introduction of the spinning jenny into England. The quality of the Bahama cotton was then considered among the best grown. New life and hope were imparted to a colony and a people with whom even hope itself had been almost extinct. This first success, as is natural to the human mind under whatsoever influences it may act, recalled the memory of the friends they had left behind them. The winter of '86 brought several parcels of cotton seed from the Bahamas to Georgia. Among them (in distinct remembrance to my mind) was a parcel to the late Governor Tatnall of Georgia, from a near relation of his, then surveyor general of the Bahamas; and another parcel at the same time was transmitted by Col. Roger Kelsal, of Exuma (who was among the first if not the very first successful grower of cotton) to my father, Mr. James Spalding, then residing on St. Simons Island, Georgia, who had been connected in business with Col. Kelsal before the Revolution. I have heard that Governor Tatnall, then a young man, gave the seed to Mr. Nichol Turnbull, lately deceased, who cultivated it from that period successfully.

"I know my father planted his cotton in the spring of 1787 upon the banks of a small rice field on St. Simons Island. The land was rich and warm; the cotton grew large and blossomed, but did not open its fruit. It however ratooned or grew from its root the following year. The difficulty was now over. The cotton adapted itself to the climate and every successive year from 1787 saw the long staple cotton extending itself along the shores of Georgia, where an enlightened population engaged in the cultivation of indigo, readily adopted it.

"All the varieties of the long staple, or at least the germ of those varieties, came from that seed.

"Differences of soil developed them, and differences of local situations are developing them every day.

"The same cotton seed planted on one field will give quite a black and naked seed; while the same seed planted on another field, different in soil and situation, will be prone to run into large cotton, with long bolls or pods and with seed tufted at the ends with fuzz.

"I should have great doubts if there is any real difference in these apparent varieties of the long staple cotton. But if there is, all who observe must know that plants when they have once intermingled their varieties, will require attention for a long series of years to disentangle them.

"Subsequently to 1787, as the cultivation of the cotton extended and became profitable, every variety of the cotton that could be gleaned from the four quarters of the world have been tried, but none of them but one has resulted in anything useful.

"Mr. James Hamilton, who formerly resided in Charleston, and now resides in Philadelphia, was indefatigable in procuring seed which he transmitted to his friend, Mr. Couper, of St. Simons.

"Mr. Couper planted some acres of Bourbon cotton; it grew and blossomed, but did not ripen its fruit, and perished in the winter.

"Mr. Hamilton sent a cotton plant from Siam; it grew large, was of a rich purple color, both in foliage and in blossom, but perished also without ripening its fruit.

"The Nankin cotton was introduced at an early period, the same that Mr. Secretary Crawford introduced the seed of some years back. It was abundant in produce, the seed fuzzy and the wool of a dirty yellow color, which would not bring the price even of the other short staple cotton. But I knew it to produce three hundred weight to the acre, on Jekyl Island, Georgia. The kidney seed cotton, that produces the seed all clustered together with a long strong staple extending from one side of the seeds (and which I believe to be the Brazilian or Pernambuco cotton) was tried and was the only new species on which there could have been any hesitancy; but this too was given up because not as valuable and not as productive.

"I have given the names of gentlemen because I had no other means of establishing facts. I am respectfully yours, etc."

(Signed) "THOMAS SPALDING."

"Sapelo Island, April, 1828."

The favorite lands for the cultivation of sea island cotton were those of the light soil of the islands fringing the coast of Georgia and South Carolina.

At first the tangle of live oak and palmetto roots practically prohibited the use of the plow; and afterward the need of heavy fertilization kept the acreage so small in proportion to the laborers that hoes continued to be the prevalent means of tillage. About three acres was the average for each hand.

The fields were plowed in winter, bedded in early spring, planted in April or May, cultivated through July and harvested from September to December.

The bolls did not open wide and the fields had to be picked frequently to save the precious lint from damage by the weather. The pickers averaged about twenty-five pounds of seed cotton a day.

Preparation for market required great care. First, the cotton in the seed was dried on a scaffold; then whipped for the removal of trash and dirt; and carefully sorted into grades by color and quality before it went to the roller gins.

After this the beautiful white lint cotton was spread upon tables where women picked out every flaw and the final step in preparing it for market was the bagging.

A few of the more prosperous planters equipped their gin houses with steam power, but most of them retained the system of a treadle for each pair of rollers, believing that a finer quality of cotton could be produced thus.

Plantation gin houses were equipped with a dozen or two foot-power gins, a room for whipping the seed cotton, and tables for sorting and moting (picking out the small undeveloped seeds that clung to the lint and which the gin failed to remove).

The cotton, packed into long bags, was then ready for shipment to market. In those days a standard bale weighed three hundred pounds.

It was reckoned that, after the cotton was picked, the work required to prepare such a bale for market required the following labor: Drying, one day; whipping, two days; sorting (at an average of fifty pounds of seed cotton per day per laborer), thirty days; ginning (each laborer handling one hundred and twenty-five pounds in the seed per day, which gave twenty-five pounds of lint cotton) twelve days; moting, seven days; inspecting and packing, two days—a total of fifty-four days.

Basil Hall, who visited this country in 1829, describes a roller gin, as follows: "It consists of two little wooden rollers, each about as thick as a man's thumb, placed horizontally and touching each other. On these being put into rapid motion, handfuls of the cotton are cast upon them, which of course are immediately sucked in . . . A sort of comb fitted with iron teeth . . . is made to wag up and down with considerable velocity in front of the rollers. This rugged comb, which is equal in length to the rollers, lies parallel to them, with the sharp ends of its teeth almost in contact with them. By the quick wagging motion given to this comb by the machinery, the buds of cotton cast upon the rollers are torn open just as they are beginning to be sucked in. The seeds, now released . . . . fly off like sparks to the right and left, while the cotton itself passes between the rollers."

The yields and proceeds from the cultivation of sea island cotton were not great. It was estimated that an average yield per acre was one hundred and thirty-seven pounds of lint cotton, worth an average of twenty-three cents per pound, and the net proceeds per laborer averaged $83 per year.

The following were some of the famous plantations of St. Simons Island:

Hampton, or *Butler's Point; Cannon's Point; St. Clair; West Point; Pike's Bluff; Kelvin Grove; Retreat; Hamilton; Harrington Hall; The Grove; and Orange Grove.*

RETREAT

Perhaps the best known plantation on St. Simons Island devoted mainly to the production of Sea Island cotton was *Retreat,* which became the property of James Spalding by a Colonial grant.

Mr. Spalding was born in County Perth, Scotland, in 1734, and was said to be the heir to the estate and barony of Ashantilly. He came to Georgia in 1760 and made his home at Retreat on St. Simons Island. The residence he built was standing until a few years ago when it was destroyed by fire. It was a most unique house, every timber in its frame being of hand-hewn live oak, put together with hand-wrought nails.

He also owned and at one time lived in General Oglethorpe's house near Frederica. It was here that his son, Thomas, was born in 1774.

In his *Travels in North America,* published in 1792, William Bartram tells of his visit to St. Simons, March 1774:

> "I arrived at Frederica, on the island of St. Simon, where I was well received and entertained by James Spalding, esq.
>
> "A very large part of this island had formerly been cleared and planted by the English, as appeared evidently to me, by vestiges of plantations, ruins of costly buildings, highways, etc., but it is now overgrown with forests. Frederica was the first fort built by the English in Georgia, and was founded by General Oglethorpe, who began and established the colony. The fortress was regular and beautiful, and was the largest, most regular, and perhaps most costly, of any in North America of British construction: it is now in ruins, yet occupied by a small garrison; the ruins also of the town only remain; peach trees, figs, pomegranates, and other shrubs, grow out of the ruinous walls of former spacious and expensive buildings, not only in the town, but a distance in various parts of the island; yet there are a few neat houses in good repair, and inhabited: It seems now recovering again, owing to the public and liberal spirit and exertions of J. Spalding, esq., who is president of the island, and engaged in very extensive mercantile concerns".

James Spalding married Margery, the eldest daughter of William and Mary (McKay) McIntosh and the granddaughter of John Mohr McIntosh of Darien.

Spalding was a prosperous merchant, a member of the firm of Kelsal & Spalding, and was prominent in civic affairs. He was a delegate from St. Patricks Parish and from St. James Parish to the House of Representatives from 1771 to 1773. He represented Glynn County in the Georgia House of Representatives in 1788 and became a member of the Executive Council the following year.

In 1790 he was named a Commissioner to build a "Court House and gaol" for this county and was also a Commissioner for Glynn Academy. In 1789 he was Associate Justice and, later, Justice of the Inferior Court of Glynn County.

James Spalding died in Savannah on November 10, 1794 and was buried in the vault of his wife's uncle, Gen. Lachlan McIntosh, in Colonial Cemetery.

The Georgia Gazette of that week had the following notice of his death: "Died last Tuesday morning in this city on his way to Augusta, James Spalding, Esquire, member of the Assembly from Glynn County, in the 60th year of his age, near forty of which he has lived in this country."

Margery (McIntosh) Spalding, who died in 1818 at the age of sixty-four years, is buried in the Spalding lot in St. Andrews Cemetery, Darien.

Near the close of the eighteenth century Major William Page and his wife, Hannah (Timmons) Page, having come to St. Simons to visit their friend, Major Pierce Butler of Hampton, were so charmed with St. Simons that they decided to make their home here. Accordingly, they purchased Retreat.

Major Page was the son of a planter in Prince William Parish, South Carolina. He joined the Revolutionary forces at the age of sixteen and fought under Gen. Francis Marion.

At the close of the Revolutionary War, Major Page and his wife moved to Georgia and purchased *Ottassee* plantation in Bryan County, now called *New Hope*, before coming to Glynn County.

Major Page had only one child, a daughter, Anne, who in 1824 became the wife of Hon. Thomas Butler King, for sixteen years a representative in the U. S. Congress from this district. Mr. King was necessarily absent from St. Simons a greater portion of his time, attending to his duties at Washington. In his absence the entire management of this extensive plantation was directly under his wife, who was a most unusual woman. She was not only possessed of the estate. Her methods of selecting the seed and culti-erate no flower in her garden that was not fragrant), but she also displayed great business ability in the management of the natural love of a woman for flowers (she would tol-vating the Sea Island cotton grown on the plantation were so superior that *Retreat Brand* cotton brought 50c a pound when other brands produced on the same island were bringing only 42c a pound.

Mrs. King's Rose Garden at Retreat was famous. Thomas Higginson, who visited here in 1863, said it was "the loveliest spot I have seen in the South, filled with hyacinthe odors".

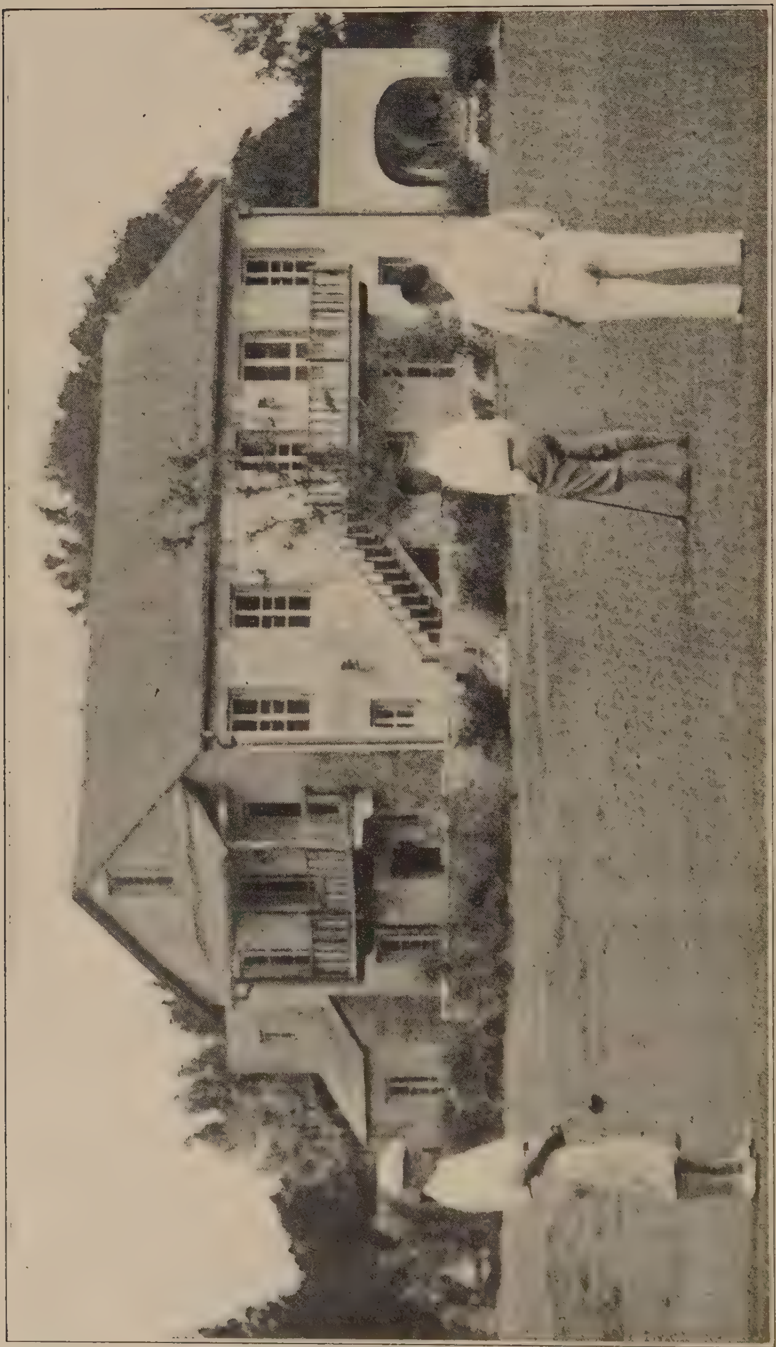
This garden, containing ninety-five varieties of roses, was in the shape of a horse shoe, bordered by a hedge of crepe myrtle with an outer hedge of oleanders. The walks in and around the rose garden added interest to the place. The *shell walk* was bordered with oaks, the *cedar walk* with cedar trees, and the *rose walk* lay between two rows of rose bushes.

An olive tree which is standing at Retreat now is said to be one of the shipment brought over from France in 1825 by John Couper of Cannon's Point. Dates were also raised at Retreat.

The old tabby building which was used as a barn for storing the corn and fodder of this plantation has been remodeled and is now the club house of the Sea Island Golf Course. One end of the lower floor was used to house the saddle and carriage horses of the plantation.

A wooden barn, four stories high, which was used to store the Retreat cotton, stood nearby but was burned when the residence was destroyed. This large barn contained the cotton gins and the equipment for grading and baling the cotton which was loaded on vessels at the wharves of Hamilton Plantation and shipped to European markets.

After the Light House was destroyed by Confederate soldiers during the War Between the States and until the



SEA ISLAND GOLF CLUB HOUSE

present tower was built in 1871, mariners used to steer by this large building which was visible many miles at sea. It was shown on the U. S. Government Coast and Geodetic maps as *King's Cotton House.*

Mrs. King's care of the negroes of Retreat Plantation was typical of the manner in which the best plantations of the South looked after the welfare of their slaves.

A tabby hospital, two and a half stories high and containing ten rooms, was erected and equipped to care for the sick negroes. Two negro women lived here as nurses and, when cases were brought to the hospital that needed especial care, a doctor was brought from Darien for this purpose.

The account book in which Mrs. King kept an accurate record of the expenses incident to the operation of the plantation shows that an average of one thousand dollars was spent each year for medicine for the Retreat negroes.

The ruins of Retreat Hospital are still standing—mute evidence of the care which plantation owners gave the negroes who were their property.

The burying ground in which the negroes of this plantation have been buried for more than a century lies nearby and is still used for this purpose by the descendants of the old slaves of Retreat.

A true insight into the lives of the slaves of *Retreat* and the attitude of the mistress toward them is revealed by the record book in which Mrs. King kept the accounts of the plantation.

It was the custom on the plantations for each slave to be allotted a "task", which was considered his work for the day. When this task was completed, he could work the little plot of ground surrounding his cabin, tend his chickens or stock, make boats or baskets, or do any sort of work he wished. The money thus earned belonged to the negro, and many of them made neat sums in this way.

Mrs. King's account book contains many pages showing money paid to the various negroes for ducks, chickens, eggs, clams, terrapins, baskets, "piggins" (small tubs), "fanners" (for winnowing rice), and for extra services. Money was even loaned the negroes with which to purchase hogs.

Records were also kept of the births and deaths of the

Retreat servants, the entries showing the deep interest Mrs. King had for each one. The terms "master" and "slave" do not occur on any page; the gentler terms, "owner" and "servant", are used instead. In speaking of the slaves, she called them "my people".

This remarkable record book is now the property of Mrs. C. Don Parker of this city, a granddaughter of the Hon. and Mrs. Thomas Butler King, through whose kindness a few extracts are given here:

"My good and faithful servant Hannah, after years of suffering, expired on the night of the 2nd of August, 1854. For honesty, moral character, unselfishness and perfect devotion to her owners, she had not her equal. She died resigned, with firm trust in her Redeemer.

"Peggy's boy child, aged 12 hours, died 18 August, 1854.

"Delia's first child died of lock jaw, 7th October 1856.

"Old Cupid, honest and true to his earthly owners, departed this life at 4 A. M., 29 January, 1857.

"My valued servant Annie died of fever, Oct. 5, 1858.

"Quamina—most honest and true—a faithful servant and good man, after a short illness of 24 hours, departed this life 20th March, 1860".

Thomas Butler King, the son of Daniel and Hannah (Lord) King, was born in Massachusetts on August 27, 1800. He studied law and was admitted to the bar in 1823.

Making his home in Glynn County, he became prominent in the affairs of the county. He was a member of the Georgia Senate from 1832 to 1838 and again in 1859-60. He was elected to the United States Congress from this district and, while in the House of Representatives, served as Chairman of the Committee on Naval Affairs. While a member of the House, Mr. King had two brothers representing other states who sat with him during his term of office.

Hon. Thomas Butler King and Hon. William G. Brantley are the only Glynn County citizens who have ever represented this district in the Congress of the United States.

Mr. King was appointed the first Collector of the Port of San Francisco on Feb. 27, 1851 and held this office until Dec. 1, of the following year.

In 1861 he was appointed by Gov. Joseph M. Brown as Commissioner for Georgia to visit Europe in advance of trade. He was Commissioner to Europe from the Confederate States of America from 1861 to 1863.

Thomas Butler and Anne (Page) King had six sons and four daughters, as follows: William Page, Thomas Butler, Henry Lord Page, Mallery Page, John Floyd, Richard Cuyler, Hannah Page, Georgia Page, Florence Barclay and Virginia Lord King.

William Page King died young. Thomas Butler King, Jr., died at the age of thirty years. Henry Lord Page King was killed at Fredericksburg.

Mallery Page King married Eugenia, the daughter of Hugh F. and Mary (Fraser) Grant of Glynn County, and their descendants live in Glynn County today.

John Floyd King moved to Louisiana, where he became prominent in the affairs of that state, serving in the United States Congress for a number of years. Later, he was Assistant Registrar of the United States Treasury. He is buried in Arlington National Cemetery.

Richard Cuyler King married Henrietta Nisbet.

Hannah Page King married William Audley, the son of John and Rebecca (Maxwell) Couper of Cannon's Point.

Georgia Page King married J. J. Wilder of Savannah.

Florence Barclay King married Henry R. Jackson of Savannah.

Virginia Lord King married John Nisbit of Savannah.

Mr. King was away much of the time and his return home was generally the occasion for a holiday at Retreat. The negroes, who loved him and in whose welfare he was deeply interested, would crowd around, kissing his hand and saying, "Dar aint no gen'man like our Massa".

Thomas Butler King was a man of vision—far ahead of his time. He was the first man to advocate the building of a transcontinental railway, his idea being to connect the two great oceans by building a railroad from Brunswick to San Diego, Cal. He made many speeches, both in and out of Congress, and wrote a number of articles in an attempt to accomplish this.

An interesting portrait of him, painted in 1849, and now in possession of his daughter-in-law, Mrs. Cuyler King of Macon, shows this grand old man, pencil in hand, pointing to a globe and demonstrating where this trans-continental railroad should run.

Time has shown that his dream was a vision, and now many lines span the American continent.

Major Page and his wife and Thomas Butler King and his wife all lie in the little burying ground at Christ Church, Frederica.

Retreat Plantation is now the property of the Sea Island Company.

CANNON'S POINT

John Couper and James Hamilton of Scotland came to America to make their home and settled on St. Simons Island.

On December 11, 1793, David Brady Mitchell and Jane, his wife, sold to John Couper and James Hamilton, Merchants, "as tenants in common and not as joint tenants", the three hundred and fifty acre tract "originally granted on the 2nd day of August, 1768, unto Nicholas Neilson, being a point of land commonly called and known as Cannon's Point", together with Rainbow Hammock.

Mr. Couper made his home at Cannon's Point, while Mr. Hamilton settled on the western shore at Gascoigne's Bluff.

Mr. Couper, who was a Signer of the Constitution of Georgia, and who lived to be more than ninety years of age, was possessed of great conversational powers and an extraordinary memory, his mind being stored with highly interesting incidents connected with this section. Indeed, he was a most unusual man and those who have read Fanny Kemble's *Journal* think he must have been *most* remarkable for he was the only person she saw in this section who seemed to merit her esteem.

His personal integrity was of the highest rank. A bill of sale which is of record in the Glynn County Court House bears testimony to this effect, and is as follows:

"St. Simons 26 August 1797.

"These are to certify that I have sold unto Wm. Ellis, ship carpenter, a new negro fellow named John, of the Congo country, about five feet four inches high, twenty-five years of age, surly countenance, large mouth, and bowlegged. The above described negro is subject to periodical fits of madness, at which times he is dangerous. The conditions of my selling him are as follows: that the said Ellis shall neither sell, hire or otherwise dispose of the said negro without informing the person or persons to whom he may sell or hire him of his disorder. And, further, that he is neither himself to bring the said fellow on St. Simons (at any time) nor is any person who purchases or hires him to do it and that said Ellis shall at all times when he parts with, sells or disposes of said negro, give a copy of this Bill of Sale to the purchaser. Upon those conditions only I convey a right of property of the said fellow John to the said Ellis that he may not endanger the lives of any persons by imposing the fellow in his lucid intervals as a sound negro. Should the said Ellis act otherwise the property shall again revert to me with a forfeiture of the purchase money.

"Witness my hand (Signed) JOHN COUPER."

"Witness
JOHN GOODE, J. P."

"I acknowledge the foregoing to be the conditions on which I purchased and by which I hold the said negro John.

(Signed) WILLIAM ELLIS."

"Witness
JOHN GOODE, J. P."

John Couper married Rebecca, the daughter of Col. James Maxwell of Liberty County and a granddaughter of the Hon. Audley Maxwell, who represented the Midway District in the first General Assembly of Georgia.

John and Rebecca (Maxwell) Couper had five children —Margaret, James Hamilton, John, William Audley, and Isabelle.

Margaret Couper married Capt. James Fraser, an English Army officer.

James Hamilton Couper married Caroline Wylly of St. Simons, the daughter of Capt. Alexander and Margaret (Armstrong) Wylly.

John Couper, Jr. married Sophia Gibbs.

William Audley Couper married Hannah Page King, of Retreat Plantation, St. Simons.

Isabelle Couper married Rev. T. B. Bartow, Rector of Christ Church, Frederica, and later chaplain in the United States Navy.

Cannon's Point was one of the most remarkable plantations in this section. Mr. Couper was a student of nature, the gardens at Cannon's Point being filled with rare and valuable plants brought from all parts of the globe, which caused one of Georgia's historians to call Cannon's Point, *Georgia's First Experiment Station.*

In 1825 he imported from France two hundred olive trees. They were five months on the trip and did not arrive until May, notwithstanding which very few of them failed to live. These trees were planted at Cannon's Point. They grew beautifully and after some years bore a large crop, which Mr. Couper succeeded in preserving, making from 200 to 300 bottles of excellent oil annually. However, the freeze of 1835 (8° Fahr.) injured them so that it was necessary to cut them down to the ground. They grew from the old stumps and after a few years bore again.

About 1875, Cannon's Point was purchased by W. R. Shadman and Jackson Hayes, who also succeeded in making olive oil. The following description from *The Brunswick Advertiser* of Dec. 12, 1877, tells of this:

> "Messrs. Hays and Shadman, who bought a year ago Cannon's Point on St. Simons Island, are now manufacturing olive oil from the fruit of their olive grove. They have made so far about 60 gallons. This article is perfectly pure and unadulterated and will command very high figures in the market."

Olive oil and pickled olives from the Cannon's Point grove were sent to the International Cotton Exposition held in Atlanta in 1895.

Cannon's Point is now the property of F. D. M. Strachan of Brunswick.

HAMILTON

Hamilton Plantation is located at Gascoigne Bluff, which has always been one of the principal landing places on Frederica River.

From the many oyster shell banks found at Gascoigne Bluff, one may be sure that this was a favorite spot in the days when the *red skins* roamed these woods. Broken bits of pottery, mixed in with the shells, may be found here today.

No doubt the Spanish missionaries used this Bluff for their landing place since it was the main landing at the south end of St. Simons.

When Oglethorpe left England with the settlers for Frederica his vessels were convoyed by the British sloop-of-war, *Hawk,* Capt. James Gascoigne, since a trip at sea in those days was a dangerous undertaking. The *Hawk* became separated from the *Symond* and the *London Merchant* and reached Georgia after Oglethorpe.

Capt. Gascoigne came to Frederica, however, and took up his headquarters at this bluff which bears his name. He was placed in charge of the vessels which Oglethorpe had stationed here as a part of the defense of the Colony of Georgia. Gascoigne Bluff became, therefore, *Georgia's first naval base.* Here was located the careening ground for repairing vessels, together with two wells and a bakery. Capt. Gascoigne made his home here and operated a plantation which was destroyed by the Spaniards in the Invasion of 1742.

Gascoigne Bluff, formerly the estate of Major Alexander Bissett, and Hawkins Island, lying to the north of it and formerly owned by Dilworth and, later by William Oakman, became the property of Richard Leake. Leake married Jean, the daughter of Clement Martin, the elder, of Jekyll Island; their only child, Sarah, married Thomas Spalding of Sapelo Island. Jean (Martin) Leake is buried in the Spalding lot in St. Andrews Cemetery, Darien.

This tract of land was one of the first places in the United States where sea island cotton was produced. Bissett planted it here in 1786 and Leake cultivated it in 1788.

Richard Leake was prominent in the affairs of the community, having been the local member of the Georgia House of Representatives in 1789 and a member of the Executive Council the following year. He was a member of the Constitutional Convention of 1789 and was also appointed Justice of the Inferior Court and Justice of the Peace of Glynn County.

The timbers for the building of the first vessels of the American Navy, among which was *Old Ironsides,* were cut at Gascoigne Bluff and Hawkins Island and loaded at this bluff for shipment north where the vessels were built.

James Hamilton with his friend, John Couper, came from Scotland to America and settled on St. Simons Island in 1793. Mr. Couper lived at Cannon's Point, while Mr. Hamilton made his home at Gascoigne Bluff and called his plantation *Hamilton.*

Mr. Hamilton, while living on St. Simons, took an active part in the civic and religious affairs of the community, being one of the first vestrymen of Christ Church, Frederica, when it was organized in 1808.

This plantation was one of the most important ones on St. Simons. Fanny Kemble said it was "by far the finest estate on St. Simons Island". The wharf which was built here became the shipping point for the island. The famous sea island cotton grown on St. Simons was loaded here for shipment to foreign ports.

A terrible tragedy occurred here in 1850. The *Magnolia,* one of the early side-wheel steamboats that plied the inland waters from Savannah to Florida, carrying both passengers and freight, had loaded cotton at the wharf at Hamilton and was preparing to leave when the boiler exploded. Passengers and freight were hurled in every direction. Most of the passengers had been on the side of the boat near land watching a tame fawn grazing nearby when the explosion took place, and, as it happened, were as far removed from the boiler as it was possible to be. Had it not been for this, more of them would have been killed. As it was, many lives were lost and dozens terribly burned and wounded.

William Audley Couper who was living at Hamilton at that time, improvised a temporary hospital on the second floor of his barn—a large tabby building still standing at Hamilton. Bales of cotton were cut open to make beds, and doctors were brought from Brunswick and from Darien, some of whom remained for weeks ministering to the sick.

The survivors of the *Magnolia* sent Mr. and Mrs. Couper a silver pitcher, suitably inscribed, as a token of their appreciation of the kindnesses shown them. This pitcher is now in the hands of the Charles Marshall family of Lindale, Ga., Mrs. Marshall having been Anna, the eldest daughter of William Audley and Hannah Page (King) Couper.

After the War Between the States, when *Plantation Days* were at an end, Hamilton was bought by the Dodge-Meigs Co., which erected a large sawmill here. In 1876 this mill was put in operation and was said to have been at that time the third largest mill in the United States, capable of handling 125,000 feet of lumber a day. Later, this mill was owned and operated by the Hilton, Dodge Lumber Co., which continued operations until 1906.

In 1874 there was located on Gascoigne Bluff, just where the Sea Island Yacht Club stands today, a saw mill, owned and operated by Urbanus Dart, Sr., and his three sons, Urbanus Jr., Jacob E., and William R. Dart. This mill cut the timbers which were used in building Brooklyn Bridge.

Hawkins Island and Hamilton Plantation are now the property of Mr. and Mrs. Eugene W. Lewis of Detroit, who are developing a beautiful estate where they may spend their winters far from the biting cold of the north.

HAMPTON, OR BUTLER'S POINT

One of the famous estates on St. Simons Island was *Hampton* or *Butler's Point*, the property of Major Pierce Butler, who came to Georgia from South Carolina.

Pierce Butler was born in Ireland on July 11, 1744, being the third son of Sir Richard Butler and descended from the Duke of Ormond.

It was as a major in the British Army that Butler came to America, where he was stationed in Boston. He resigned, however, before the Revolutionary War, married Mary Middleton, a South Carolina heiress, and settled in Charleston, S. C., where he became prominent in the affairs of that state.

He was a delegate from South Carolina to the Congress of 1787 and the following year served as a member of the Convention that framed the Federal Constitution. He was United States Senator from South Carolina from 1789 to 1796 and again from 1802 to 1804, and was also a member of the Commission to decide the boundary line between the States of South Carolina and Georgia.

Major Butler was said to be stiff and ceremonious in his manner. Claude G. Bowers gives the following description of him, which is interesting: "A handsome widower . . . maintaining an elegant establishment in Philadelphia, who affected to be a Democrat and carefully selected his associates from among the aristocracy; a South Carolinian with a reverence for wealth".

Washington considered Butler as a possible Ambassador to England; but, when the appointment was made, it was John Jay who received this honor.

Moving to St. Simons, Major Butler established a magnificent estate, owning as many as a thousand slaves and cultivating three plantations—Hampton, on St. Simons; Butler's Island, in the Altamaha River opposite Darien; and Woodville, several miles further up the Altamaha above Butler's Island.

Major Butler was a stern disciplinarian, governing the slaves on his plantation with military strictness. They were not allowed to visit the slaves on the adjoining plantations, not even those in close proximity. Although it was the custom at Christ Church, Frederica, to hold a service at three o'clock on Sunday afternoon for the slaves on the plantations of the Island, the slaves from Hampton were not allowed to attend. Major Butler seemed to feel that he could not control his slaves unless he kept them away from outside influences. Hampton was the only plantation in this section where such conditions existed, for the slaves from the other plantations not only visited among themselves, but attended church regularly.

The Butler plantations were models of efficiency. Everything needed was manufactured on the plantation from shoes and clothes to furniture and tools.

After a visit to Butler's Island, Sir Charles Lyell wrote: "The negro houses were neat and whitewashed, all floored with wood, each with an apartment called the hall, two sleeping rooms, and a loft for the children."

Sea Island cotton was the main crop at Hampton, while rice was cultivated at Butler's Island.

In 1804, while Vice-President of the United States, Aaron Burr challenged Alexander Hamilton to a duel in which Hamilton was killed. Feeling very keenly the criticism aroused by the death of Hamilton, Burr sought refuge in the South, where duelling was not frowned upon, and came to St. Simons to visit his old friend, Major Butler, with whom he had served in the Senate of the United States. Stormy weather prolonged his visit to a month's stay, and it was while here that he wrote many of those famous letters to his "beloved Theodosia", his only daughter and the idol of his heart.

In Parton's *Life of Aaron Burr* there is a glimpse of St. Simons:

"About the middle of August, Colonel Burr, accompanied by Samuel Swartwout, and attended by his faithful slave, Peter, a good-humored blunderer of fifteen, secretly embarked for St. Simons, an island off the coast of Georgia, then the residence of a few wealthy planters. He had old friends upon this island, and the arrival of a Vice-President was itself an event to excite the few inhabitants of a place so remote from the great world. He was welcomed, on his arrival, to a mansion luxurious and hospitable, and the resources of the island were placed at his disposal. He was serenaded by the island's only band of music. He saw no more averted faces and lowering brows, and heard no more muttered execrations, as he passed. His southern friends, as he found, had very different feelings with regard to the duel from the people at the north, and the society of St. Simons bestowed every mark of consideration upon him that hospitable minds could suggest. 'You have no idea', he wrote to Theodosia, 'of the zeal and animation, of the intrepidity and frankness, with which Major Butler (his host) avowed and maintained—but I forget that this letter goes to Savannah by a negro, who has to swim half a dozen creeks, in one of which, at least, it is probable he may drown . . . . . '

"After a month's detention at St. Simons by the devastations of a hurricane, he crossed to the mainland and made his way with immense difficulties, traveling four hundred miles of the distance in an open canoe, to his daughter's home in South Carolina. He was almost black from exposure when he arrived".

Burr wrote Thodosia that he was "comfortably settled" at the house of Major Butler. He informed her that "the plantation affords plenty of milk, cream, and butter; turkeys, fowls, kids, pigs, geese, and mutton; fish, of course, in abundance. Of figs, peaches, and mellons there are yet a few. Oranges and pomegranates just begin to be eatable. The house affords Madeira wine, brandy, and porter. Yesterday my neighbor, Mr. Couper, sent me an assortment of French wines, consisting of Claret, Sauterne, and Champagne, all excellent; and at least a twelve months' supply of orange shrub, which makes a most delicious punch. Madame Couper added sweetmeats and pickles. The plantations of Butler and Couper are divided by a small creek, and the houses within one-quarter of a mile of each other; accessible, however, only by water. We have not a fly, moscheto, or bug. I can sit a whole evening, with open windows and lighted candles, without the least annoyance from insects; a circumstance which I have never beheld in any other place. I have not even seen a cockroach".

Since Major Butler was absent at this time, Burr seemed to enjoy the companionship of the Coupers at Cannon's Point. He described "Madame Couper" as "still young, tall, comely, and well bred". In one of his letters he tells the tragic story connected with the arrival in America of Ann Amelia Nicolau, who married Henri duBignon of Jekyll Island. Burr wrote:

"At Mr. Couper's, besides his family, there are three young ladies, visitors. One of them arrived about three months ago from France, to join a brother who had been shipwrecked on this coast, liked the country so much that he resolved to settle here, and sent for this sister and a younger brother. About the time of their arrival, the elder brother was accidentally drowned; the younger went with views to make an establishment some miles inland, where he now lies dangerously ill. Both circumstances are concealed from the knowledge of Mademoiselle Nicholson [Nicolau]. In any event, she will find refuge and protection in the benevolent house of Mr. Couper".

While in Georgia, Burr visited Darien and St. Marys. He also rode to Gascoigne's Bluff and to Frederica. His impressions of Frederica are as follows: "At present, nothing could be more gloomy than what was once called Frederica. The few families now remaining, or rather residing there, for they are all newcomers, have a sickly, melancholy appearance, well assorted with the ruins which surround them."

After writing that there were no insects at Hampton, he found a few on other parts of the island. He wrote, "At Frederica and Gaston's [Gascoigne's] Bluff we were convinced that insects can subsist on this island. Moschetos, flies and cockroaches abounded."

While on St. Simons, Burr visited many of the plantations. At Cannon's Point he is said to have scratched his name on a pane of glass, which was pointed out to visitors for many years, but which was lost when the house was destroyed by fire.

Fanny Kemble

Frances Anne Kemble, an English actress and a member of that family which gave to England many fine actors, including Sarah Siddons, the great tragedienne, came to America in 1832, accompanied by her father and her aunt Dall, her mother's sister.

Fanny Kemble, as she is generally called, was a woman of remarkable endowments. Besides being a writer of prose and verse and a playwright, she was in addition an actress and dramatic reader.

Her debut had been made in London in 1829 as *Juliet* with her father as *Mercutio* and her mother *Lady Capulet*. Her success was immediate and remarkable.

Shortly after her arrival in America she toured the principal cities where she was welcomed with open arms. In her early twenties, "she was lithe and graceful, with black hair and brilliant eyes, set forth by expressive features". Hers was a voice of uncommon range and power, which contributed largely to her success.

Writing to a friend of her conquests on this tour, she said: "The phlegmatic Bostonians seemed almost beside themselves with excitement and enthusiasm; they shouted at us, they cheered us, they crowned me with roses".

The great men of the country were attracted by her talents. One writer has said: "Of all the great artists who played at the capital (Washington) none created such a furore as Fanny Kemble. The elder statesmen were captivated by her art and charm. John Marshall and Justice Story were regular attendants, and the Chief Justice was lustily cheered as he entered the box. When she played *Mrs. Haller* in *The Stranger*, the audience was moved to tears, the Chief Justice shed them in common with younger eyes".

Even this learned Justice of the Supreme Court, Joseph Story, wrote poetry to the brilliant actress:

"Genius and taste and feeling all combine
To make each province of the drama thine.
She first to Fancy's bright creation gives
The very form and soul; it breathes—it lives.
She next with grace inimitable plays
In every gesture, action, tone and gaze.
The last to nature lends its subtlest art
And warms and wins and thrills and melts the heart.
Go, lovely woman, go. Enjoy thy fame,
A second Kemble with a deathless name."

In 1834 Fanny Kemble married Pierce Butler, the grandson of old Major Pierce Butler of South Carolina and Georgia. During the two years preceding her marriage, when she appeared on the American stage, he had followed her from place to place, frequently appearing as a volunteer musician in the orchestra.

Although the Butlers had vast holdings in Georgia, they never lived there in the sense that they would call it home. The Butler mansion in Philadelphia was an elegant establishment, possibly the finest of its day in that city. However, Pierce Butler and his talented wife spent most of their time at Brambleton, the Butler country place six miles from Philadelphia.

To understand Fanny Kemble thoroughly one must read her autobiography, which is in the form of letters written her friends; later these letters were collected and published in two volumes, *Records of a Girlhood* and *Records of Later Life*. No matter where she went, she found few people to admire. Six years after arriving in America she wrote, "the Sedgwicks are almost the only people among whom I have found mental companionship since I have been in this country".

From the very beginning, her marriage must have been an unhappy one. She was bitterly opposed to slavery and claimed that she did not know when she married that her husband owned slaves.

To begin with, she had hated the thought of leaving her beloved England and only the hope that the American tour might recoup her father's "troubled fortunes" had persuaded her to make the trip.

Not even Time, the great healer, could erase from her mind the bitterness which she came to feel for her husband. In her autobiography, published when she was seventy years of age, she thus describes her first view of New York City:

"A thick fog covered the shores, and the rain poured in torrents; but had the weather been more favorable I should have seen nothing of our approach to the city, for I was crying bitterly . . . . . . The foreboding with which I left my own country was justified by the events. My dear aunt died, and I married in America . . . . "

Believing she would be able to persuade her husband to free his slaves, she desired very much to come South and see the conditions under which they lived on the Butler plantations. She wrote friends she hoped to teach them to read.

THE FANNY KEMBLE HOME ON BUTLER'S ISLAND

Finally, in December, 1838, Pierce Butler and his wife and two children, Sally, aged three years, and Fanny, aged seven months, came to Georgia. It so happened this was the only visit Fanny Kemble ever made to the region over which she came to exercise such a far-reaching influence.

They went first to the rice plantation on Butler's Island in the delta of the Altamaha River, staying there until March, when they moved to *Hampton,* or *Butler's Point,* on St. Simons Island.

Fanny Kemble plainly showed the negro slaves that she thought they were mistreated and, since she came South expecting to hear of such harsh treatment, naturally that is what she did hear.

She insisted that the slaves should not call her *Missus*, explaining to them that she had no ownership over them and that she held such ownership sinful; that though she was the wife of a man who *pretended* to own them, she was in truth no more their mistress than they were hers.

By listening to their small grievances and encouraging them in their complaints, she succeeded in creating quite a little disturbance among the negro slaves of the Butler plantations. Finally, her husband informed her he would hear no more complaints from the slaves if they came through her.

The records she kept while here during the winter of 1838-39 were in the form of a diary or journal which she had promised to keep for her friend, Elizabeth Dwight Sedgwick.

Although she did not love her husband and she abhorred slavery, yet she was keenly alive to the beauties of the land in which she was staying and her letters and journal written at this time contain many passages that are gems.

The beauties of the Butler's Island rice plantation she describes as follows:

"As I skirted one of these thickets today, I stood still to admire the beauty of the shrubbery. Every shade of green, every variety of form, every degree of varnish, and all in full leaf and beauty in the very depth of winter. The stunted dark-colored oak; the magnolia bay (like our own culinary and fragrant bay), which grows to a very great size; the wild myrtle, a beautiful and profuse shrub, rising to a height of six, eight and ten feet, branching on all sides in luxuriant tufted fullness; most beautiful of all, that pride of the South, the magnolia grandiflora, whose lustrous dark green perfect foliage would alone render it an object of admiration, without the queenly blossom whose color, size, and perfume are unrivaled in the whole vegetable kingdom. This last magnificent creature grows to the size of a forest tree in these swamps. Under all these the spiked palmetto forms an impenetrable covert, and from glittering graceful branch to branch hang garlands of evergreen creepers, on which the mocking-birds are swinging and singing even now; while I, bethinking me of the pinching cold that is at this hour tyrannizing over your region, look round on this strange scene—on these green woods, this unfettered river, and sunny sky—and feel very much like one in another planet from yourself."

* * * * * * * *

"But then the sky—if no human chisel ever yet cut breath, neither did any human pen ever write light; if it did, mine should spread out before you the unspeakable glories of these Southern heavens, the saffron brightness of morning, the blue intense brilliancy of noon, the golden splendor and the rosy softness of sunset. Italy and Claude Lorraine may go hang themselves together. Heaven itself does not seem brighter or more beautiful to the imagination than these surpassing pageants of fiery rays, and piled-up beds of orange, golden clouds, with edges too bright to look on, scattered wreaths of faintest rosy bloom, amber streaks and pale green lakes between, and amid sky all mingled blue and rose tints, a spectacle to make one fall over the side of the boat, with one's head broken off with looking adoringly upward, but which, on paper, means nothing."

* * * * * * * *

On St. Simons Island, she was always discovering new beauty spots and her charmingly written descriptions are given below:

"The scene just beyond the house [at Hampton] was beautiful; the moonlight slept on the broad river, which here is almost the sea, and on the masses of foliage of the great Southern oaks; the golden stars of German poetry shone in the purple curtains of the night, and the measured rush of the Atlantic unfurling its huge skirts upon the white sands of the beach (the sweetest and most awful lullaby in nature) resounded through the silent air."

* * * * * * * *

"The wood paths which I followed between evergreen thickets, though little satisfactory in their ultimate result, were really more beautiful than the most perfect arrangemen of artificial planting that I ever saw in an English park; and I thought, if I could transplant the region which I was riding through bodily into the midst of some great nobleman's possessions on the other side of the water, how beautiful an accession it would be thought to them."

* * * * * * * *

"A young slip of a moon glimmered just above the horizon, and 'the stars climbed up the sapphire steps of heaven', while we made our way over the rolling, rushing, foaming waves, and saw to right and left the marsh fires burning in the swampy meadows, adding another colored light in the landscape to the amber-tinted lower sky and the violet arch above, and giving wild picturesqueness to the whole scene by throwing long flickering rays of flame upon the distant waters."

* * * * * * * *

"We drove home by moonlight; and as we came towards the woods in the middle of the island, the fireflies glittered out from the dusky thickets as if some magical golden veil was every now and then shaken out into the darkness. The air was enchantingly mild and soft, and the whole way through the silvery night delightful."

* * * * * * * *

"We rowed home through a world of stars, the steadfast ones set in the still blue sky, and the flashing swathes of phosphoric light turned up by our oars and keel in the smooth blue water. It was lovely."

* * * * * * * *

"How can I describe to you the exquisite spring beauty that is now adorning these woods, the variety of the fresh new-born foliage, the fragrance of the sweet, wild perfumes that fill the air? Honeysuckles twine around every tree; the ground is covered with a low, white-blossomed shrub more fragrant than lilies of the valley. The acacias are swinging their silver censers under the green roof of these wood temples; every stump is like a classical altar to the sylvan gods, garlanded with flowers; every post, or stick, or slight stem, like a Bacchante's thyrsus, twined with wreaths of ivy and wild vine, waving in the tepid wind. Beautiful butterflies flicker like flying flowers among the bushes, and gorgeous birds, like winged jewels, dart from the boughs."

* * * * * * * *

In 1846, Fanny Kemble permanently forsook her husband's home and two years later they were divorced.

After this she returned to the stage, appearing as a

Shakespearean reader and, since her greatest charm lay in her voice, her appearances were immediately successful.

In Boston, where she gave *As You Like It,* we have this record of her appearance:

"A small, low table was in the center of the stage. Fanny Kemble walked in a stately manner upon the platform, bowed very low and respectfully before her audience, as if in the presence of royalty; then with court dignity, passed to the other side of the table and repeated the same profound salutation. After this she slowly took her seat behind the table and placed her feet on a rug beneath it. After concluding other preliminaries she announced the subject of her reading. Her voice was full, rich, melodious, and capable of every variation of expression. Her face was calm, heavy and serious in repose for she reserved her wealth of expression for the numerous characters represented in the reading of the play."

A critic of that time said of her: "There was a plain woman, 60 years of age, in simple evening toilet, who, without any scenery, music or assistance of any kind, held her audience from three to four hours, to hear her read entire plays from Shakespeare and this, too, while seated at a table. Her rendition of *The Tempest* can never be effaced from memory. No company of stars with scenery and music can present to the soul's eye such a panorama of that great play as did this solitary inspired reader."

Mrs. Kemble's audiences were made up of the most cultured people of every city that she visited. After attending one of these readings, the poet Longfellow wrote a sonnet addressed to her, opening with the line,

"O precious evenings! all too swiftly sped!" and ending—

"O happy Poet! by no critic vext!
How must thy listening spirit now rejoice
To be interpreted by such a voice!"

Fanny Kemble lived in Lenox, Mass., from 1851 to 1856. She built a home called *The Perch* and the finest boulevard in the town was named in her honor, *Kemble Street.* She gave to the Congregational Church a large clock that for fifty years told the hours for the villagers.

During the War Between the States, Fanny Kemble was in England. She saw that England was friendly to the South and that sentiment favored the loan the Confederate States wished to negotiate with which to finance the war. Wishing to change this sentiment, she decided to publish the journal she had kept while in Georgia. This was done, the book appearing under the title *Journal of a Residence on a Georgian Plantation, 1838-39*.

Its publication caused a sensation. John Bright, a leader in the House of Commons, after reading it made a speech in Parliament that is said to have turned the tide against the South. The loan was not made, a fact which helped materially in deciding the fate of the Confederacy.

Fanny Kemble's daughter, Sally, married Owen Wister, the elder, and their son is the famous novelist, Owen Wister. Mrs. Wister was very much like her mother in her attitude toward affairs, while the younger daughter, Fanny, was an ardent admirer of her father.

Pierce Butler, although he lived in the North, sympathized with the South in the conflict between the States, visiting the prison camps and doing what he could for the Confederate soldiers he found there.

Following the war, he and his daughter, Fanny, came South and lived on the Butler plantations in an attempt to make them pay.

After her father's death, Fanny Butler remained here till her marriage to the Rt. Rev. J. W. Leigh, the younger son of Lord Leigh of Stoneleigh Abbey, who had a charge at Darien.

Frances Butler Leigh (Fanny Kemble's daughter) published an account of her stay on the plantations under the title *Ten Years on a Georgia Plantation Since the War*. In this book she refers to her mother only once, and then very casually. Yet, it would seem that her sole purpose in writing the book was to show that her mother in her *Journal* gave a distorted picture of life on the plantations.

When old Major Pierce Butler espoused the cause of the Colonies and fought against the Mother Country, the members of the family in England severed "friendly relations". However, this was all smoothed out when Alice Leigh, the daughter of Frances Butler Leigh and the granddaughter of Fanny Kemble, married Lord Butler, a distant cousin.

Lady Alice Butler visited Georgia recently and made the acquaintance of many who had known her mother in years past.

PIERCE BUTLER, II.

Major Butler's only child, a daughter, married a Philadelphia physician by the name of Mease. Their two children, John and Pierce, took the name Butler and inherited the Butler estates jointly.

This grandson of the old Major, Pierce Butler, married Frances Anne Kemble, better known as Fanny Kemble, a noted English actress.

After the death of old Major Pierce Butler in 1822, the plantations went to these two grandsons who lived in Philadelphia and left the management of their southern estates in the hands of Roswell King and his son, Roswell King, Jr., of Darien.

In 1838, when the Kings decided to move to North Georgia, where they founded the town of Roswell, the Butlers came to Georgia for a short stay.

The plantations did not yield any considerable revenue, finances became strained, and the panic of 1857 caused the sale of Pierce Butler's half of the plantation slaves. The slaves were sold at auction in Savannah where the 429 men, women, and children brought $303,850.00 or an average of more than $708 per head. The slaves were sold off in family groups of two to seven persons each.

During the War Between the States, Pierce Butler, who lived in Philadelphia at that time, did much to relieve the distress of Confederate soldiers in northern prison camps.

Coming south in 1866 with his daughter, Frances, Pierce Butler found his former slaves on the verge of starvation and willing to work for their old master.

Butler offered them a plan of cropping his land on a half-and-half basis, which they readily accepted.

An agent of the *Freedmen's Bureau,* suggesting to one of them that Butler might not be acting in good faith, said: "Why, Bram, how can you care so much for your master? He sold you a few years ago".

"Yes, sir", replied the old negro, "he sold me and I was very unhappy, but he came to me and said, 'Bram, I am in great trouble; I have no money and I have to sell some of the people, but I know where you are all going to, and will buy you back as soon as I can' . . . and now that we are free, I came back to my old home and my old master, and stay here till I die".

However, the freedmen "remained the same demonstrative and noisy childish people they had always been". They were not yet accustomed to this new freedom and could not bring themselves to regular work. Frances Butler Leigh wrote: "I generally found that if I wanted a thing done I first had to tell the negroes to do it, then show them how, and finally do it myself. Their way of managing not to do it was very ingenious, for they were perfectly good-tempered, and received my orders with 'Dat's so, missus; jus' as missus says', and then somehow or other left the thing undone".

In 1867 Pierce Butler died in Darien; his daughter, Fanny, in an attempt to operate the plantation continued to reside here for several years.

THE BUTLER CUP

It was customary for the Butler negroes who worked the cotton fields on Little St. Simons to make the daily trips back and forth from Butler's Point in boats, for there were no dwelling houses on Little St. Simons, the only structure being a *hurricane house* built to withstand the tropical gales.

In September, 1804, a storm came up while more than a hundred of the Butler negroes were working on Little St. Simons.

The head man, "Driver" Morris, a very intelligent negro, realizing the futility of attempting to return to Butler's Point in such a gale, ordered the negroes into the hurricane house and by his clear thinking saved their lives. "Upwards of a hundred negroes" from a neighboring island who rushed to their boats and attempted to reach their homes in the storm were drowned, while through the presence of mind of *Driver Morris* not one of these Butler negroes was lost.

This hurricane occurred while Aaron Burr was visiting at Hampton and at a time when he had gone to Cannon's Point in a small boat to see Mr. Couper, who was seriously ill.

In one of his letters to Theodosia, Burr described the storm which came up so quickly and with such fury that he was forced to spend the night with the Coupers.

Major Pierce Butler, wishing to reward Morris for his splendid conduct, offered him his freedom, which he declined. Major Butler then presented him with a sum of money and a silver cup, on which was engraved the following inscription:

"To Morris
from
P. Butler,
For his faithful, judicious, and spirited conduct in
the hurricane of September 8, 1804, whereby
the lives of more than 100 persons were,
by Divine permission, saved."

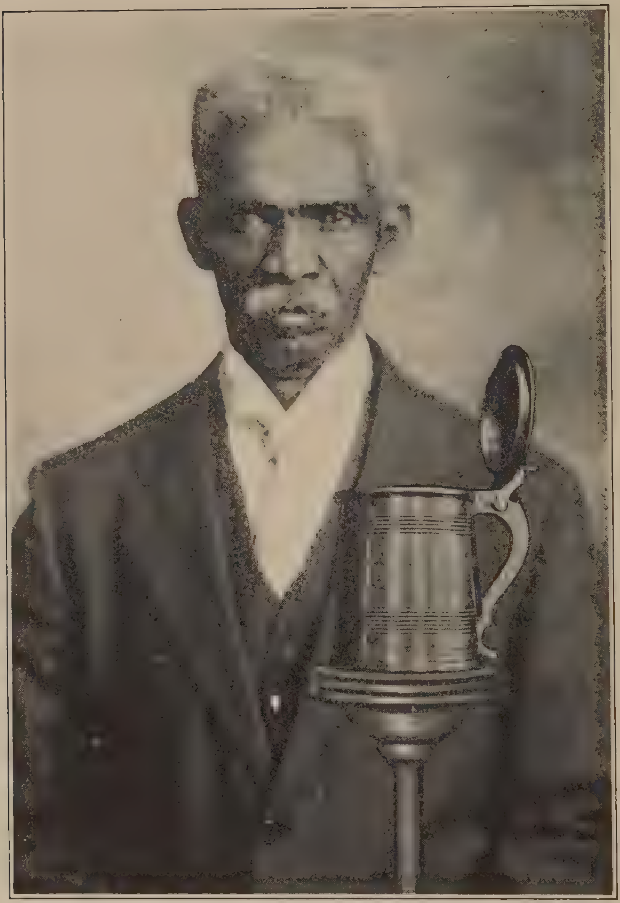
This cup passed from Morris to his son, to his grandson, and to his great grandson, Morris Seagrove of Brunswick, who received it in 1926 on the death of his cousin, John Bull Sampson, a grandson of *Driver* Morris.

Morris Seagrove was the fifth person to hold the cup and he prized it very highly. He says it was always understood that the cup should go to the "boy chile" of the family and, since he had no "boy chile" to whom to leave it, he has given it to *Miss Alice* for her boy. *Miss Alice* is Lady Alice Butler of England, a great great granddaughter of Major Pierce Butler who gave the cup to *Driver* Morris.

York Hazzard, the only Butler slave who is still living, is also a descendant of *Driver Morris*. York, who lives in Darien, is ninety-four years old and can talk interestingly of the days *'fore de war*. The pride in his voice and the straightening up of his body when he talks of the Butlers tell of his love and loyalty for his former master and members of that master's family.

York says he was in Brunswick cooking for the Confederate soldiers when a Yankee gunboat came across the bar and began to shell the town. The place was abandoned and York and a man belonging to Mr. Troup took the horses to Camp Walker for safe keeping.

After the war York was one of the boatmen who rowed *Miss Fannie* (Mrs. Leigh) on the river.



THE BUTLER CUP

And Morris Seagrove, the last of his race to own it.

He is very proud of being a *Butler* negro and of the pension which *Miss Alice* (Lady Butler) sends him every month.

KELVIN GROVE

Kelvin Grove was originally the home of Thomas Cater, whose only son, Benjamin, married Ann Armstrong. An only daughter of this marriage, Ann Cater, married James P. Postell of South Carolina and in this way the plantation came into the Postell family.

The old Cater home was built of tabby, being one of the few homes on St. Simons built of that enduring material.

James P. Postell possessed a splendid library of valuable books on many subjects, including the best literature of that day, as well as scientific works. He was a conchologist of note, classifying and labeling a valuable collection of shells, which was sold to Roanoke College.

A notice in *The Brunswick Advertiser* of August 9, 1876 says:

"Roanoke College of Virginia has purchased that superb collection of shells owned by Mr. James Postell of St. Simons. It consists of 6,000 varieties of the rarest kinds and quite a number of each variety. This collection, the labor of years of Mr. Postell's life, is probably one of the finest on the continent and well worth triple the amount paid for it. Roanoke College might well be proud of such a collection."

Kelvin Grove, the site of the Battle of Bloody Marsh that decided the destiny of this section, is now the property of Mrs. Maxfield Parrish, the wife of the artist.

WEST POINT AND PIKE'S BLUFF

West Point and Pike's Bluff, the two plantations that adjoin the old town of Frederica on the north, belonged to the Hazzards; West Point being the home of Col. William Hazzard, and Pike's Bluff that of Dr. Thomas Hazzard.

At West Point the "big house", as the home of the master was called, having been built of wood, has fallen into decay, but the tabby buildings that were the slave quarters are still standing.

One of the most picturesque sights in this section is the ruins of the little tabby church used by the negroes and located near their "quarters" at West Point.

ORANGE GROVE

Orange Grove was located on Dunbar Creek about two miles south of Fort Frederica. This tract was owned by James Bruce and came into the Wright family by the marriage of Rebecca Bruce to Samuel Wright.

Samuel Wright of Glynn County was born about 1738. In 1790, he was appointed Vendue Master of Savannah, which position he resigned the following year. One would suppose that his resignation was on account of his marriage on August 14, 1790 to Rebecca Bruce, the daughter of James Bruce, a merchant of St. Simons Island.

In 1791 and 1792 he served as Commissioner of Glynn County Academy and was the Glynn County member of the Georgia House of Representatives in 1791 and of the Senate in 1792, 1793, 1794-5, and 1798. He was appointed Commissioner of Frederica Nov. 27, 1799, and Justice of the Inferior Court of Glynn County Dec. 24, 1791, serving in this capacity until the date of his death, May 4, 1804.

Samuel and Rebecca (Bruce) Wright are buried in the cemetery at Christ Church, Frederica.

In addition to the civil service given above, Samuel Wright was commissioned Major of the Glynn County Regiment of Militia on Nov. 4, 1793.

Samuel Wright and his wife, Rebecca, had three children—Samuel, who died without issue; James Bruce; and Mary Wright.

James Bruce Wright married Ann Burnett, the daughter of Moses and Rebecca (Moore) Burnett.

Mary Wright married George Abbott of St. Simons Island, and their daughter Ann married a Mr. Gowen.

Many descendants of Samuel and Rebecca Wright live in this county.

ST. CLAIR, OR BRAILSFORD

On the eastern shore of St. Simons, just north of the Village lies Brailsford, or St. Clair, as it was called in the olden days. Here are to be seen the ruins of an old tabby building, which it is believed was one of the early Spanish missions.

The people on St. Simons in *Plantation Days* knew this was a very old building and they called it "Oglethorpe's Home" as they wanted to place it in the oldest civilized era of which they had any knowledge. However, Oglethorpe built no structures on this part of St. Simons and this must have been built long before the coming of the English.

Fanny Kemble, in her *Journal*, writes that Capt. Fraser, who married Margaret, the daughter of John and Rebecca (Maxwell) Couper, told her, "that at St. Clair General Oglethorpe, the good and brave English governor of the State of Georgia in its colonial days, had his residence, and that, among the magnificent live oaks which surround the site of the former settlement, there was one especially venerable and picturesque, which in his recollection always went by the name of *General Oglethorpe's Oak*".

Rev. J. W. Leigh, who married Frances, the younger daughter of Fanny Kemble and Pierce Butler, in *Ten Years on a Georgia Plantation*, tells of a visit here, as follows: "At St. Clair we stopped to have a look at the ruins of the house once occupied by General Oglethorpe . . . "

The oak which Fanny Kemble describes fell many years ago; the fallen trunk has been pointed out to the writer by John Stevens of Frederica who said that in his boyhood it was called "Old England".

This oak stood west of the old tabby house and a short distance south are the graves of the two children of Major William Mackintosh.

St. Clair is now the property of F. D. M. Strachan of Brunswick.

THE WANDERER

The last slaves brought from Africa to the United States were landed on Jekyll Island.

A short time before the outbreak of the War Between the States, the *Wanderer*, a sailing vessel built in Maine for the illicit slave trade, made a trip to the coast of Africa for a cargo of negroes. It is said that the officers of the vessel had on hand a plentiful supply of knives, beads, and pretty trinkets with which to entice the negroes. The plan worked well and when about 350 men, women and children had come aboard, the anchor was raised and the vessel sailed for America.

When they reached St. Andrews bar, they stopped to get a pilot. At that time, James A. Clubb was lighthouse keeper on Little Cumberland Island and also acted as pilot for that bar; so it was Mr. Clubb who brought the ship in.

The officers of the *Wanderer* attempted to surround the whole affair with great secrecy, but, in some way, the federal authorities heard of the arrival of the slave ship and the officers were arrested and imprisoned at Savannah. It was fortunate for them that the outbreak of the War Between the States at this time put a stop to the proceedings.

About 50 of the negroes had died in passage, the federal authorities captured about 100 more, and the others were sold into slavery, many of them being purchased by citizens of this section.

Many Brunswickians will remember two of the unfortunate passengers of the *Wanderer*—Clementine, familiarly known as "Steamboat", and her brother Tom, who were about grown when brought here. Clementine was the property of the duBignons, while Tom belonged to the Floyds of Fairfield, Camden County.

Quite an interesting story is told of the ironical situation that arose in connection with the prosecution of the officers of the *Wanderer*. The vessel had been built with northern money and manned by northern men for the undisguised purpose of supplying southern planters with slaves. In the suit against the officers of the vessel, the prosecuting attorney was Henry R. Jackson, of Savannah, who became a General in the Confederate Army and fought, as it was supposed, to hold intact the institution of slavery. Yet Capt. Farnum of the *Wanderer*, who had *illegally* brought slaves into the country for pecuniary gain, became a colonel in the Union Army and fought to free the negroes whom he had sold into slavery.

EBO LANDING

On the west shore of St. Simons, almost opposite Twitty Park, is a bluff known as Ebo Landing, where slave ships used to land their human cargoes and hold them in camps until they were sold.

Rather than submit to a life of servitude, a group of Africans of the Ebo tribe, who were encamped here, marched into the water and were drowned. To this day no negro fisherman on St. Simons will drop a hook at Ebo.

OBLIGATION POND

On either side of Frederica Road and within the settlement known as Harrington, there is a pond where in olden days the negroes were baptized. It is called Obligation Pond for here they took their obligation to the Lord.

JEWTOWN

When the Hilton-Dodge Lumber Company operated their sawmill at Hamilton, this part of St. Simons was a busy community.

About this time two Jews, the Levison brothers, opened a store near the Bluff and the negroes employed at the mill named the settlement which grew up around the store *Jewtown.*

Today, the inhabitants of *Jewtown* are all negroes, the descendants of the old slaves of St. Simons Island.

NEPTUNE SMALL

The white man who has never lived among the true Southern darkies cannot know or appreciate the fine spirit of loyalty which the slave had for his master. Many stories are told of the heroism of these people in the trying days of the War Between the States, but none can rival that of Neptune Small.

Neptune was a slave, the property of Thomas Butler King. He was about grown at the outbreak of the War Between the States and when Mr. King's son, Lord King, enlisted as a Confederate soldier, Neptune accompanied him as his body-servant.

At the Battle of Frederickburg it was necessary to send dispatches through a very dangerous section—a mission that meant almost certain death. The commanding officer asked for volunteers and Lord King offered. He accomplished the mission, but fell on the battle field, his body pierced by seventeen bullets. None of his comrades dared the shower of shot and shell to recover his body, but faithful Neptune did this and even more. He brought the body home and it lies today by the side of the father and mother in the little church-yard at Frederica.

Mr. King now told Neptune that he could stay at home and need not return to war, but Neptune wanted to join Mr. King's other son, R. Cuyler King, whom he affectionately called "Marse Tip". This he was allowed to do.

Though many miles away, Neptune's thoughts were ever on St. Simons. Once when they were camped in the mountains of Virginia, lying on the hillside and watching the full moon rise through the trees, Neptune said, "High water on de bar, Marse Tip".

AN AFRICAN FUNERAL

The slaves that came directly from Africa to this section brought with them many queer customs. One of these was that of burying their dead at night, each mourner carrying a lighted torch, or pine knot. It was a weird sight to see a funeral procession marching through the woods at night. After the corpse had been lowered into the ground, they would stand in a circle around the grave and throw the lighted torches as far as they could behind them. Although these pine knots could be found in great numbers near the burying ground, no negro could be induced to touch one of them because he believed it would bring "bad luck".

BLACK MAMMIES

Many tales could be told of the love and devotion of the negro "mammies" for the babies that were their special care. Indeed, in the thoughts of the "mammy" these babies always "belonged" to them and often the negro mammy followed her "baby" to her new home when she married and set up housekeeping for herself, and became the "mammy" of another household.

The descendents of the slaves that were on St. Simons before the emancipation of the negro are there today and are a superior group of negroes. They are proud of the traditions of their fathers and live peaceful and happy lives. A majority of them own small farms which they plant with what to them are the necessities—potatoes, corn, sugar cane, etc.—and stock with a few chickens, hogs, and a cow. The "cow, hog and hen" program is not new to St. Simons.

Of the many interesting stories that might be told concerning the loyalty of the slave for his master, the tale of *Maum* Pender is one of the most interesting.

Maum Pender was attached to one of the plantations on St. Simons and refused to leave her mistress even after the Emancipation Proclamation. Finally, the mistress told Pender she would have to go since there was not enough there to feed the household. Pender said, "Miss Annie, how I gwine leave you? You can't do de work."

Two of the other servants on this plantation, Clarissa and Mary, went to Savannah and got work so as to support themselves. The first money they earned was used to buy shoes for the children of their former "missus" back on the St. Simons plantation.

Mary is still living and when she comes home always goes to see her "chillun". Needless to say, she is happily received.

AFRICAN FOLK SONGS

Social intercourse among the many plantations on St. Simons was carried on mainly by water, the planters taking great pride in the construction of their boats, and selecting for them such names as *Lady Love, Star,* and *Lightning.* Naturally, these boats were rowed by slaves, who seemed to feel that the reputation of their masters depended on their skill in rowing and singing, for they invariably sang as they rowed.

Just as there was a spirit of rivalry among the planters to have the best boat, there was also a desire on the part of the slaves to sing the best songs. The oarsmen of one plantation would never sing the songs belonging to another plantation, but would try to compose a song that would be finer than that sung by the neighboring oarsmen. So well did these songs become known on the plantations that, when a boat had passed in the night, one would know the plantation to which it belonged by the songs that were being sung.

Many of these songs are still sung by the negroes of this section, having been handed down from generation to generation, and they should be collected and put into permanent form before they disappear. Fame and fortune await the one who will preserve for all time the simple melodies of these people.

Major F. K. Huger gives this boat song as one he has heard sung in his boyhood days by the slaves on the rice fields:

"One mo' mo'ner, jis cum home,
Two mo' mo'ner, jis cum home,
T'ree mo' mo'ner, jis cum home,
Fer ter ring dat hebbenly bell.

"Sister Lyddy, Oh! cum ring dat bell,
Sister Lyddy, Oh! cum ring dat bell,
Sister Lyddy, Oh! cum ring dat bell,
Fer ter call dat mo'ner home."

The names of the negro women of the plantation were generally used and the words repeated over and over, introducing different names, while the sweep of the oars synchronized with the rhythm of the song.

The negro has rhythm and melody and gives expression to it, naturally, at his work or play. The work songs, or "chanteys" are beautiful examples of this. Many of the old "chanteys" can be heard on St. Simons today. The "spirituals" of the Coastal Georgia slaves are sung by their descendants, the isolation of the islands tending to keep them *pure*—that is, free from outside influences.

SEA ISLAND BEACH

Sea Island Beach, on the eastern shore of St. Simons and washed by the waters of the Atlantic, is being developed as a year-round resort where one may enjoy the advantages of Georgia's delightful coastal islands, with the added attractions of golf, tennis, swimming, boating, fishing and hunting.

THE CLOISTER
Sea Island Beach, St. Simons Island, Georgia

Here is located the handsome resort hotel, *The Cloister,* and the Casino with its magnificent swimming pool.

Sea Island Drive gives a view of the beautiful homes and the natural beauty of palm and pine on the island once known as the *Isle of Palms.*

MARK CARR

The first white man to settle the lands now occupied by the City of Brunswick was Mark Carr. Carr's settlement was near the river between what is now Dartmouth Street and First Avenue, and until a few years ago the ruins of the tabby buildings could be seen. Carr claimed 1,000 acres of land on this peninsula, which was then called *Plug Point.*

An interesting item in connection with this plantation is found in the Minutes of the Trustees of the Colony of Georgia at a meeting held Saturday, February 11, 1744, at Queen's Square, Westminster, London:

"Lt-Col. Alexander Heron of Gen. Oglethorpe's Regiment attending the Board and being examined in relation to the state of the Island of St. Simons and the southern part of the Province of Georgia says . . . . . . that he has often seen Capt. Carr's plantation, and never saw so fine a one in all Virginia; that William Ruff who lives at the said plantation produced last year a barrel of tobacco as good as any in Virginia, which was purchased for the Regiment."

(The above furnishes a suggestion as to the reason for the queer name, *Plug Point.*)

Lieut. George Cadogan attending the meeting said:

"That he has seen Capt. Carr's plantation which is very thriving, and that he saw twelve hundred bushels of corn which were raised on the said plantation in the Year of the Invasion (1742)".

In 1744 Carr had cleared about 300 acres and had a field here, so that in 1771, when the Provincial Council decided to lay off the City of Brunswick at this place, they gave him, in exchange for lands he claimed, 500 acres of land at the Hermitage, 500 acres on Blythe Island, and 500 acres on Cowpen Creek.

Mark Carr left this locality and moved to St. John's Parish where he became prominent. In 1755 he was the

Representative from the Midway District and Tax Collector and Assessor for Midway and Newport; he was Justice of the Peace from 1759 to 1762. In 1758 he gave the land for the Town of Sunbury, which tract had been granted him by the Crown.

Mark Carr and his wife, Jane Perkins, of Doncaster, York, England, had a daughter, Mary, who married Henry Meyers of Liberty County on Jan. 29, 1785. Another daughter, Judith, married John Poulson. It is believed there were other children, but it has not been possible to establish definitely who they were. In 1811 the Georgia Legislature heard "the petition of John Lines and Jane M. Meyers, only surviving heirs of Mark Carr as far as regards the State's claim to Carr's Island".

The Founding of Brunswick

At the time of the founding of the Colony of Georgia by the great philanthropist, James Edward Oglethorpe, the land now occupied by the City of Brunswick was Spanish territory. It was not until the Treaty of Paris in 1763 that Spain formally ceded to England all lands north of the St. Marys River, the present boundary line between Georgia and Florida.

Realizing the many natural advantages for the building of a city offered by this site, the Council, or legislative body, of the Royal Province of Georgia, at a meeting held in the capital city of Savannah in 1771, laid off the City of Brunswick, named the streets and parks, and ordered a survey to be made. Thus, we have English names perpetuated here. The city itself was named in honor of the King of England, George III, who was of the House of Hanover, or Brunswick. He was also honored in the naming of George street and Hanover Park.

Others who were honored in the naming of the streets and parks were:

James Edward Oglethorpe, the founder of the Colony;
Earl of Egmont, the first president of the Board of Trustees;
George Carpenter, one of the Trustees;
Earl of Hillsborough, Commissioner of Trades and Plantations;

Duke of Richmond, who aided the Colony;

Duke of Gloucester, member of the King's Cabinet;

Duke of Newcastle, Colonial Secretary at the time of founding of Georgia;

Earl of Halifax, Colonial Secretary at the time of the founding of Brunswick;

James Habersham, President of Colonial Council;

Gen. Wolfe and Col. Grant, heroes of the Battle of Quebec;

William Reynolds, Henry Ellis, Sir James Wright, Royal Governors of the Colony of Georgia;

Gen. Monk, known as the *King Maker,* and, later Duke of Albemarle;

Lord Mansfield, Lord Chief Justice of England.

Union street was named in honor of the union of England and Scotland as one kingdom.

Sir James Wright, who was Governor of Georgia at the time of the founding of Brunswick, had pretentious aspirations for the town as will be seen by a letter written under date of June 3, 1771, to Henry Laurens, Esq., of Charleston, S. C., by the Hon. James Habersham of Savannah, who as President of the King's Council assumed the duties of governor in the absence of Gov. Wright:

" . . . . Tomorrow being the King's birthday, and our *land day,* as it is called, ... I shall put in for a town lot or two at Brunswick, or *Plug Point,* and a water lot for you, and I shall probably engage that you will do as much on them as any that may apply . . . . You see how free I am with your pocket. Our Governor really thinks at some period that it will be the capital of this fine country, but if I was publicly to say so here, I do not know but I might almost run the risque of being hanged . . . . "

Petitioners for lots in Brunswick bound themselves to build "a good and Sufficient dwelling house not less than 30 foot in length and 18 foot in width with a good brick Chimney thereto". Failure to do this would eventually cause the property "to revert to his Majesty, his heirs and Successors".

As originally laid off in 1771, Brunswick was a rectangular tract of land consisting of 383½ acres, bounded on the north by F Street, on the east by Cochran Avenue, on the south by First Avenue, and on the west by the river front. The first lot was granted June 30, 1772, and up to the Revolutionary War 179 lots had been granted. However, about this time Brunswick lost most of her citizens, since they were practically all Tories and fled to England for protection.

From 1783 to 1788 a number of these lots were regranted and there collected in Brunswick a few families who seemed desirous of securing an education for their children. Indeed, the history of the town is so interwoven with the history of the schools that one cannot be given without the other. In fact, at one time the affairs of the town and those of the schools were administered by one body of Commissioners.

On February 1st, 1788, the General Assembly passed an Act appointing Henry Osborne, George Handley, Christopher Hillary, John Braddock, William Stephens, John Houston, Gen. Lachlan McIntosh, and James Seagrove, as Commissioners and directing them to survey and sell lots in Brunswick; the money from this sale to be used for the erection and maintenance of the Academy. The present Board of Education and the present Glynn Academy are the successors of the Commissioners and the Academy authorized by this Act of the General Assembly of 1788. It is to be regretted that we have no record of the kind of building erected, its location, or its first teachers.

A large tract of land surrounding Brunswick on three sides had been laid off and designated as Commons. It was intended to rent or lease the Commons and to apply the money raised in this manner to the support of the Academy.

In 1796, George Purvis, Richard Pritchard, Moses Burnett, Jno. Piles, and Jno. Burnett were named as Commissioners to sell the lots in Brunswick and to lease the Town Commons, the proceeds to be used for the Academy.

With the removal of the county site from Frederica to Brunswick and the consequent need of a court house and jail, the General Assembly passed another act, approved February 3, 1797, appointing Commissioners and authorizing them to sell 500 acres of Commons; one-half of the proceeds to go to the erection of the court house and jail and one-half to the support of the Academy. The Commons surveyed and sold at this time included that part lying to the south and east of the original boundaries of Brunswick and consisting of the following tracts: the Piles tract and the Benjamin Hart tract, lying south of Old Town; the McKenzie tract, now Habersham Park; the Clubb tract, now Dixville; the Wilson tract, now Windsor Park; Urbana; and Mayhew.

A description of the town, written about this time, is as follows:

"It has a safe harbor and is sufficiently capacious to contain a large fleet. Although there is a bar at the entrance of the harbor, it has depth of water for the largest ship that swims. The town is regularly laid out but not yet built. From its advantageous situation, and from the fertility of the back country, it promises to be one of the most commercial and flourishing places in the state. It lies nineteen miles south of Darien . . . . "

When the General Assembly in 1814 passed an act combining the Commissioners of the Town and Commons of Brunswick and the Commissioners of Glynn Academy, the following were named: Wm. Page, Henri duBignon, Geo. Dupree, Leighton Wilson, and Wm. Houston.

In 1819, the Commissioners erected a comfortable building for school purposes on the southeastern corner of Reynolds and L streets.

The next survey and sale of Town Commons property occurred in 1835, when the General Assembly passed an act stating that the Town Commons contained 900 acres, which was more than was needed, and authorized the sale of 300 acres, the money realized by this sale to go to the Academy. The 300-acre tract of Commons sold at this time was that part of Brunswick now known as *New Town*, lying north of F street and extending east to Wolf street. The tract was divided into five-acre ranges, all of which were sold except the one on which was located the Academy, called *Academy Range*, which was reserved.

The old Academy, built in 1819 at a cost of $10,000, was abandoned and with a part of the proceeds of the sale of New Town, which had brought in about $16,000, a building was erected on Hillsborough Square. This building was completed in 1840, and for more than half a century was the only public school building in the city. In 1915 it was removed to Sterling, where it is now used as a negro school.

Of the Commons as originally surveyed, 600 acres now remained. This tract was divided into lots and the lots were leased for a period of ninety-nine years at $1.00 a year. The income derived from the leases, as well as all taxes on improvements, went to the Board of Education for the support of Glynn Academy.

By authority of an Act of the General Assembly of 1911, which Act was ratified by a vote of the people of Glynn County, all persons holding leases on Town Commons lots were given fee simple titles to same. The present limits of the City of Brunswick include all of that land once known as Commons.

PUBLIC SCHOOLS OF BRUNSWICK AND GLYNN COUNTY

The framers of the first Constitution of Georgia, adopted in 1777, planned a wonderful system of public schools for the State. Under this plan each county was to have an Academy and at the head of all the Academies would be the State University under the control of the *Senatus Academicus*.

The English idea of an income by rental was the method used to raise revenue by which these Academies would be supported. Commons were laid off around each county site and leased for a period of ninety-nine years, all monies derived from leases and all taxes upon improvements going to the support of the Academy.

Under this Constitutional provision, Glynn Academy was chartered in 1788 (three years after the State University was chartered) and boasts that from that day to this schools have been provided for its boys and girls that were as free as the air we breathe.

Few communities in Georgia can make this boast, for only three of these early County Academies are in existence today—Chatham, Richmond, and Glynn.

Under another Constitution adopted later, Georgia did not recognize the education of its children as a duty of the State, taking the view that parents should pay for the education of their children; the parent being unable to do this, then, it was the duty of the State. *Poor Schools* were provided by law and to them none except those who acknowledge themselves paupers were allowed to send their children.

However, the already organized and functioning Glynn County schools continued to operate and were not disturbed by the *poor school* laws.

In time the City of Brunswick outgrew its original *limits* and much of the City was located on Town Commons lots.

In 1911, the legislature granted permission for the Board of Education to relinquish all claim to Town Commons property so that fee simple titles might be given the holders of these lots. In lieu of the monies that would be lost to the Board of Education by this change, the Board was given the right to levy a tax on all property in the City of Brunswick. This tax, together with other tax levies made in the city and county, and the funds derived from the state appropriation, provides ample school facilities.

PARKS AND SQUARES

With the original plan of the City of Brunswick drawn up in Savannah by Savannah people, it is but natural that Brunswick should have many features copied from the splendid plan of the "Mother City". One of these is the adequate park system which was provided. The following parks were designated and named on the plan which George McIntosh followed when he laid out the city in 1771:

King's Square, at the intersection of Newcastle and Prince Streets;

Queen's Square, at the intersection of Newcastle and Mansfield Streets;

Hanover Park, between Richmond and Grant Streets at George Street;

Hillsborough Square, between Carpenter and Egmont Streets at Mansfield Street;

Wright Square, between Carpenter and Egmont Streets at George Street;

Halifax Square, between Carpenter and Egmont Streets at Prince Street.

Smaller park places were provided at regular intervals and named for the islands near Brunswick. They are located as follows:

Bisected by Newcastle Street:

Machen Place, between F and Gloucester Streets;

Jekyll Place between Gloucester and Monk Streets;
Crispin Place, between Albemarle and Dartmouth Streets;
St. Simons Place, between Dartmouth Street and First Avenue.

Bisected by Norwich Street:

Hillary Place, between F and Gloucester Streets;
Blythe Place, between Gloucester and Monk Streets;
Satilla Place, between Alebmarle and Dartmouth Streets;
Frederica Place, between Dartmouth Street and First Avenue.

The following parks in *New Town* were dedicated as such in 1837 by the proprietors of the Brunswick Company:

Magnolia Park, bounded by G, Ellis, H, and Reynolds Streets;

Orange Park, bounded by M, Ellis, L, and Reynolds Streets;

Palmetto Park, bounded by R, Ellis, Q, and Reynolds Streets.

Windsor Park, between Palmetto and Sycamore Streets at Oak Avenue, was dedicated to the City of Brunswick when the subdivision of that name was created in 1890.

Kaiser Park, at the corner of First Avenue and Norwich Streets, was dedicated to the City of Brunswick by Mrs. Michaelas Kaiser as a memorial for the use of the patients and staff of the City Hospital.

In 1929, the Commissioners of the City of Brunswick purchased land for park purposes in Urbana.

GLYNN COUNTY DURING THE REVOLUTIONARY WAR

At the outbreak of the Revolutionary War Glynn County was sparsely settled and the few citizens who were here did not feel that they were sufficiently protected.

Fort Frederica had been practically abandoned. Oglethorpe returned to England in 1743 and the regiment of British soldiers that had been stationed there was disbanded in May, 1749. In Gov. Wright's report to the Earl of Shelbourne in 1760, he stated that there were ten Royal American troops stationed at Frederica.

In 1776, the Council of Safety, sitting at Savannah, ordered the stores at Fort Frederica to be secured for the cause of the Colony of Georgia. The cannon were also removed and were used to fortify Fort Morris near Sunbury. The guns were transported by Thomas Maxwell who was paid "for Boat hire to fetch the guns from Frederica to Sunbury £52-10".

Therefore, seeking safety, most of the inhabitants of this section went to other places. Those who favored the cause of England fled to Florida, which was the stronghold of the British, while the Whigs moved to parts of Georgia that were more thickly settled.

So far as the records show, there was little fighting of any consequence in Glynn County.

In 1778, Col. Samuel Elbert marched from Savannah to Fort Howe, formerly Fort Barrington, on the Altamaha River in Liberty, now McIntosh, County where the American forces were concentrating so as to meet the British forces under Gen. Prevost, who was said to be marching from Florida for the conquest of Georgia.

Elbert, having reached Fort Howe April 14th, learned that three British vessels were lying at Frederica. Supplying them with fifty rounds of ammunition and provisions for six days, he detailed three hundred men to march to Darien and go from there in boats to St. Simons Island in an attempt to capture the British vessels.

Led by Col. Elbert, this force landed at Pike's Bluff on the western shore of St. Simons Island about a mile and a half north of Frederica, from which place a force marched to Frederica. The next morning the remainder of the American forces on board the vessels sailed down Frederica River for the attack.

Col. Elbert's report of the encounter as contained in a letter to Gen. Howe gives a vivid picture of the attack:

"Frederica, April 19, 1778.

"Dear General,—

"I have the happiness to inform you that about 10 o'clock this forenoon, the brigantine *Hinchinbrooke,* the sloop *Rebecca,* and a prize brig, all struck the British tyrant's colors and surrendered to the American arms.

"Having received intelligence that the above vessels were at this place, I put about three hundred men, by detachment from the troops under my command at Fort Howe, on board the three galleys—the *Washington,* Capt. Hardy; the *Lee,* Capt. Braddock; and the *Bulloch,* Capt. Hatcher—and a detachment of artillery with two field pieces, under Capt. Young, I put on board a boat. With this little army we embarked at Darien, and last evening effected a landing at a bluff about mile below the town, leaving Col. White on board the *Lee,* and Capt. Melvin on board the *Washington,* and Lieut. Petty on board the *Bulloch,* each with a sufficient party of troops. Immediately on landing I dispatched Lieut-Col. Ray and Major Roberts, with about 100 men, who marched directly up to the town and made prisoners three marines and two sailors belonging to the *Hinchinbrooke.*

"It being late, the galleys did not engage until this morning. You must imagine what my feelings were to see our three little men-of-war going to the attack of these three vessels, who have spread terror on our coast, and who were drawn up in order of battle; but the weight of our metal soon damped the courage of these heroes, who soon took to their boats; and as many as could, abandoned the vessel with everything on board, of which we immediately took possession. What is extraordinary, we have not one man hurt. Capt. Ellis, of the *Hinchinbrooke,* is drowned, and Capt. Mowbry, of the *Rebecca,* made his escape. As soon as I see Col. White, who has not yet come to us with his prizes, I shall consult with him, the three other officers, and the commanding officers of the galleys, on the expediency of attacking the *Galatea* now lying off Jekyll".

The *Galatea,* lying at the north end of Jekyll Island, however, sailed away before Elbert could condition the *Hinchinbrooke* and the *Rebecca* for the attack.

The *Hinchinbrooke* was a rich prize. On board were found 300 suits of clothing (uniforms) that had been intended for the men under Col. Charles Cotesworth Pinckney. These had been shipped on the *Hatter* and were captured near Charleston by a British privateer.

Col. Elbert now returned to Fort Howe, where the American forces were gathering. Three battalions from South Carolina were formed into a brigade and placed under the command of Col. C. C. Pinckney, with John Hamilton as brigade major. The artillery from Carolina and Georgia was placed under Major Roman. Col. Elbert acted as brigadier-general with Major John Jones as aide-de-camp. Gen. Howe reached Fort Howe on May 20th.

Col. Pinckney's letter to Gen. Moultrie pictures the situation for us:

"Camp at Fort Howe on Altamaha, May 24, 1778.

"Dear General,—

"Here we are, still detained by the confounded delay of the South Carolina galley and provision schooner who are not yet come round to this river, and the reasonable and candid gentry of this State are throwing a thousand reflections on the General and the army for not marching to attack the enemy and storm lines without provisions and without ammunition. The whole army, except a very small garrison to take care of our sick and secure our retreat, will, however, march from hence to Reid's Bluff, three miles lower down and on the other side of the river, tomorrow afternoon, or next day at farthest; and as by that time our ammunition and provisions will have come round to this river, we shall proceed with all possible expedition for St. Marys where we shall have some amusement by the attack of Fort Tonyn. Notwithstanding any reflections which may be cast on the propriety of the present expedition at this season, it is now incontrovertible that the movements in Carolina, the capture of the *Hinchinbrooke* and the other vessels, and the proposed expedition have proved the salvation of the State of Georgia. However, I cannot help lamenting to you (and I owe it to candor and our friendship) that you have been much too parsimonious in your fitting us out for this expedition. What can be more cruel than crowding eight, ten and twelve men into one tent, or oblige those who cannot get in to sleep in the heavy dews? What is more inconvenient than to have only one camp kettle to ten, twelve or fifteen men? and in this hot climate to have one small canteen to six or eight men? We think no expense too great to procure men, but we do not think, after we get them, that we ought to go to the expense of preserving their health.

"Having thus freely given you my sentiments concerning the articles we are in want of, I own I could wish, and the General requested me to desire you to send round in a boat, or small schooner, 500 canteens, 100 camp kettles, and 35 or 40 tents. I am sure they cannot be better employed, even if the State should lose them all. But I apprehend that cannot be the case, as they ought to be a Continental charge.

"There has been a number of desertions from White's battalion of British deserters. I enclose you a plan of this curious fort and encampment. It is badly planned and wretchedly constructed.

"By intelligence from St. Augustine the enemy's force is as follows: 300 Regulars at Fort Tonyn on St. Marys; 60 at St. Johns; 320 at St. Augustine; 80 to the southward of St. Augustine, with some Florida Rangers, a few Indians, and some Carolina Tories. Nothing could be more fortunate than a division of their force.

"I am this moment informed that the Governor of this State [Houston] has ordered from us to the militia two hundred barrels of rice. He likewise ordered the galleys 30 miles further up the river than this place, when, on account of the shallowness of the water, they cannot come within 10 miles as high up as we are now. Excellent generalship! If you send a boat, the General would mean that the boat should come to Sunbury where they will receive orders. We are very badly supplied with medicines. These articles not being sent will not prevent our going on, but it will occasion the sickness of many, and render us less useful than we would otherwise be."

May 27th, the army moved from Fort Howe across the Altamaha River and encamped at Reid's Bluff, on the south bank of this river in Glynn County. A letter from Gen. Howe to Gen. Moultrie at this time tells of the attempt that would be made to rid Georgia of the British:

"Camp at Reid's Bluff, June 12, 1778.

"Dear General,—

"I have just a moment to inform you I am setting off instantly upon my march to St. Marys, where the enemy seem to expect us, and where I had long since been had not ten thousand disappointments arisen, a few of them from accident, but more from the operations of this State, happened to prevent and detain me. I have been waiting several weeks for the Militia, which were to have proceeded rapidly, but are not yet arrived, except 400 that are encamped about 4 miles in my rear waiting to be joined by the Governor, who is behind, as we are informed, with a large body: but from him I have not directly heard for a long time, though I have written to him often upon very important subjects. He has, I believe, exerted himself to spirit up the people, and I fancy has been greatly perplexed. I wished to see him before I moved, but I fear I shall not, unless he comes within half an hour.

"The brigade under Elbert I advanced to St. Illa to take possession of the river, and, by works thrown up upon both sides, to facilitate the advance or cover the retreat of the army, either of which may be requisite as soon as I join him which will be (if nothing happens more than I expect) the day after tomorrow. I shall proceed to St. Marys where we shall meet Commodore Bowen with the fleet at an appointed place, and if the enemy favor us so much as to make face, we shall endeavor to treat them with the attention they deserve and we so ardently wish to bestow."

The army marched from Read's Bluff toward the Satilla River on the Old Post Road, known to many as the Barrington Road. This is one of the oldest roads in this section. When Wayne County was cut off from Glynn, it became the line between the two counties and is still the boundary line a good part of the way.

The march to the St. Marys River was uneventful. They were surprised to find Fort Tonyn demolished and the troops retreated to St. Augustine. However, a part of the American force attacked the British that had taken a stand at Alligator Creek but without success. There were three killed and nine wounded among the American forces, one of the latter being Col. Elijah Clark, who was wounded in the thigh. The army returned to Sunbury by water.

In the fall of this same year, as he was returning from Fort Morris at Sunbury, after Col. John McIntosh had dared him to "Come and take it", Col. Fuser landed his British Regulars at Frederica and reported that there were not a dozen men on St. Simons Island capable of bearing arms, and that these claimed to be British sympathizers.

However, many who came to make their home in Glynn County following the Revolution had seen service in other sections of the country. The service record of a few of these Revolutionary soldiers has been compiled and will be given here. It is hoped that this small beginning will bring to light records of many others whose history is hidden away in old letters, family Bibles, and Court House records.

PIERCE BUTLER

Pierce Butler of Hampton, or Butler's Point, was Major of the 29th Regiment of the British Army and in this capacity came to America. He was present at the Boston Riot on March 5, 1770. Previous to this he had been with his regiment in South Carolina.

Prior to the outbreak of the Revolutionary War, he married Mary Middleton, a South Carolina heiress. Major Butler resigned his commission in the British Army, espoused the cause of the Colonies, and served in the American Army.

CYRUS DART

Cyrus Dart, the oldest son of Joseph and Abigal (Brainard) Dart of Haddom, Connecticut, was born June 11, 1764.

Joseph Dart "was a commissary officer during the Revolution, a captain and a squire, a member of Capt. Comfort Sage's Militia Regiment".

Like his father, Cyrus Dart joined the Revolutionary Army and was said to have been a page to Gen. Washington when he occupied New York City. Being under age, his father took him out of service; however, he seemed to have been determined to fight and ran away from home to join the army as a private in Capt. Stillwell's Company, 1st Connecticut Regiment. A Muster Roll of this company shows that Cyrus Dart enlisted April 1, 1782 and was discharged April 17, 1783. It is thought that he also served upon a privateer.

After the Revolution, he returned to school to complete his medical education. Later, he had a dispute with his father about money matters and left home to come south and settle in Glynn County.

The first record we have of him in Glynn County is his purchase of two lots "in the Old Town of Frederica", from Thomas Spalding on August 6, 1792.

On May 7, 1796, Cyrus Dart married Ann Harris, the daughter of Lewellin and Ann Harris of St. Simons Island.

He was appointed a surgeon in the Army of the United States on June 1, 1796 and was stationed for duty at Coleraine on the border of the Spanish Province of Florida.

Coleraine was an Indian town on the north bank of the St. Marys River in a beautiful location about six miles from Folkston. It was a place of some note and an important Indian treaty was signed here in 1796. The Lyman Hall Chapter, Daughters of the American Revolution, of Waycross, has erected a monument at this place, which bears the following inscription:

"This boulder marks the site of the old town of Coleraine where the treaty of peace and friendship was made on the 29th of June, 1796, between the President of the United States and the Kings, Chiefs, and warriors of the Creek Nation of Indians, ratified Mar. 18, 1797. The Commissioners on the part of the United States were Benjamin Hawkins, George Glymer, and Andrew Pickens".

By this treaty the line between the white people and the Indians was established to run "from the Currahee mountain to the head or source of the main south branch of the Oconee River, called by the white people, *Appalatchee,* and by the Indians, *Tulapoeka,* and down the middle of the same". Liberty was also given by the Indians to the President of the United States to "establish a trading or military post on the south side of the Altamaha, about one mile from Beard's Bluff, or anywhere from thence down the river, on the lands of the Indians"; and the Indians agreed to "annex to said post a tract of land of five miles square; and in return for this and other tokens of friendship on the part of the Indians, the United States stipulated to give them goods to the value of six thousand dollars, and to furnish them with two blacksmiths with tools."

Representatives of the State of Georgia present at the signing of the treaty were James Jackson, James Simms, and James Hendricks. James Seagrove, of St. Marys, Agent for the Creek Indians, was present, and it is possible that Dr. Dart, also, may have been present at the signing of this treaty, for he was stationed at Coleraine at that time, but there is no record of his presence on this occasion.

Several of the children of Cyrus and Ann (Harris) Dart were born at Coleraine while their father was stationed there. It is believed that the three oldest boys—

Erastus, Horace and Urbanus—were born at this place, and it is definitely known that Urbanus was born there.

Cyrus Dart resigned from the Army Jan. 20, 1802, was appointed quarantine officer for this port, and resided on St. Simons Island. In 1817 a vessel anchored off St. Simons awaiting the quarantine inspection. Dr. Dart, accompanied by his young son, Urbanus, prepared to go aboard in a small boat rowed by a negro man. The boat was capsized in the breakers and Cyrus Dart and the negro oarsman were drowned. Urbanus Dart was able to save himself by swimming ashore. The body of Cyrus Dart was never recovered.

Ann (Harris) Dart, the widow of Cyrus Dart, died in Brunswick in 1861, at the age of ninety-two years, and was buried at Christ Church, Frederica, near her mother and father.

Cyrus and Ann (Harris) Dart had the following children: Erastus, Horace, Urbanus, Ann Maria, Eliza Ann, Alfred, Theodore, and Edgar C. P. Dart.

Horace, Alfred and Theodore died young.

Erastus Dart, the oldest son, went to sea. While on a voyage to England he had his portrait painted. On the return trip he died and was buried at sea. The portrait was given to his youngest brother, Edgar C. P. Dart, whose grandson, J. E. Lambright, now has it.

Urbanus Dart was born at Coleraine on Nov. 29, 1800, and died in Brunswick on Feb. 26, 1883. In 1836, he married Eliza Moore of Glynn County and to them were born six sons and two daughters, all of whom made their home in Brunswick. The sons were Horace, Frank, Urbanus, Jacob, William Robert, and John. Sarah, the eldest daughter, married Benjamin Stallings; while the younger daughter, Eliza Rebecca, married Wilfred F. Symons. This younger daughter of Urbanus Dart, Eliza Rebecca (Dart) Symons, is the only living grandchild of Cyrus Dart.

All the Darts living in this section today are descended from Urbanus and Eliza (Moore) Dart.

Ann Maria Dart married Dr. Dupree and had four children.

Eliza Ann Dart married Cyrus Paine, by whom she had two children. After his death, she married Schubert Burns, by whom she had four children.

Edgar C. P. Dart married Ellen Moore of Glynn County, a sister of Eliza Moore who married Urbanus Dart, and their daughter, Julia, married Joe Lambright.

Rayd Demere Jr.

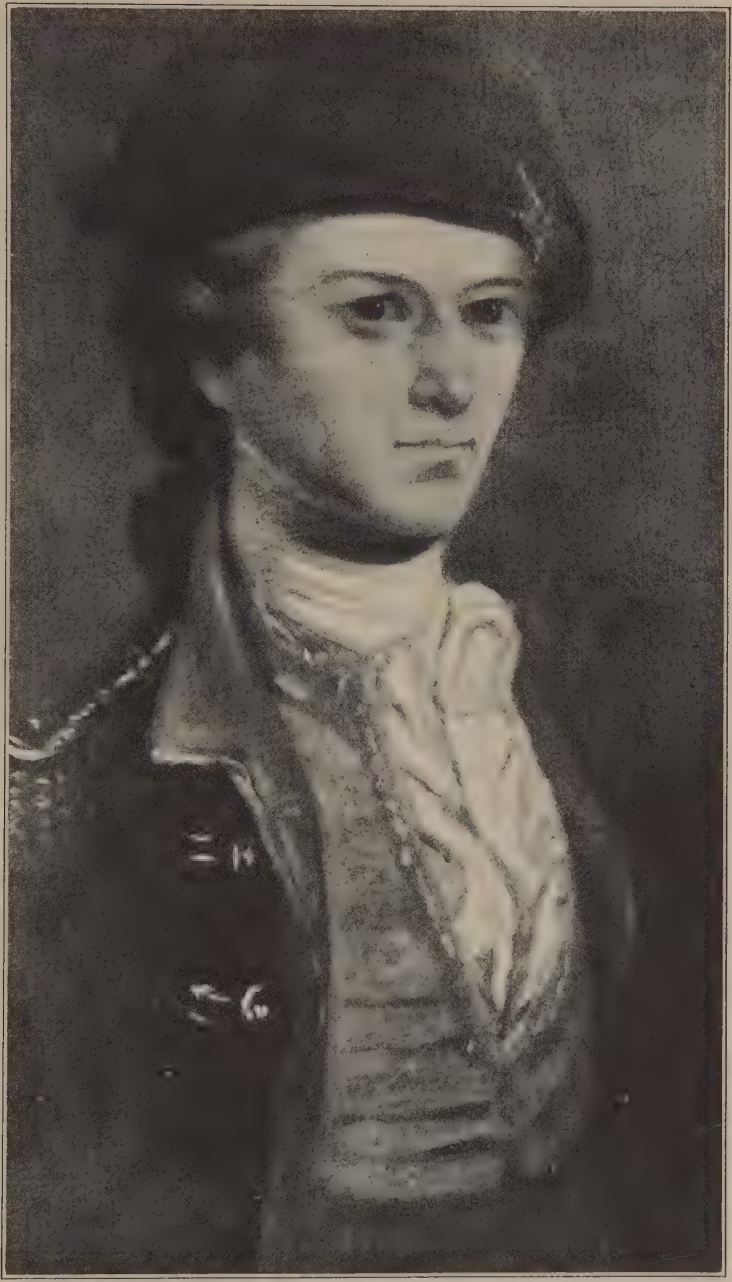
Raymond Demere, II, the son of Capt. Raymond Demere of Harrington Hall, St. Simons Island, was born in 1752 and was, therefore, a young man at the outbreak of the Revolutionary War. Even before Georgia cast her lot with that of the other Colonies, we find Raymond Demere on the side of the patriots.

During the second week in January, 1775, a district congress was held in St. Andrew's Parish (now McIntosh County) at which a series of resolutions was passed and articles of agreement or association were signed by thirty-one men, one of whom was Raymond Demere. By these articles of agreement they expressed themselves as "opposing the execution of the several arbitrary and oppressive acts of the British Parliament, until a reconciliation between Great Britain and America, on constitutional principles, which we most ardently desire, can be obtained".

Raymond Demere was a member of the Provincial Congress which met in Tondee's Long Room in Savannah on July 4, 1775.

In February, 1776, eleven vessels loaded with rice lay under the bluff in Savannah harbor awaiting the departure of the British war ships that lay off Tybee so that they might go to sea. However, the British vessels, *Scarborough, Hinchinbroke, St. John,* and two large transports with soldiers, came up the river to capture the vessels and their precious cargo of rice.

[NOTE—The *Hinchinbroke* which was a merchantman sheathed with wood, had been taken into the naval service and mounted with twenty-eight guns. Lord Nelson and Lord Collingwood were both made post-captains in this vessel. In 1778 the *Hinchinbroke* was captured at Frederica by the American forces under Col. Samuel Elbert.]



RAYMOND DEMERE, II.

Believed to be the only native born citizen of Glynn County who served the cause of the colonies in the Revolutionary War. From an original painting owned by Mrs. Ingram Watkins of Savannah, Ga., a descendant of the Demeres, and reproduced here through her kindness.

The Council of Safety immediately took measures to protect the supply of rice and prevent its capture by the British. In carrying out these orders, one of the officers, Capt. Rice, and his detachment of men were captured and held prisoners on board one of the British vessels.

In an attempt to avoid trouble and to obtain the release of Rice and his men without bloodshed, Daniel Roberts and Raymond Demere were permitted to go on board the British vessel and demand the surrender of the Americans. Unarmed and on an errand of peace, they were immediately arrested and made prisoners.

In retaliation, the Council of Safety put under arrest all the members of the Royal Council who were then in Savannah. Various negotiations followed and on March 27th an exchange was effected by which Rice, Roberts, and Demere were released and the officers of the Crown were paroled.

Shortly after this experience, Raymond Demere proceeded to Charleston where he boarded a vessel bound for the north. The passage was stormy and perilous. Arriving at Philadelphia he joined the staff of Lord Stirling, serving as aide-de-camp; later he became aide-de-camp to Gen. Washington. He was made a Major and served in the campaigns of New Jersey.

The following extracts from Major Demere's *Journal* (1777) are interesting:

"At last, after so many hair-breadth escapes and moving accidents by flood and field, I arrived at Philadelphia. In the evening was entertained by a fine band of military music. Before leaving Georgia I thought it was there alone that disunion prevailed, but was sorry to observe the same feelings in many other places in the course of my journey and even here—where the united voice of the people is assembled—disaffection is widely spread . . . . Dined with the members of Congress at their club. In the afternoon walked with some of them to see the Light Horse exercise. They promise in a little time to be very well trained.

* * * * * * * * *

"[At] Princeton . . . . is the college, which was much injured while in possession of the British. It is now a hospital for our sick troops. Dined with Mr. Witherspoon [the president of Princeton and a *Signer* of the Declaration of

Independence]. Went with Major Jamison and waited on Gen. Sullivan stationed here with 1200 men.

* * * * * * * * *

"May 31st. Arrived at headquarters; waited on Gen. Washington; delivered my letters of introduction, and accepted Col. Biddle's invitation to stay at his quarters . . . . Our encampment is about sixty-five miles from Philadelphia . . . . Dined with Gen. Washington.

* * * * * * * * *

"June 2nd. Went through the different divisions. *1st division,* Brigadier Gen. Muchlenbury and Weeden, under the command of Major Gen. Greene; *2nd division,* Brigadier Gen. Conway and Maxwell, commanded by Lord Stirling; *3rd division,* Brigadier Gen. Woodford and Scot under Major Gen. Stevens; *4th division,* Brigadier Gen. Wayne and Dechan, by Major Gen. Lincoln. After writing to my friends in Georgia, dined and spent the evening with Gen. Greene.

"June 5th. Spent the day with Lord Stirling. Was pressed by him to remain at his quarters and accepted the invitation. Gen. Washington having reason to think the enemy intended a sudden movement from [New] Brunswick to New York, ordered Col. Martin, with a detachment of 500 men, to watch his movements and check him. Lord Stirling acquiescing, I joined the detachment and was appointed second in command. We left the parade at 12 o'clock at night. The road to Quibble town was rough and uneven and in many places so narrow we were obliged to march in files. Here we heard the enemy had been there only the day before and we expected to meet with him every moment. Sent a party of Light Horse to scour the country and continued our route, marching in platoons with advanced rear and flank guards. But the Brigade Major had been so negligent in supplying provisions, the weather rainy and the troops hungry and fatigued, we were obliged to make three divisions and quarter them in different farms. When they were refreshed we commenced our march. Col. Martin went forward to gain intelligence and we appointed to meet on a hill near Woodbridge. When there, I formed the battalion and, to rest the men, ordered them to ground arms. It began to rain violently; I formed into platoons and marched to gain shelter from the weather. I was soon joined by Col. Martin who had discovered a strong encampment of the enemy near Woodbridge. As the houses in the neighborhood were so small that the troops could be only in separate detachments, where they could be easily surprised, we were determined to approach the enemy and endeavor to cut off his picquets. Accordingly, we quickened our pace, but within a mile of their camp, on examination, our arms were found damp with rain, the officers wet to the skin, the men overcome with fatigue and several really sick. Col. Martin showed to me the imprudence of the attempt, as a failure would expose us to censure for our orders were to make no attack unless the enemy was in motion; a countermarch was ordered, but we had not proceeded four miles when it rained so hard and the men became so weary we were compelled to quarter them in small detachments in different houses, about a mile from Woodbridge, where the British were encamped, among people disaffected to our cause, and whom we knew would give intelligence to all of our movements. However, we made the best of it, appeared cheerful and satisfied and gave out we were to remain all night, planted sentries, and appointed a place of rendezvous. After the men had rested a little, issued private orders and we then marched eight miles to the Scotch plains, where we did not finish quartering the troops until two o'clock. The excessive fatigue I endured for two nights and one day (for even when the men were reposing, our situation required such constant vigilance that I could not rest) had so overcome me that I was completely exhausted and sleep and refreshment were absolutely necessary.

"June 9th . . . . We received advice to return to our camp this evening. About six miles from it we learned from a Sergeant there was a Hessian guard 200 yds. off. We halted, and I was allowed to make an attack (though contrary to orders) if the men would volunteer. Only forty offered, then twenty more joined. I made three divisions and attacked the redoubt at three points. The Hessians deserted at first fire and eight prisoners were made. We marched off in the face of a thousand of the enemy who began to beat to arms, returned to camp and made a report to Lord Stirling then at headquarters . . . . Attended Lord Stirling to headquarters, where we dined. Heard from fifty deserters who just came in . . . .

"June 16th . . . . Twelve o'clock at night summoned to attend Lord Stirling to headquarters where we remained till morning . . . .

"June 20th. We spent the day with Gen. Washington.

"June 21st . . . . We were just sitting down to dinner . . . . when orders came from Gen. Washington that a consultation of General Officers was to be held.

"June 24th. Rose at daylight, formed the detachments, marched one mile, halted and waited for the Commander-in-Chief . . . . Twelve o'clock Gen. Washington arrived. Weather so sultry the troops permitted to retire—never felt warmer weather in Georgia. Four o'clock Gen. Washington set off for Matuchin Church . . . I rode with Lord Stirling to the lines of the enemy . . . The British were commanded by Lord Cornwallis and Gen. Howe . . . .

"Met with Frank Huger at Trenton and introduced by him to Gen. Nash, stationed here with 1500 North Carolina troops. Dined in company with Mr. Livingston, Major Huger and Col. Blount. . . . In company with Mr. Roche from Carolina went to Philadelphia. Met Dr. Houston just arrived from Boston. Dined with Col. Laurens and several members of Congress . . . .

"George McIntosh and Capt. Scott are just arrived from Georgia. Neither of them brought me letters which is a great disappointment. Dined today with Lord Stirling."

After the Revolutionary War, Major Demere returned to his home on St. Simons where he lived the life of a plantation owner and reared his family.

He served his country well, both in military and civil offices, having been the Glynn County member of the Georgia House of Representatives in 1789; he was elected to the Executive Council the same year but declined to serve. He was Commissioner of Glynn County Academy in 1791, 1792, and again in 1812. He was named Justice of the Peace in June, 1790, and Justice of the Inferior Court the following year. On Dec. 10, 1790, he was named captain of the 3rd or Sea Island Company of the Glynn County Regiment of Militia.

Major Demere died on Jan. 2, 1829 and was buried in the Demere Burying Ground at *The Grove*. The Brunswick Chapter of the Daughters of the American Revolution has marked his grave with the regulation marker of this organization.

His will, which was filed in Glynn County, directed that several of his slaves—a negro man, Joy, and a negro woman, Rose, with her two sons, John and Jim, should be freed because of "their meritorious behaviour and faithful conduct during the period of Invasion when nearly all the negroes on St. Simons deserted and joined the British", for they "not only saved and protected a great part of my property during the time the British occupied St. Simons, but actually buried and saved a large sum of specie with which they might have absconded and obtained their freedom". The will further provided for the care and support of these faithful servants after they should have been given their freedom, even to allowing them the use of certain slaves belonging to the estate of Major Demere. He directed that a lot of land on which they were to be allowed to live "for the term of their lives", four cows and four calves and other provisions from the plantation should be given Joy and Rose. Rose was given an annuity of $75.00 for her support and an additional $75.00 for the support of her son John until he should reach the age of twenty-one years. The will also directed that John should be taught Reading and Arithmetic and some mechanical profession and on reaching the age of twenty-one years should receive the sum of one thousand dollars.

In 1830 the Georgia Legislature passed the necessary legislation freeing these slaves.

The facsimile of Raymond Demere's signature which appears here is taken from a document of the "Court of Justices of the County of Glynn" of July 8, 1794 and was signed by Smanuel Wright, J. P.; Jno. Will Limbert, J. P.; and Raymond Demere, J. P.

Geo. Handley

George Handley was born in England Feb. 9, 1752. Coming to America, he became allied with the cause of the Colonies and was named 1st Lieutenant of the 1st Georgia

Regiment on Jan. 7, 1776, and Captain in October of the same year. Later, he became Lieutenant-Colonel and served until July, 1782, when he was retired.

Moving to Glynn County soon after the Revolution, Handley became prominent in local affairs. He represented this county in the Convention of 1787 which met to ratify the Federal Constitution; he was also a member of the Georgia Constitutional Convention of 1789 being made president of that body.

Nov. 9, 1787, he was appointed "Commissioner to the People of Franklin" but declined, "being at this time unprepared for a tour of this kind, having no horses or specie".

He was appointed Colonel of the Glynn County Regiment of Militia in 1787 and two years later became Collector of the Port of Brunswick.

Handley represented Glynn County in both Houses of the General Assembly of Georgia; he was a member of the House of Representatives in 1788-89, was elected to the Executive Council, and became president of the Council.

He was elected Governor of Georgia and served in this capacity from Jan. 26, 1788 to Jan. 7, 1789, being the only Glynn County citizen who has ever achieved that distinction.

Handley returned to Augusta to live and was elected Sheriff of Richmond County in 1790 and Tax Collector in 1792. He died there on Sept. 17, 1793.

George Handley was a charter member of the Georgia Society of the Cincinnati.

The facsimile of his signature which is given here was taken from the paper wherein he declined to serve as Commissioner to the People of Franklin.

George Handley married Sarah Howe, a niece of Gen. Samuel Elbert, and had one child, George Thomas Handley. Following Handley's death, the widow and son received title to one-half of Blythe Island "formerly the property of John and Hugh Poulson, persons named and comprehended in the Act of Attainder and Confiscation . . . and afterwards sold by the Commissioners of Confiscated Estates and purchased by Christopher Hillary on account of himself and the said George Handley."

Benjm Hart

Benjamin Hart and his wife, Ann, who was the daughter of Thomas and Rebecca (Alexander) Morgan, at one time lived in Brunswick.

Benjamin Hart came from North Carolina to Georgia, lived in Elbert County prior to the Revolutionary War, and at the outbreak of hostilities enlisted for service.

While her husband was serving with the army, Ann Hart, better known to us as "Nancy" Hart, captured several Tories who came to her home and made demands for food and provisions that she was not inclined to supply. Her fame spread far and wide and she became known all over the state as Georgia's famous Revolutionary heroine.

At the close of the war, Benjamin and Ann Hart came to Brunswick to make their home. The earliest record we have of their residence here is the name of Benjamin Hart on the Tax Digest of 1794, at which time he returned fifteen slaves for taxes.

In 1796, the Legislature authorized the sale of a part of the Town Commons and the fifty acre tract which Benjamin Hart acquired was surveyed at this time. It was located in the southeastern part of the city, beginning at a stake in the edge of the marsh (on the *Boulevard*) and running S 63° E (line on drain) to the corner of Cochran and First Avenues; thence down First Avenue to a "chinkapin" within a few feet of the corner of Carpenter Street; thence S 19½° E (being practically the line of Carpenter Street) along the side of a ditch to a cedar post in the edge of the marsh and, following the edge of the marsh, to the point of beginning.

While living here, Benjamin Hart became an official in the community. He was appointed Justice of the Peace in 1796 and a Justice of the Inferior Court on Feb. 11, 1797.

He died here and, although the exact date of his death is unknown, it is believed that it occurred the latter part of 1801 or early in 1802 for his will was filed in this county and the appraisal of his estate was made Feb. 29, 1802.

Soon after this date, Nancy Hart left Brunswick and removed to Clark County, Alabama, where she made her home with her son John. Thomas Hart moved from Brunswick at this time, or at least he intended to move, for he and his mother on Nov. 18, 1802, gave to Benjamin Hart, Jr., their power of attorney as Executors of the last will and testament of Benjamin Hart, deceased.

This interesting document states that "Thomas Hart and Ann Hart, being left Executors by the last will and testament of Benjamin Hart, deceased, jointly with Benjamin Hart, Jr., and that the said Thomas Hart and Ann Hart, his mother, Executors as aforesaid, being about to leave the County of Glynn and believing that the estate and effects of the said deceased shall be truly administered agreeable to the last will and testament of the said Benjamin Hart, deceased, do constitute and appoint Benjamin Hart, Jr., as aforesaid, sole attorney . . . reposing especial trust and confidence in our said attorney to will and to do everything agreeable to the said last will and testament of the deceased". This paper was witnessed by Wm. Lee and George Purvis.

If Thomas Hart did leave Glynn County at that time, he soon returned; for under date of Aug. 10, 1803, Ann Hart, of Clark County, Alabama, "late wife of Benjamin Hart, deceased, of the town of Brunswick, of the one part", sold to "Thomas Hart, of the County of Glynn" for the sum of $200 "all her right of dower, that is her dower right, being one-third of an undivided moiety of a lot of ground on the southeastern Commons of Brunswick . . . . . containing 50 A. and being the same lot of ground that Benjamin Hart, deceased, purchased of the Commissioners of the town of Brunswick and the Commons thereof". This paper which was executed in Clark County, Alabama, was witnessed by John Hart, and would indicate that he still lived there with his mother.

On February 3, 1804, Thomas Hart "of Glynn County" sold this "moiety" to Benjamin Hart and, on April 6th of the same year, Benjamin Hart sold this 50 A. tract to James McLeod, which deed was witnessed by Thomas Hart.

Even after selling this tract of land, some of the Harts remained in Brunswick; for "Benjamin Hart, planter, and his wife, Mary", sold lot No. 44 in the City of Brunswick to John and Jacob Campbell on Dec. 13, 1807. Also, Court

House records show that Benjamin Hart, the younger, was here as late as 1810. Thus, we see that for almost a quarter of a century some member of the Hart family lived in Brunswick.

Although Nancy Hart and her sons sold their property and left Brunswick, there was one tie that bound them to this place; the body of Benjamin Hart lies here. His grave is unmarked but it is believed that he was buried in Wright Square, which was the public burying ground at that time. Tradition says he lies on the northwest corner of this Square, directly in front of the J. M. Burnett home.

Nancy Hart, with her son, John, and his family, moved from Clark County, Alabama, where they lived on the Tombigbee River, to Kentucky.

John Hart died in 1821 and Nancy lived on with her daughter-in-law. Rhoda, the daughter of John and Patience (Lane) Hart, married William Helm Floyd of Union County, Kentucky, who was killed in 1825 by being thrown from his horse while drilling the *Minute Men* near Morganfield, Kentucky.

The widow, Rhoda (Hart) Floyd, with her only child, William Benjamin, an infant, went back to live with her widowed mother, Patience (Lane) Hart, and her grandmother, Nancy (Morgan) Hart; all these are buried in the Hart graveyard about ten miles from Henderson, Kentucky.

On October 12, 1929, the General Samuel Hopkins Chapter, Daughters of the American Revolution, of Henderson, unveiled the marker which they had erected at the grave of Nancy Hart.

Until recently Benjamin and Nancy Hart had no descendants living in Georgia. However, their great, great granddaughter in the person of Dr. Juanita Helm Floyd has recently come to Georgia and has charge of the Department of Spanish and is Professor of French at the Georgia State College for Women in Milledgeville.

The facsimile of Benjamin Hart's signature which appears here was taken from a Glynn County court document signed by him when he took the oath of office as Justice of the Inferior Court on March 1st, 1797.

Chris Hillary J.P.

Christopher Hillary, a soldier in the Revolutionary War, was born in 1755. He enlisted for service from Georgia and it is believed that he lived in Glynn County prior to the war.

Commissioned a lieutenant, he served under Col. Elijah Clark, was captured by the British on May 15, 1781, and was exchanged at Ashley Ferry, S. C., on Feb. 26, 1782.

Soon after the war, he became prominent in the affairs of Glynn County, being appointed surveyor of Glynn and Camden Counties on Feb. 10, 1784. He was the member from Glynn County in the Georgia House of Representatives in 1787, 1788, and 1789; was commissioned Lieutenant-Colonel in 1787 and Colonel in 1790 of the Glynn County Regiment of Militia; was the member from Glynn County in the Executive Council which met in Augusta in 1788 and also represented this county in the Constitutional Conventions of 1788 and 1789. As a member of the Convention of 1787, which met to ratify the Federal Constitution, he had the distinction on Monday, Dec. 31, 1787, of making the motion "that the proposed Federal Constitution be now adopted." He was appointed Justice of the Peace for Glynn County on Feb. 14, 1787.

Possibly due to the influence of John Habersham, Collector of the Port of Savannah, who wrote President Washington recommending Hillary as Collector for the Ports of Brunswick and Frederica, he received this appointment.

Hillary died in Savannah on Feb. 18, 1796, and an item in the Georgia Gazette a week later, giving notice of his death, stated that he left a widow and a daughter about seven or eight years old.

Christopher Hillary's daughter, Maria, married Major William Jackson McIntosh, the son of Col. John and Sarah (Swinton) McIntosh, while the widow, Agnes Hillary, married Col. John McIntosh—or, mother and daughter married father and son. Many of Christopher Hillary's descendants are living in Glynn County today.

Hillary was a man of some means. The Tax Digest of 1790 shows that he returned 949 acres of land for taxes, and, reckoned according to the amount of tax paid, he was one of the wealthiest men in the county.

Hillary Island, lying north of Blythe Island, is named in his honor and was once his property. The parks lying on either side of Norwich Street, between Gloucester and F Streets, were also named in honor of Christopher Hillary.

He was a charter member of the Georgia Society of the Cincinnati.

The facsimile of his signature which appears here was taken from a court document of Glynn County signed March 5, 1787.

John McIntosh

John McIntosh, born 1748, was the son of William and Mary (McKay) McIntosh and the grandson of John Mohr McIntosh, the commander of the Scotch Highlanders at New Inverness, now Darien.

He served throughout the Revolutionary War, being commissioned Captain of the First Georgia Regiment on January 7, 1776 and Lieutenant-Colonel Commandant of the Third Georgia Regiment on April 3, 1778. He was wounded and taken prisoner at the Battle of Briar Creek on March 3, 1779.

Lt.-Col. McIntosh was in command of Fort Morris at Sunbury when Lt. Col. Fuser with the British forces demanded its surrender. Col. McIntosh replied to Col. Fuser, "COME AND TAKE IT", which the British officer decided not to do.

In recognition of his valor on this occasion, the Legislature of Georgia presented Col. McIntosh with a sword having the words of his famous reply engraved on the blade.

In 1781, John McIntosh married Sarah Swinton of South Carolina. Soon after the close of the Revolutionary

War they moved to Florida and established their home on the St. Johns River.

On a visit to St. Augustine he was thrown in prison, accused of designs against the Spanish government, and sent to Morro Castle at Havana. President Washington and others used their influence to effect his release and, after a year's imprisonment, he was freed.

Shortly after this he lived for a time on St. Simons Island where his wife, who had long been blind, died May 9, 1799. Some of the older inhabitants have told of seeing the grave of Sarah (Swinton) McIntosh in a secluded spot on the *Village* tract, but it is no doubt overgrown with trees and shrubs, for the location is unknown today.

After the death of his first wife, Col. McIntosh married Agnes Hillary, the widow of Christopher Hillary of Glynn County, while the Colonel's son, William Jackson McIntosh, married Christopher Hillary's daughter, Maria.

John McIntosh served as General in the War of 1812 and commanded three regiments of infantry and a battalion of artillery for the protection of Savannah and the coast of Georgia.

When the British forces threatened the Gulf coast, Gen. McIntosh and his Georgia troops marched through the wilderness a thousand miles to defend Mobile.

In June, 1815, upon his return to Savannah, Hon. Thomas U. P. Charlton, Mayor of Savannah, wrote him a congratulatory letter and the City Council of Savannah also adopted resolutions of thanks for his services. When he died in 1826, the local newspaper said, "Noble soul! How the spirit of Washington will greet thee".

John McIntosh was a charter member of the Georgia Society of the Cincinnati. The facsimile of his signature which appears here is a copy of his receipt for lands granted for Revolutionary service.

W Mackintosh

William Mackintosh, the son of Gen. Lachlan McIntosh and the grandson of John Mohr McIntosh of New Inverness, or Darien, was a Major in the Revolutionary Army.

Several years after the close of the war, William Mackintosh and his family lived at St. Clair on St. Simons Island. His two children died here and amidst the thick growth of oak and pine are two little brick vaults with white marble headstones, upon which are inscribed the epitaphs:

Here lies
the remains of
Sarah Mackintofh
the only daughter and
laft child of
Major William Mackintofh
Born 8th March 1792
and died 5th August 1795

Here
lies the body
of
John Lachlan Mackintofh
Son of
Major William Mackintofh
of the late American
Revolution Army
Born 3rd Janry 1790
Died 22d Septr 1794

William Mackintosh was Commissioner of Glynn Academy in 1797 and also served as Commissioner for the town of Frederica. He was Judge of the Inferior Court of Glynn County.

An old deed on file in the Glynn County Court House, executed by Gen. Lachlan McIntosh in 1800, gives "to Martha McIntosh, widow of the General's son, Major William McIntosh, the tract where she now resides, originally granted Donald Forbes, for her life time". The tract referred to was St. Clair.

The facsimile of William Mackintosh's signature which appears here is taken from a map of Frederica which he approved as Commissioner of that town. The map is also reproduced in this volume.

Major William Mackintosh was a charter member of the Georgia Society of the Cincinnati.

There are no living descendants of this branch of the McIntosh family.

Geo Purvis Captn Lke

George Purvis, a member of a family from Yorkshire, England, who lived in Delaware at the outbreak of hostilities between England and her Colonies, enlisted in the Delaware Regiment and was commissioned Second Lieutenant in Capt. Patten's Company, Col. Hall's Delaware Regiment, Continental Establishment, April 5, 1777; was made First Lieutenant Oct. 15, of the same year, and Regimental Adjutant on August 15, 1778.

The Delaware Regiment saw service under Gates, Greene, Lee, Williams, and DeKalb. Ramsey's *History of the United States* says of it:

"This Delaware Regiment was reckoned the most efficient in the Continental Army. It went into active service soon after the commencement of the contest with Great Britain and served through the whole of it. Courting danger wherever it was to be encountered, frequently forming a part of a victorious army, but oftener the companions of their countrymen in the gloom of disaster, the Delawares fought at Brooklyn, at Trenton and at Princeton, at Brandywine and at Germantown, at Guilford and at Eutaw, until at length, reduced to a handful of brave men, they concluded their services with the war in the glorious termination of the Southern campaign . . . "

The History of the Delaware State Society of the Cincinnati tells of the service of this Regiment, as follows:

"Hall's Regiment was the only strictly 'Continental' one furnished by Delaware that saw active service. It was organized under a law of the Continental Congress, and this is the regiment always referred to when mention is made during the war of the 'Delaware Regiment' ".

* * * * * * *

" . . . . the Regiment joined Washington in the Jerseys in the Spring of 1777, and participated in the Battles of Monmouth, Brandywine, and Germantown. Its members also shared the privations and bore the sufferings of the dreary winter at Valley Forge, as became true American soldiers.

"It was in the southern campaigns, however, where the regiment won its immortality. On April 13, 1780, the Delaware and Maryland troops, then encamped around Morristown in New Jersey, were ordered South. On April 16, they took up their line of march, two regiments from Maryland and one from Delaware, each about five hundred strong, or some fifteen hundred men in all. The brave Baron DeKalb was assigned as their commander.

"Col. Hall did not march with his regiment, nor did he ever join it again, having been disabled by his wounds received at Germantown from taking the field. Lieut-Col. Pope was on furlough at the time of march (having also been wounded at Mamaroneck), and did not go South. Major Joseph Vaughn was therefore in command. The regiments marched from Morristown to the head of Elk, as it was then called (now Elkton), in Cecil County, Maryland. This march was through Philadelphia and Wilmington,—a distance of one hundred and eight miles. They were veterans of three years' service, as thoroughly trained and disciplined, as brave and good soldiers as were to be found in the Continental Army, and if Greene had then been in command of the Southern Department instead of Gates, their worse than decimation at Camden would have been avoided and the lives of many of these brave and patriotic men saved.

"From the head of Elk all the troops were taken by water to Petersburg, in Virginia, except the park of artillery, which proceeded by land, under escort of a detachment from all the line. The journal of Sergeant-Major William Seymour gives a complete and exceedingly interesting account of the entire campaign. The description of the marches, the condition of the troops, their want of provisions, and their losses in battle are all fully and vividly related. Leaving Petersburg, the column proceeded southward by way of Hillsborough, in North Carolina (four hundred and seventy miles from the Elk), to Buffalo Ford, on Deep River, where General Gates took command of the entire Southern Army.

"They were now approaching Camden, the scene of their first great battle in the South, where though the issue was so disastrous to the American forces, the Delaware and Maryland lines won imperishable renown . . . . The Battle of Camden was fought August 16, 1780, and resulted in the overwhelming defeat of the American troops, though the Delaware and Maryland soldiers covered themselves with glory in saving the remainder of the routed army from annihilation. The former (Delaware) Regiment at the commencement of the battle was five hundred strong; at its close—and the fight lasted scarcely an hour—less than two hundred officers and men remained."

Lieut. Purvis, together with many others of the Delaware Regiment including Lieut.-Col. Vaughn and Major Patten, was made prisoner at this time, and was exchanged by the British at Ashley Ferry, S. C., on Feb. 26, 1782.

He was later commissioned captain and served to the close of the war, when he returned to Delaware and was one of the organizers of the Delaware State Society of the Cincinnati, which organization was founded July 4, 1783. He remained in Delaware for several years, although the last record of him in that state is his signature as witness to the will of Joseph Jackson of Kent County, Delaware, on April 12, 1789.

The facsimile of his signature given here was taken from a military document signed March 20, 1782, while he was Captain in the Delaware Regiment, which signature was obtained through the kindness of Judge Henry C. Conrad, State Archivist of Delaware. A comparison of this signature with those on documents executed in Glynn County now on file in the State Department of Archives in Atlanta shows the signatures to be those of the same man.

The earliest record of George Purvis in Glynn County is his name on the Tax Digest of 1794. The following year he became Surveyor of Glynn County. In 1796, while serving as County Surveyor, he made a map of Brunswick, a copy of which is now on file in the office of the Secretary of State in Atlanta.

George Purvis held many positions of honor and trust, being the Glynn County member of the Georgia House of Representatives in 1798 and Justice of the Inferior Court of Glynn County, 1796-99.

He was president of the Board of Education of Glynn County in 1796 and, in recognition of his services to education in this community, the Glynn County Board of Education of 1903 named a grammar school which they had just erected in his honor—Purvis School.

He was Commissioner of the Town and Commons of Brunswick to 1805, when he is supposed to have died, as his successor was appointed Nov. 21, 1805. Another proof of his death about this time is the record of the administration of his estate by his widow, Eliza Purvis. It is to be regretted that the location of his grave is unknown.

Delaware and Glynn County are far removed one from the other, and seemed even farther apart in those days, so that one might wonder what brought Purvis from Delaware to Glynn County to make his home. However, if one might be allowed to weave a pretty tale about this circumstance, it would be easy to believe that he came here so as to be near his friend, Christopher Hillary, with whom he had been in prison. These two Revolutionary soldiers were held in a British prison camp together and were exchanged at the same time. Indeed, the printed file of prisoners exchanged by the British at Ashley Ferry in 1782 lists these two names side by side.

No matter how he came; here he stayed, as have six generations of his descendants, though none today bear the name Purvis.

George Purvis and his wife, Eliza, had four children—Polly, Sarah A., Martha Eliza, and William G. Purvis.

Polly Purvis married Benjamin Franklin and became the ancestor of many who live here at this time.

Sarah A. Purvis married John Flinn, whose daughter Georgia, married Philip Ulsch. "Aunt Georgia" Ulsch, as she was known to hundreds, was the last surviving grandchild of George Purvis.

Martha Eliza Purvis married James Hatcher and for many years lived in Wayne County.

William G. Purvis married Martha Goodwin Bills, daughter of Johnathan and Lucy Bills who in 1819 came to Glynn County from Middletown, Connecticut.

Jonathan Bills built the first Court House for Glynn County, having brought his workmen with him from Connecticut in a sailing vessel.

On this trip Jonathan Bills' wife kept a diary of the trip, which is something on the order of a calendar in that she has kept the days of the month and of the week in regular order and made entries, giving information concerning the weather, or anything that was of interest. This remarkable book is carefully treasured by her grandson, Malachi Green.

William G. Purvis had two daughters who married and reared families. The oldest daughter, Sarah Elizabeth, married Baillie Forrester, the son of Alexander and Mazie (Baillie) Forrester, and, through his maternal line, a descendant of John Mohr McIntosh of Darien.

The youngest daughter of William G. Purvis, Mary Jane, married Malachi Green. "Grandma" Green, the youngest child of George Purvis's youngest child, died a year or so ago. At the time of her death she was the oldest citizen of Glynn County.

TOMPKINS FORT

In the early days following the Revolutionary War, the mainland of Glynn County was sparsely settled by hardy pioneers who underwent untold hardships on this frontier.

The Indians frequently attacked the settlers, many of whom abandoned their homes. On one attack the Indians murdered two men, John Price and a man named Shaves, and carried off a small girl named Polly Harper.

One of these early settlers, John Tompkins, a Virginian by birth, established his home on a plantation on Turtle River, where he erected for his protection, a large fort, two hundred feet square.

In the spring of 1789, John Tompkins' plantation "was attacked by a party of Indians of the Creek Nation" who burned the dwelling house, the stable and crib, the overseer's house, the kitchen, the school house, five negro houses, a small dwelling, and the fort and carried off two horses.

Britain Bunkley, who lived on St. Simons at that time, was one of a party of men who went to the rescue of the besieged party. He said, "The fort was then evacuated by Capt. Tompkins and others and soon after the fort with all the buildings were destroyed by fire".

John and Donald Tompkins, sons of John and Elizabeth (McKay) Tompkins, the owners of the plantation destroyed by the Indians, made a claim against the United States government for the property so destroyed, which claim was allowed and settlement made forty-seven years after the destruction of the property.

In making this claim, the heirs of John Tompkins supported their own statements by affidavits of Britain Bunkley, James Helveston, and Martin Palmer, all of whom testified that the property of John Tompkins on his plantation on Turtle River in Glynn County had been destroyed by the Creek Indians.

John Tompkins, the owner of the plantation, was Justice of the Peace in Glynn County, 1786-88; the local member of the House of Representatives in 1788; and a member of the Executive Council. He was also a captain in the Glynn County Militia and a commissioner for Glynn County Academy until Dec. 6, 1791, his successor being appointed on that date. This would seem to indicate his death or removal from the county just prior to that time.

The two sons, Donald and John, moved to Camden County, where their descendants are living today.

THE RICE FIELDS

Several miles further up the Altamaha River above Carteret's Point was the site of the Indian village *Talaxe.* Here the Spaniards erected one of their early missions (1586) called *Santo Domingo de Talaxe.*

In later years, along the banks of the Altamaha were located the plantations of wealthy men, who cultivated the fields that were rich with the silt brought down from the red old hills of Georgia by the Altamaha River. Rice was the principal crop and brought in much wealth to these planters.

The method of planting rice in vogue at that time is practically unknown in this section today where very little rice is grown. A full description of the method pursued was written by the Rev. J. W. Leigh in *Ten Years on a Georgia Plantation,* and is given here:

" . . . . Operations may be said to commence towards the end of fall, after the first frost, i. e. about November. The fields are first burnt off, that is to say, the dry grass, rice stubble, and reeds are in this manner cleared off, the ploughs are then put in, and the ditches and drains are cleaned out and the banks made up. . . .

"I ought perhaps, to explain more fully the configuration of a rice plantation. Round the whole of it, as I have said, a high bank is thrown up, to protect it from high tides and freshets or floods; the land within this embankment is divided off into fields by check banks and face ditches, and each field, which is about twenty acres in size, is subdivided by smaller ditches, called quarter drains. Through the length and breadth of the plantation generally run two or three canals, which serve to drain the Island, and also to convey the flats, or large flat-bottomed boats for harvesting the rice. Well, the land having been burnt off, ploughed, and ditched, the harrows are put on in early spring, and the seed is planted in time, if possible, for the first high tides in March. As soon as the seed is sown, the water is let on to the fields and kept on eight or ten days to sprout the rice; this is called the first flow.

"About three weeks afterwards the second flow is put on, and kept on from ten to thirty days, and upon the length of this second flow there is a great diversity of opinion amongst the planters, some being for keeping it on as long as thirty days, in order to kill the grass and weeds, and others not keeping it on half that time, for fear of weakening the rice. The third, or harvest flow, is put on about the end of June, and kept on until the middle of August, when the crop is ready for harvesting: and this is work which can be done only by negroes, as, owing to the swampy state of the fields and the great heat of the sun, the malarious atmosphere makes it dangerous for any white man to stay a single night on the plantation.

"The crop being harvested, nothing remains but to thresh it and send it to market. The threshing is done by a steam thresher . . . . It is generally, however, sent to the factor in rough, i. e. with the husk on, and is pounded in large mills at Savannah or Charleston, and is then ready for sale.

"The great enemies of the rice-planter are *volunteer* and *freshets;* the first of these is the scattered seed of the rice, which becomes a very disagreeable weed, and is very difficult to eradicate; the second the floods, which come down from the hilly country in spring and autumn, and put the plantations under water, and the planters to much inconvenience . . . ."

Of these rice plantations located on the south bank of the Altamaha River, Elizafield, Evelyn, and Grantley were the property of Hugh Fraser Grant, who later sold Evelyn to Pinckney Huger. The other two plantations remained in the Grant family for many years.

Broadfield was owned by the Brailsfords and came into the Troup family by the marriage of Camilla Brailsford to Dr. James McGilvary Troup—a brother of George M. Troup, Governor of Georgia. By this marriage there were six children—two sons and four daughters.

The two sons, Brailsford and Robert, inherited the lower part of the family plantation which they called New Hope. The upper portion went to the maiden daughters and retained the name of Broadfield. One of the daughters, Ophelia Troup, married George C. Dent and the middle part of the plantation, which was her share of her father's estate, was called *Hofwyl* in honor of the old school in Switzerland where Mr. Dent was educated.

Broadfield and Hofwyl are still in possession of the heirs of the original owners, being the home of the Dents.

The planters who lived on the rice fields along the banks of the "Fair Altama" invariably spent the summers on highland several miles removed, because it was believed that malaria fever was contracted from the "miasma" that rose from the mud in the fields when the sun went down.

In her *Journal,* Fanny Kemble wrote from Butler's Island: "The pestilential season is at hand and we must leave this place and go to St. Simons."

April 1st was "moving day" and from that date until frost no white person would spend a night on the rice fields. It is said that, when a planter or his overseer had occasion to be on the rice plantation during the day and happened to be late leaving in the afternoon, he would ride his horse at "break neck" speed to get away from the fields before dark.

Modern science has discovered that there was some basis of fact in this belief of the danger that came with the twilight, for the malaria fever mosquito does not bite in the day-time, hiding away in some dark place and coming out with the setting of the sun to seek his victim.

James T. Dent of Hofwyl was the first person in this section to demonstrate successfully and conclusively the theory that malaria fever is contracted only through the bite of the anopholes mosquito.

Mr. Dent, having read of the experiments carried on in Italy with mosquitoes as carriers of fevers, concluded that, if his home could be thoroughly screened against these insects, his family would not have to move to the summer home during the "pestilential season". He, accordingly, screened every opening in his house, including the chimneys. In 1903, for the first time, the family spent the entire summer at Hofwyl in perfect safety and comfort, although his friends pleaded with him not to expose himself and them to so great a risk.

James Hamilton and John Couper, who settled on St. Simons, also had a rice plantation on the mainland, which they owned jointly and which they called Hopeton in honor of their friend and banker, William Hopeton. Hopeton contained 4,500 acres and had 600 slaves.

James Hamilton and his wife, Janet (Wilson) Hamilton, had only one child, a daughter, who married Richard Corbin, and by him had three children—Constance, who married M. de Montmarte and spent most of her life in Paris; Isabella and Robert.

On the death of James Hamilton and John Couper, James Hamilton Couper, the namesake of the former and the son of the latter, bought from the Corbin children their interest in the plantations on the Altamaha and on St. Simons.

The ruins of the Mission of Santo Domingo de Talaxe are located on Elizafield plantation, which, together with Altama and Hopeton, is now the property of the duPonts, who have made of these magnificent estates a refuge from the cares and worries of the world of business. Here is carefully preserved the natural beauty of the woodland and the wild life found therein.

In remodelling and restoring the beautiful mansion at Altama, built in 1857 by James Hamilton Couper, Mr. du Pont was very careful to destroy none of the architectural beauty of the old mansion, and his additions to the building have been in keeping with the dream of the builder, who was a most artistic man.

James Hamilton Couper was a graduate of Yale. Following his graduation, he went to Holland to study the methods used in that country in farming submerged lands. On his return he put in practice much which he had learned in the "Old Country".

James Hamilton Couper was a pioneer in the extraction of oil from the cotton seed, using much the same process his father had used with the olive. His project was not successful at that time, no doubt because the knowledge of chemistry had not advanced sufficiently to purify the oil and adapt it to the different uses to which it is now put. He travelled extensively through the Cotton States and succeeded in convincing people that there was something besides fertilizer and stock feed to be extracted from cotton seed. In consequence after the stormy days of the War Between the States, oil mills sprang up on all sides.

ANTE-BELLUM MANSION AT ALTAMA

Mr. Couper was also a pioneer in the extraction and refining of sugar from the ribbon cane. In 1827 and '28 he planted 800 acres of sugar cane. The steam engine and cane mills which he installed at Hopeton were made in Sheffield, England, and were the finest to be had at that time. This machinery remained at Hopeton until 1907 when the plantation was sold to the Shaker Colony of Ohio.

Hopeton included Carr's Island and contained 11,000 acres, the land being valued in 1826 at $80,412, and its 330 slaves at $99,000.

Practically every method of scientific agriculture which is being taught today was practiced at Hopeton a century ago. Rotation of crops was followed and crop maps were made each year, showing the location of the fields and the crop planted in each. Corn, sweet potatoes, and cow peas were shifted from year to year.

Until 1825 the main crop was cotton; for the next three years rice was the main crop, and then sugar cane.

In addition to his interests in Glynn County, Mr. Couper established in 1833 at Natchez, Miss., a mill to extract oil from the cotton seed.

The records of Hopeton Plantation for these years, together with the crop maps, were recently loaned to the Library of the University of North Carolina at Chapel Hill. The Crop Map of Hopeton as reproduced here is taken from *Life and Labor in the Old South* by Ulrich Bonnell Phillips, through the kind permission of the publishers, Little, Brown & Co.

Many visitors at Hopeton in "Plantation Days" wrote of the splendid plantation. In 1832 J. D. Legare of Charleston, editor of *The Southern Agriculturist,* gave the following account of his visit:

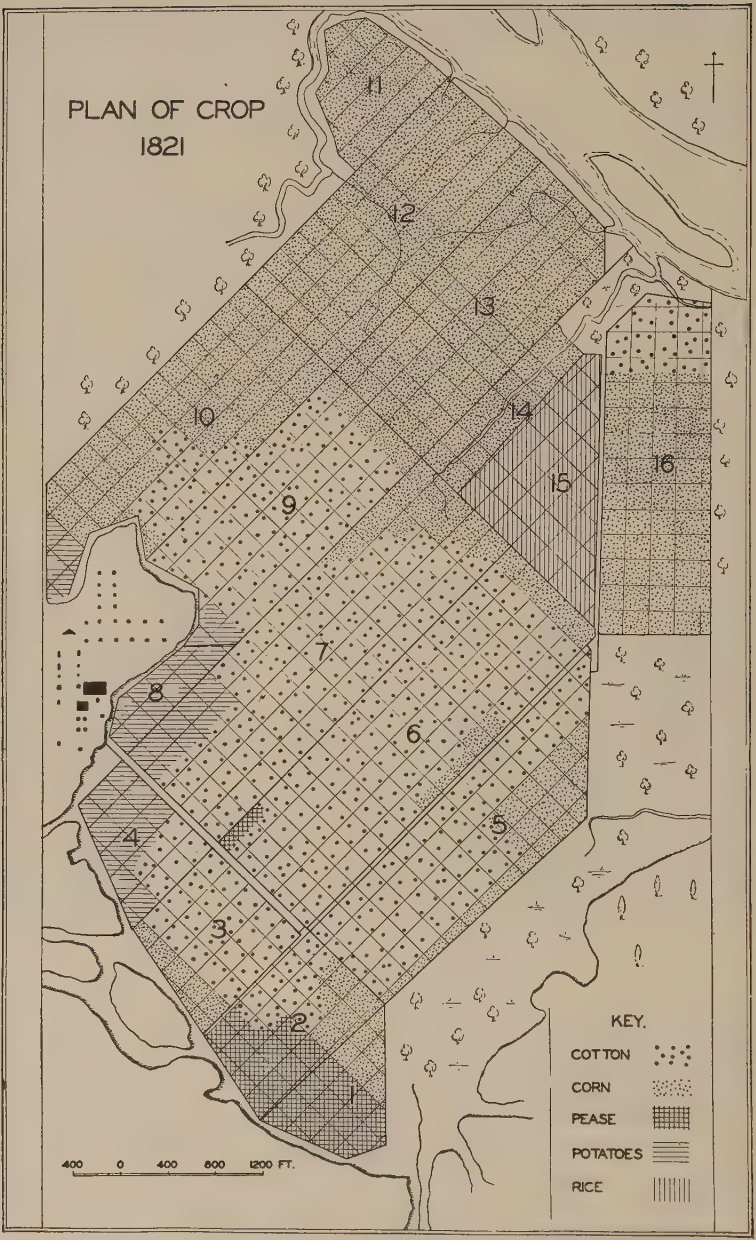
"We remained several days at Hopeton, enjoying the hospitality of J. Hamilton Couper, during which time we were busily employed in viewing the plantations and taking notes of what we saw and heard.

"We hesitate not to say Hopeton is decidedly the best plantation we have ever visited, and we doubt whether it can be equalled in the Southern States; and when we consider the extent of the crops, the variety of the same, and the number of operatives who have to be directed and managed, it will not be presumptive to say that it may fairly challenge comparison with any establishment of the United States, for the systematic arrangement of the whole, the regularity and precision with which each and all of the operations are carried out, and the perfect and daily accountability established in every department.

"The proportions of the crop at the time of my visit were 500 acres in rice, 170 in cotton, and 330 in cane."

Sir Charles Lyell, who visited here in 1846, wrote:

"During a fortnight at Hopeton we had an opportunity of seeing how Southern planters live and the conditions and


PLAN OF CROP
1821
1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
400 0 400 800 1200 FT.
KEY.
COTTON
CORN
PEASE
POTATOES
RICE

MAP OF HOPETON ON THE ALTAMAHA

From "Life and Labor in the Old South" by Ulrich Bonnell Phillips; reproduced through the courtesy of the publishers, Little, Brown & Co.

prospects of the negroes on a well-managed estate. The relations of the slaves to their owners resembles nothing in the Northern States. There is an hereditary regard approaching attachment on both sides, much like that existing between lords and their retainers in feudal times. The slaves identify themselves with their masters, and the sense of their own importance rises with his success in life; but the responsibility of the owner is great, and to manage a great plantation with profit is no easy task; much judgment is required and a mixture of firmness, forbearance, and kindness . . . . This is a most favorable specimen of a well-managed estate . . . . ”

The Hon. Amelia M. Murray, Lady-in-Waiting to Queen Victoria, toured the United States in 1855, visiting all the states on the Atlantic Seaboard and the Gulf Coast, following the Mississippi River to its source. Her description of her visit to Glynn County, where she was the guest of James Hamilton Couper, is as follows:

“ . . . . and, at last, last night we reached Darien. Fortunately, a four-oared canoe-like boat, of Mr. Hamilton Couper’s, had come down from his plantation on the Altamaha, upon some business. Dr. Turner insured our being taken up with him; we met Mr. Couper also by accident, and after a very pleasant row of about five miles, he brought us to his English-like house (as respects the interior) and interesting home, my first resident introduction to plantation life. A happy attached negro population surrounds this abode; I never saw servants in any old English family more comfortable, or more devoted; it is quite a relief to see anything so patriarchial, after the apparently uncomfortable relations of master and servants in the Northern States. I should much prefer being a ‘slave’ here to a grumbling saucy ‘help’ there; but everyone to their tastes. We left the river about a quarter of a mile from the house, and came up a narrow canal, between rice plantations, almost to the door; we passed two or three large flat boats, laden with rice; and Mr. Couper took me to see the threshing-machine which was at work in the barn; the women putting in the rice just as we do our grain; they were more comfortably dressed than our peasantry, and looked happier; otherwise (except the complexions) the scene was much of the same kind as that at a threshing-barn in England. It is in vain to intend keeping silence upon the one thought that must be uppermost in a mind accustomed from childhood to erroneous views upon the slavery question; and I may as well write on. I now see the great error we have committed is in assuming that the African race is equal in capacity with the European; and that under similar circumstances it is capable of equal moral and intellectual culture . . . . "

"Hopeton, Feb. 12. I went yesterday through a forest of *Pinus palustris* to a spot where it is Mr. Couper's intention to build a house to be called Altama. It will be beautifully situated on the edge of a pine barren, a sloping thicket of live oaks, magnolias, and fan palms, on one side, ending in rice plantations, with distant forest and river views extending towards Darien. This place was once the site of an Indian village (Talaxe), and I picked up fragments of their pottery. But there are now none of the Aborigines left in the Southern States.

"I forgot to mention that there are from three to four hundred negroes on this estate. Mr. and Mrs. Couper have no white servants: their family consists of six sons and two daughters. I should not like to inhabit a lonely part of Ireland, or even Scotland, surrounded only by three hundred Celts. I believe there is not a soldier or policeman nearer than Savannah, a distance of sixty miles. Surely this speaks volumes for the contentment of the slave population.

"When I think of the misery and barbarism of the peasantry of Kintal, and other parts of Scotland (putting aside that of Ireland), and look at the people here, it is hardly possible not to blush at the recollection of all the hard words I have heard applied to the slaveholder of the South. Why, the very pigsties of the negroes are better than some Celtic hovels I have seen.

"Mr. Couper is under some difficulty about a negro family he took in trust, to manumit from the produce of their own labor. The poor people are averse to being freed, and especially to being sent to Africa. It certainly seems a cruelty to force them to accept that which they consider no boon. I believe this is a dilemma by no means rare . . .

"I have been wandering about among the negro dwellings, seeing the ugly babes and still uglier old people; only one individual in bed in the hospital and five or six in the male and female wards, cowering round the fires. Mr. Couper tells me he once tried the capabilities of some of the most active among his people, by giving them the cultivation of fifty acres for themselves; the first season, under direction, the plantation cleared fifteen hundred dollars, which he took care to give them in silver, hoping that would excite their industry; the next year, left to their own management, the crop lessened one-half; and the third season they let the land run to waste, so that it was useless to permit them to retain it. Yet, these very same people will labor readily and pleasantly under good superintendence . . . .

"Hopeton, Altamaha River, Georgia, Wednesday, February 14, 1855.

"My Dear Friends,—

" . . . . When I watch the kindness, the patience, the consideration shown by white gentlemen and gentlewomen toward these 'darkies' I could say to some anti-slavery people I have known, 'Go thou, and do likewise'. There is such a sense of security in this country that doors and windows are as often left unfastened at night as not; and a slaveholder told me that he had lived alone for eight years among his negroes, without once thinking it necessary to lock a door or bar a window.

"Feb. 15. I spent two hours in the pine barrens and swamps yesterday, gathering seeds and taking up plants which I am going to send to England . . . . Mr. Couper will go with me to Brunswick, where the *St. John* steamer calls at three or four o'clock tomorrow morning on her way to Palatka.

"St. Augustine, Feb. 19th . . . Brunswick is little more than the promise of a future town, but it is in a healthy situation, where there might be a fine park, at present there is only an hotel. Streets are marked out and there are many pretty detached villas. Our way to it was over a deep sandy road, through the pine barren, and a continual undergrowth of that palm with a saw-like stem, and fan leaf (*Chamaerops serrulata*), from the leaves of which pretty baskets are manufactured, and I imagine hats might be made to equal those of Leghorn; it grows all about this extensive white sand district, as thick as fern with us, and I think it would be hardy in the southwestern parts of England. As we approached Brunswick, fine specimens of the tree or cabbage palmetto were by the wayside; with difficulty we took up young ones for seedlings; some run so deep into the ground it is hard to move them.

"A very primitive kind of post office may be observed in these forests; boxes without any lock nailed to a tree, into which, when a mail passes, letters are occasionally dropped.

"The *St. John* steamer arrived soon after midnight but the tide did not rise sufficiently for her to leave till near three in the morning, because she would not have been able to cross the bar of the St. John River . . . . "

THE LOST GORDONIA

In 1774-5, William Bartram, of Philadelphia, a botanist, and the son of John Bartram, who was known as "the greatest natural botanist in the world", made a trip through the coastal section of Georgia, travelling on horseback.

While riding along the Fort Barrington Road, on the north bank of the Altamaha River, he saw a tree which he had never seen nor heard of before. He classified it as belonging to the tea family, being very similar to the loblolly bay, or Gordonia lascianthus. Bartram named this new plant which he had discovered in honor of Benjamin Franklin, or Gordonia Franklinia. It is sometimes called Gordonia Altamaha.

Bartram carefully marked the spot where the tree was growing and returned in the early spring to gather the seed, which he carried to Philadelphia and planted in his gardens there. Seeds were also sent to England to be planted in the Botanical Gardens of London.

The Gordonia Altamaha is of interest here because these trees which Bartram found growing on the banks of the Altamaha are the only trees of the kind that have ever been found in their native habitat, and all the specimens now growing have come from these seeds, which Bartram gathered.

Bartram's description of the tree, taken from his *Travels in North America,* is most interesting:

" . . . . In the course of these excursions and researches, I had the opportunity of observing the new flowering shrub, resembling the Gordonia, in perfect bloom, as well as bearing ripe fruit. It is a flowering tree, of the first order for beauty and fragrance of blossoms: the tree grows fifteen or twenty feet high, branching alternately; the leaves are oblong, broadest towards their extremities, and terminate with an acute point, which is generally a little reflexed; they are lightly serrated, attenuate downwards and sessile, or have very short petioles; they are placed in alternate order, and towards the extremities of the twigs are crowded together, but stand more sparsedly below; the flowers are very large, expand themselves perfectly, are of a snow white colour, and ornamented with a crown or tassel of gold coloured refulgent staminae in their centre; . . . these large, white flowers stand single and sessile in the bosom of the leaves, and being near together towards the extremities of the twigs, and usually many expanded at the same time, make a gay appearance: the fruit is a large, round, dry, woody apple or pericarp . . . . .

"This very curious tree was first taken notice of about ten or twelve years ago, at this place, when I attended my father (John Bartram) on a botanical excursion, but, it being then late in the autumn, we could form no opinion to what class or tribe it belonged.

"We never saw it grow in any other place, nor have I ever since seen it growing wild, in all my travels, from Pennsylvania to Point Coupe, on the banks of the Mississippi, which must be allowed a very singular and unaccountable circumstance; at this place there are two or three acres of ground where it grows plentifully."

An attempt is being made to interest Georgians to plant this tree and in this way bring back to this section one of its interesting trees. It would be very fitting for this to be our state flower.

ALTAMA

The early name of the Altamaha River was *Altama,* for it was thus that Oliver Goldsmith in *The Deserted Village* speaks of it:

"Through torrid tracts, with fainting steps they go,
Where wild Altama murmurs to their woe."

This river bears an Indian name that has an interesting history. The Indian village of *Tama* was located in the forks of the Ocmulgee and Oconee Rivers. The Indians on the coast traveling to this village went by way of this river and so we get the name *Al-tama* or *"the way to the Tama country"*.

This name is much prettier than the one now used and it would be quite fitting if the people of this section would revert to the earlier pronunciation, if not the spelling.

CARTERET POINT

Another of the early settlers of Glynn County was a trader by the name of Carteret, who had a small trading-post at a site on the south bank of the Altamaha River. This place is known as *Carteret's Point* (pronounced Cartright by the natives), and in recent years *Heyward's Point,* and embraces several thousand acres of land. The old road leading to this point is still known as the *Carteret Road.*

Carteret kept a small stock of such goods as were attractive to the Indians and traded with them for the skins, hides, etc., that they brought him. He selected this particular site because of its close proximity to the Fort at Frederica which he thought would afford ample protection in case of trouble with the Indians. However, he met the fate of so many of the pioneers, being massacred by the red men.

Carteret Point is now the property of C. W. Lane.

THE BRUNSWICK CANAL

In 1826 the Brunswick Canal & Railroad Company was organized for the purpose of digging a canal to connect Brunswick with the Altamaha River.

Many difficulties arose and a number of the incorporators sold their stock to W. B. Davis, who continued in his attempt to complete the project but failed to get very far.

In 1834 a new charter was secured with the promises of state aid and with backing from capitalists of Boston, Mass. Two years later Loammi Baldwin, an engineer from Boston, surveyed and located the route for a canal 12 miles long, 54 ft. wide at the surface and 35 ft. at the bottom, and a 6 ft. depth of water, to tap the Altamaha and bring its trade to Brunswick. A tow path 12 ft. wide was to be located on the eastern bank so that it might be extended on the bank of Academy Creek and into the town of Brunswick. A lock was to be provided at each end and a sluice constructed at Gibson's Creek. This sluice was to be arranged so that the gates would be opened when the tide should rise above the surface of the canal.

Hon. Thomas Butler King was treasurer of the company, Edward Eldredge of Boston was General Agent, and Lieut. J. L. Locke, Resident Engineer or Superintendent.

Under date of Jan. 18, 1838, an advertisement appeared in *The Brunswick Advocate* stating that 1,000 negroes were wanted to work on the canal, "of whom one-third may be women. $15 per month will be paid for steady, prime men and $13 for able women . . . . The negroes will be abundantly provided for, well lodged, and the sick will be placed in a commodious hospital where they will receive the daily attendance of a well educated physician. For further particulars reference is respectfully made to J. Hamilton Couper, Esq., and Lieut. J. L. Locke, Resident Engineer, or to any of the planters of Glynn County who have had negroes on the canal the past year".

(Signed) F. & A. PRATT,
P. M. NIGHTINGALE.

A news item in the same paper on March 8th, 1838, stated that "upwards of 500 hands were already on the work and the contractors, Messrs. Pratt & Nightingale, have arranged for the employment of many more".

However, it seems the contractors had trouble securing a sufficient number of negroes on the terms offered, for on September 20th of the same year they advertised they would pay $18 per month for prime hands. These negroes, they said, "would be provided with 3½ lbs. of pork or bacon and 10 qts. of gourd seed corn per week".

In January of the following year a news item states: "The progress of the work . . . . is very satisfactory. The whole length of the line (12 mi.) is now open and ground is broken throughout the entire distance. . . . During the past year about 500 negroes have been constantly employed but the work has been found too difficult for them who were only accustomed to the light labors of the cotton field. All but 200 have, therefore, been dismissed and white labor substituted in their stead . . . . "

This white labor consisted of a group of Irishmen who proved to be excellent workmen and things moved along smoothly for a short time, when a battle took place between the Cork men and the Kerry men which required the attention of the local militia before it was finally settled.

The canal was dug the entire distance but was never opened for traffic. The project was revived in the '50s but was never pushed to successful operation.

On April 19, 1838, while making excavations at a point about five miles from Brunswick, there were uncovered the bones of a *Megatherium,* one of the extinct sloths. James Hamilton Couper sent one of the fossils found at this time to the Museum of the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia and one to the British Museum in London. Besides this there is in the British Museum a very valuable collection of mussels from the Altamaha presented by Mr. Couper, who was intensely interested in natural history and possessed a large library of rare works on this subject.

The remains of the *Megatherium* were discovered in association with the remains of *Elephas primigenius, Mastodon, Bison latifrons, Equus Americanus,* and *Chelonia Couperi.* The fossil bones were found at the bottom of an alluvial formation between four and six feet below the surface, imbedded in a stratum of clay resting on yellow sand.

REMINISCENCES OF MISS MARIA C. BLAIN

I was born in Augusta, Ga., on June 12, 1845. My parents, James T. and Mary E. (Russell) Blain, in 1847 moved to Penfield, the former seat of Mercer University, where my two brothers were educated. My elder brother, James S. Blain, began the study of medicine in 1856. In April of the next year we came to Brunswick, where my father and younger brother were connected with Massey & Hillsman in the first drug store ever operated here.

In 1859 my father was elected mayor of the city (the first bloodless election in several years) and was re-elected every year until '61.

The Brunswick Riflemen were organized Oct. 28, 1860.

On May 20, 1861 they were mustered into the service of the Southern Confederacy for a period of sixty days and were attached to the Second Georgia Regiment under Col. Paul J. Semmes. They were ordered on detached service and stationed at Carteret Point.

Upon the expiration of this term of service the company was re-organized, Captain B. F. Harris resigning, and First Lieutenant J. S. Blain being promoted to the captaincy. Several members of the company, preferring cavalry to infantry service, dropped out, but their places were immediately filled from among the finest men in the city and vicinity. The company was then attached to the afterward famous 26th Georgia Regiment and, being the oldest, or ranking company, was known as *Company A.*

Again, to their disgust, they were detailed for coast duty and were first sent to Cumberland Island, where they were made a siege battery of artillery; and next, to Smith's Island, just below Savannah. There they remained until Gen. A. R. Lawton, then in command of their brigade, asked their Colonel, E. M. Atkinson, "Where is your first company?"

Col. Atkinson told him and stated that it was his best company. Thereupon, to their great joy, Gen. Lawton had them released and the dear old Brunswick Riflemen were sent on their way to their proper station, reaching their command in time to take part in the Second Battle of Manassas, which was fought Aug. 30, 1862. However, their first skirmish was had at Bristoe Station, the day before the Battle of Manassas.

You, who only hear of these things, can form no conception of the fervent anxiety endured by the parents, wives, sisters, and friends left behind.

Never can I forget the awful day when this dispatch reached us: "Battle at Manassas. Brunswick Riflemen cut to pieces. All killed or wounded except N. Dixon and one other, name unknown".

By the next train (We were refugeeing at Waynesville, Wayne County), my dear old father left for Virginia, loaded down with hospital supplies, medicines, delicacies, bandages, linen, and everything we could collect, which my mother, with the assistance of Mrs. Spears, her daughters and myself, had spent the night packing.

He went with the avowed purpose of bringing home every wounded Brunswick boy who could be moved and all the dead he could find.

We who were left soon learned that the report had been exaggerated, but not until he reached Richmond, Virginia, did father hear the truth. He kept on, however, to Winchester but failed to find the brigade. (*Stonewall* kept them moving). As the wounded had been sent by another route, father missed them also.

Returning to Richmond, he visited the different hospitals. In one of them he found an old friend, Dr. D. C. O'Keefe, in charge. He then arranged for the care of any of the Brunswick Riflemen that might be taken to this hospital at any time and returned home, thankful that the end of his long trip was not what he had feared it might be.

As a sequel to the foregoing, I will add that when father returned he reported the probable loss of his trunk with its wealth of hospital supplies. The railroads at that time gave no checks, so passengers had to watch their own baggage. At every stopping place father would see that his trunk was safe, but after seeing it at Weldon, North Carolina, it went astray before reaching Richmond, Virginia. Telegrams were sent in every direction describing it, with orders to forward if found to the address tacked on it, which was my address at Augusta, Ga.

Several weeks later the wandering trunk arrived all safe at that point and was sent on to me at Waynesville. Everything was in good condition and I immediately divided the stores, adding a quantity of fine oranges from Butler's Island. One box was sent to Dr. O'Keefe of the 2nd Georgia Hospital, Richmond, Va.; the other to the Soldiers' Wayside Home at Millen, Ga., the first Wayside Home established in Georgia for medical and nursing care of sick and wounded Confederate soldiers.

A letter and also a printed acknowledgement were received from Dr. O'Keefe but the box that went to the Wayside Home was never heard from. Dr. O'Keefe published a letter of thanks in the Savannah Morning News under the date of Nov. 22, 1862 and listed the articles contained in the trunk as follows: 65 oranges, 1 sack arrowroot, 1 pkg. slippery elm, 2 pkg. ground cinnamon, 1 pkg. mace, 1 pkg.

ground ginger, 1 pkg. nutmeg, 1 pkg. race ginger, 1 pkg. allspice, together with linen and bandages.

When war clouds grew heavy, the ladies of Brunswick on May 27, 1861 organized a Sewing Association with my mother as president. I with many other girls of my age joined and began working for the soldiers. Forty-five ladies composed the membership of that association, and of that number I am the only surviving member.

Many of the soldiers needed more clothes than they had, hence the necessity for this association.

About the first work I did was to assist in making the first large Confederate flag, *the Stars and Bars,* ever used by the Brunswick Riflemen. This was made in my mother's home.

Sickness, probably measles, occurring in the camp of the 2nd Georgia Regiment, it was necessary to establish hospitals in each of the following companies, viz: Buena Vista Guards, Burke Sharpshooters, and Columbus Guards; a few scattering cases were cared for by the ladies.

One in particular, John E. Andrews, of the afterwards famous Banks County Guards, my mother heard of as desperately ill in the hospital tent at camp. She and one or two others went down to see him and had him removed, although the surgeon declared he could not live. For nearly two months my mother, together with Mrs. Alexander Scranton, Mrs. Mary Lavinia Spears, Mrs. Burr Winton, and Mrs. J. L. Harris watched over and nursed that poor fellow back to life.

In the meantime the Regiment, with the exception of the Brunswick Riflemen, who were on detached service, was ordered to Virginia. However, a physician, a member of his own company, Dr. Wm. McIntyre, and a brother of the sick man were detailed to remain with him until he could be removed to his home in Banks County, which was about August 15, 1861.

As nearly as we can learn the first Confederate soldier to die in Georgia is buried in Oak Grove Cemetery, Brunswick. He was G. D. Williamson of the Banks County Guards, who died in camp of measles, either the last week in April, or the first week in May, 1861.

A General Hospital was later established on the corner of Newcastle and Gloucester Streets with Mrs. Spears installed as matron. At first the government was unable to supply the necessary bed furnishings so the ladies loaned sheets, blankets, etc. On one occasion fourteen wool blankets, fourteen pairs of sheets, pillow cases and towels—all belonging to my mother—were stolen during the temporary absence of the matron.

The young girls of my set were not allowed to visit the hospital but did their work at home, sewing, knitting, preparing nourishment, etc.

As the location of Brunswick rendered it impossible to fortify it successfully, and resources were very limited, the government ordered an evacuation. The settlers sought shelter wherever it could be found.

We went first to Waynesville, Wayne County, in the spring of 1862. Here Mrs. Spears was again made matron of the Regimental Hospital of the 4th Georgia Cavalry.

Of course, there were some amusing things that helped us bear the many anxieties. The various makeshifts we learned varied the monotony. Whenever one thing would fail, we would find a substitute. Parched okra seed, rye, sweet potatoes, etc. took the place of the fine old coffee we once knew. Blackberry leaves steeped looked like tea, even if the taste was not exactly the same.

Our family was really not dependent on substitutes as father was kept advised when a blockade runner was expected and was always on the spot to replenish his stock of drugs and so could secure many luxuries. These, however, we used sparingly as we always divided with our hungry or sick boys in gray.

One time a funny thing happened to me in this connection. We were entirely out of flour for the very first time while two officers, Major DuBose and Lieut. Kern, were inspecting the troops in Waynesville. They were often at our house and one evening came to tea. I was distressed over the absence of flour, but my blessed old black mammy said, "Never mind, Honey; Mammy will make something so good they won't miss the flour". And so she did. It was corn gingerbread. They were so delighted with it that they begged to have it every time they came afterwards.

In October, 1863, the government ordered the railroad, which was at that time only about forty miles in length, reaching from Waynesville to Tebeauville, torn up, as the iron was needed elsewhere. The line from Waynesville on to Brunswick had previously been torn up.

My father said he could not stay there with no communication with the outside world and his boys in Virginia. Mr. Burns, who was in charge of the work, told father to get on the train and find another place and he would put his men to work packing our goods and help us all he could.

No shelter could be found so father bought a piece of ground at Tebeauville, Ware County, Ga., (now Waycross). He came back for the family and, with the aid of Mr. Burns, our house and outbuildings, even the fence, were all taken down and a train placed at our disposal. Everything, horses and all, was loaded on this train.

Mrs. Spears, a widow whose only son was in Virginia, came to father and said she could not stay in this place with her girls; father told her to come along and we would share and share alike as long as it was necessary.

I chanced to be in Augusta at this time, but father and mother and servants, Mrs. Spears and daughters and servants landed at Tebeauville with absolutely no shelter. After an hour or two, Capt. John Lee, who had been in my brother's Regiment, the 26th Georgia, but was invalided home, came and offered the only shelter he could—an open loft with one room cut off so that Mrs. Spears and her daughters could use it and father and mother the other. But for that kindness they would all have had to sleep outdoors.

Major Grant, the grandfather of Mrs. Frank D. Aiken, Mrs. C. D. Parker and Mrs. H. B. Maxey, offered part of his store house for our household and store goods and a few boards were laid across some rails to shelter our stove and my good old black mammy Lizzie did our cooking there.

While our buildings were being erected, father went to Augusta to get more goods and to bring me home, or rather to *camp.*

On our way my youngest brother joined us for a short furlough and while we waited between trains at Millen, Ga., father and he went over to the Soldiers' Wayside Home where he found a very sad case of distress.

A poor woman from the country below Savannah had been called to Millen to her sick son, a soldier, and he had just died. She was a stranger and entirely without money even to buy the plainest coffin. Father paid for the coffin and for the expenses of shipping the body and bought the mother's ticket, but did not know how to care for the poor soul. He came and told me of her and I sent him back to bring her to me.

I kept her with me all the way to Savannah and took her to the hotel, the Marshal House, (where she would never have ventured alone) and saw that she had everything comfortable.

The next morning we resumed our journey and landed her with her sad burden at a station now forgotten, but somewhere between Savannah and Blackshear.

Our home was always open to the dear boys in gray as they passed to and fro. More than once did they clear our table of the dinner we were just ready to enjoy, but my blessed old black mammy would go cheerfully to work to scrap up another dinner.

The railroad eating house was located at the station but as there was little provided, the poor hungry fellows would scatter around and ask for food.

There was always someone watching for the sick and wounded men; and whenever one was reported, my mother at once saw to his comfort.

When the wounded from the Battle of Olustee began to pass, as no notice had been given us, there was no food for the poor fellows. My mother said this must not happen again so we girls—Miss Carrie Spears (Mrs. William Campbell), Miss Mary Spears (Mrs. John L. Morgan), Miss Janie Acosta (Mrs. McKinney), and I, were mounted and sent in four directions calling for supplies of cooked food to be sent to the committee of ladies for each day's train. Nobly did the people respond. The Coupers, the Dents, the Troups, the Grants, the Baileys, the Williamses and many others six and seven miles away kept a good supply. Closer by were the Reppards, Lees, Acostas, Holmes, Middletons, Spears, Grovensteins, Lambrights and some others whose names have escaped my memory, who contributed constantly to the cause. Of course, we Blains did our share and many a goose was killed as we had a flock of about twenty-five or thirty. We had genuine coffee, which was freely used for the boys, although we drank the substitute ourselves.

The second train bearing the wounded found everything ready and, as we went through the cars serving such as needed it, my mother noticed one man who was in such agony that he could take nothing. She made inquiry and found that he was severely wounded through the body; and although three days had passed, the wound had never been cared for. She urged the officer in charge to let her take the poor fellow and care for him for he would surely die unless cared for at once.

Permission was given and I was sent flying back home to get fresh sheets, etc. on the bed and very soon good old Dr. Folks had dressed the wound. I then mounted my horse again and rode three miles to Mrs. Geo. C. Dent's with a request from my mother for a nurse—and got her, too—good old Mammy Easter, who proved a jewel of tender faithfulness.

By the next day's mail I wrote Mr. Page's wife as he was anxious to relieve her suspense. My parents sent her word that she would be welcome if she could come. She lived at Pochitla Creek—off the railroad somewhere below Macon. Travel was slow and uncertain in those days, but in three days the good little woman arrived, bringing with her a baby less than a year old.

Every train from Florida brought more men from Olustee and those who were able came up to the house to see our patient. One of these said to him, "Page, what were you doing in the fight? You were chaplain and exempt".

His blue eyes flashed as he replied, "Do you think I would see my men shot down like dogs and not take a hand? No, sir! I took a dead man's gun; and if God spares my life, I will do it again".

I rejoice to say that he recovered and returned to his home to recruit his strength before rejoining his command. He wrote us several letters but we finally lost trace of him.

In such work as this and in spinning, weaving, knitting, sewing, anything and everything, our time was spent. Of course, the young people got as much fun out of the various experiences as possible, for youth cannot always be serious.

War time prices were wonderful. Coates' spool thread sold for $2.50 per spool; coffee $100.00 per lb; and everything else in proportion.

The Sewing Association

In her splendid collection of books and papers relating to the period of the War Between the States, Miss Maria C. Blain has the little book in which were kept the records of the Sewing Association, organized in Brunswick during the War Between the States. Miss Blain has generously allowed the following extracts from this record book to be printed here:

The Sewing Association was organized May 27, 1861, in Brunswick, Ga., with the following membership:

President—Mrs. James T. Blain.

Vice-Presidents—Mrs. John S. Marlin; Mrs. Luther Greenleaf; Mrs. Ann (Moore) Clarke; Mrs. Dr. Dupree.

MEMBERS

(Amount of work to be done by each)

Mrs. James Houston—2 pair pants
Mrs. W. W. McIver—2 pr. pants
Mrs. John Arnold—
Mrs. J. L. Harris—2 pr. pants
Mrs. James Spier—2 pr. pants
Mrs. Willis Hall—
Mrs. Alexander Scranton—2 pr. pants
Mrs. Dr. Wilkinson—2 pr. pants
Mrs. U. Dart—2 pr. drawers
Mrs. Edgar Dart—1 pr. pants
Miss Sarah Dart—2 pr. pants
Miss Emma Beal—2 pr. pants; 1 pr. drawers.
Miss Georgia Craven—
Miss Maria C. Blain—helps with cutting
Mrs. Alex Peters—
Mrs. Nicholas Dixon—2 pr. pants
Mrs. Sue Miller—2 pr. pants; drawers
Miss Hattie Ashcraft—2 pr. pants
Mrs. Edward Moylan—
Mrs. J. S. Flinn—
Mrs. James Morris—
Mrs. Mary Lavinia Spears—1 pr. pants; drawers
Miss Eliza Scranton—2 shirts
Miss Maggie Anderson—2 pr. drawers
Mrs. Joseph DuBignon—2 pr. drawers
Miss Mary DuBignon—2 pr. drawers
Miss Mary Campbell—1 pr. drawers:
Mrs. Babbitt—4 shirts
Miss Winnie Smith—2 pr. pants
Mrs. Jeanette Scranton Wood—2 shirts
Miss Annie Brooks—2 shirts
Miss Hannah Brooks—1 shirt
Miss Emma Brooks—1 shirt
Miss Louisa Brooks—1 shirt
Mrs. Dr. Robt. Hazlehurst—
Miss Susan Armstrong—
Mrs. Tom Gardner—
Miss Emily Gardner—
Mr. Sammy Brooks (honorary member)
Miss Rebecca Gardner—

MATERIALS DONATED FOR BRUNSWICK RIFLEMEN:

From—G. Friedlander—1 piece of Jeans;
" N. Dixon—1 piece Jeans;
" Dr. Robt. Hazlehurst—18 yards Jeans.
" Mrs. R. Hazlehurst, Sr.—1 piece Hickory Stripes;
" Mrs. C. L. Schallter—9 yds. Jeans; 6 yds. Red Flannel;
" Mrs. Benjamin Cater—2 striped shirts;
" Mr. Cohen—1 piece checks (for shirts);
" Mrs. Greenleaf—4 lbs. feathers—to make pillows for the sick.

Clothing delivered to G. R. Frazer, Acting Commissary, Brunswick Riflemen, on June 5, 1861, which were cut and made by the Sewing Association:

17 pr. pants—material donated by G. Friedlander;
11 pr. pants—material donated by N. Dixon.
12 shirts—material donated by Mrs. J. T. Blain;
12 pr. drawers—material donated by Mrs. J. T. Blain;
1 suit for drummer—material purchased by several ladies of Sewing Association;
2 shirts for drummer—from Mrs. Hazlehurst;
15 shirts—material donated by Mrs. R. Hazlehurst, Sr.;
6 bed ticks, 4 pillows, 6 pillow cases—purchased with money received for work done by several ladies of the Sewing Assn.

THE BRUNSWICK RIFLEMEN

The writer is indebted to Miss Blain for information concerning the membership of the local military company that served with distinction in the War Between the States. Miss Maria had two brothers in this company and kept in touch with the activities of the company.

The 2nd Georgia Regiment, of which *The Brunswick Riflemen* was a part, was in camp in the southern portion of the City of Brunswick in 1861, awaiting the call to go to Virginia for active service. The camp was named *Camp Semmes* in honor of the Colonel of the Regiment, Paul J. Semmes, who was commissioned a Brigadier-General later and was killed at Antietam on Sept. 17, 1862.

While encamped here, some of the soldiers issued a weekly newspaper, entitled, *The Second Georgia Regimental Journal.* The paper was printed in the local printing plant, the printer being in uniform himself. Miss Blain has carefully treasured a copy of this newspaper under date of July 21, 1861, which gives the name of every Confederate soldier encamped here at that time.

There were seven companies—*The Banks County Guards, The Wiregrass Minute Men* (from Ware County), *The Burke Sharpshooters, The Joe Browns* (from Fannin County), *The Cherokee Brown Riflemen, The Columbus Guards, The Wright Infantry* (from Whitfield County), *The Buena Vista Guards,* and *The Brunswick Riflemen.*

The roll of the Riflemen at that time was as follows:

BRUNSWICK RIFLEMEN

Organized Oct. 28, 1860; mustered into the service of the Southern Confederacy May 20, 1861, for sixty days and attached to the 2nd Georgia Regiment under Col. Paul J. Semmes.

Captain	Benjamin F. Harris
1st Lieut.	James S. Blain
2nd Lieut.	Thos. N. Gardner
3rd Lieut.	George R. Fraser
1st Sergt.	Nicholas Dixon
2nd Sergt.	Geo. W. Pettigrew
3rd Sergt.	Jos. Hernandez
4th Sergt.	Urbanus Dart, Jr.
5th Sergt.	A. S. Quarterman
1st Corp.	Burr Winton
2nd Corp.	Jas. B. Moore
3rd Corp.	Chas. L. Schlatter, Jr.
4th Corp.	John L. Harris
Musician	Cicero Arnold

PRIVATES

Geo. W. Aymar
Jas. S. Armstrong
John B. Arnold
Robt. S. Akins
S. A. Brockington
A. L. Blount
W. D. Beckham
Wm. E. Clark
John Curry
Thomas Cumming
Robert S. Clubb
Dennis Cronan
C. W. Dixon
J. E. Dart
F. M. Dart
E. D. Dupree
Patrick Dunn
Elias Wolfe
James M. Flinn
Henry Ferrell
Robt. Frohock
T. J. Goodbread
T. B. Goodbread
Dennis L. Goodbread
Horace Goodbread
Richard Greenfield
James Golden
Henry Holmes
P. F. McDermott
Austin Holcomb
Henry Highsmith
Dennis Cane
A. Lynch
Thos. Lumby
W. R. Lundy
Jos. Lasserre
E. A. Laughinhouse
Chas. Miller
Edward B. Moylan
Leonidas C. Marlin
John Martin
Michael Martin
John Niblo
John O'Brien
Dennis O'Brien
Alex Peters
James D. Piles
John B. Robinson
James Spier
John J. Smith
Daniel Smith
Patrick Smith
Jacob F. Sykes
Wm. J. Sallins
D. J. Sallins
John J. Spears
Elhannon Summerall
Geo. H. Thomas
Hamilton Thomas
Benjamin Williams
Henry B. Wilson
Frederick Wourse
Clarence C. Williams
Geo. Weeks

At the expiration of this sixty-day term of service, the company was reorganized as *Company A*, of the the 26th

Georgia Volunteers, and served through the whole four years of the War Between the States, first under Gen. A. R. Lawton; then, Gen. John B. Gordon; and, last, Gen. Clement A. Evans, as Brigade Commanders. They surrendered at Appomattox Court House with Lee's Army of Northern Virginia.

Miss Blain has been able to give full information concerning many of the men. The last surviving member of the Brunswick Riflemen who served in the War Between the States was John J. Smith.

The list of the reorganized Company was as follows:

BRUNSWICK RIFLEMEN

Co. A, 26th Georgia Volunteers, Gen. A. R. Lawton's Brigade, July 1, 1862.

Capt. James S. Blain—wounded and disabled at Shepardstown, Va., 1864; rank, Lt. Col. 26 Reg. Ga. Vol. Lawton-Gordon-Evans Brigade, Jackson's Corps, Lee's Army of Northern Virginia.
1st Lieut. N. Dixon—surrendered at Appomattox.
2nd Lieut. G. W. Pettigrew—wounded and captured at Fredericksburg; died in Washington, D. C.; buried in Masonic Section of the Old Colonial Cemetery in Washington, D. C.
3rd Lieut. Alex Blount—made captain of a company of sharpshooters.
1st Sergt. Thos. Goodbread—killed in the Second Battle of Manassas.
2nd Sergt. S. A. Brockington—transferred to the navy; rank acting master's mate.
3rd Sergt. J. J. Spears—on disabled furlough at time of surrender.
4th Sergt. U. Dart, Jr.—wounded at Hatcher's Run, Va.; in hospital at time of surrender.
5th Sergt. John Rudolph—wounded and captured July 9, 1864.
1st Corp. Felix McDermott.
2nd Corp. Benjamin Williams—transferred to the navy.
3rd Corp. James Barrett—killed at the Battle of the Wilderness.
4th Corp. James B. Moore—exchanged May, 1863, with his brother, H. C. Moore, who was wounded May 6th and died May 23, 1864, in hospital in Charlottesville, Va.

PRIVATES

G. W. Aymar.
W. S. Blain—transferred in 1863 to Mississippi; on hospital duty as druggist.
Maurice Breen.
Thos. Cumming—killed at Spottsylvania.
Samuel Cribb.
George Cribb.
George Cribb, Jr.
David Cribb
John Curry.
E. M. Clark—killed at Turkey Ridge, Va.
F. M. Dart—surrendered at Appomattox.
Horace Dart—surrendered at Appomattox.
Jacob Dart—surrendered at Appomattox.
T. W. Dunn.

John Dunn.
James M. Flinn—surrendered at Appomattox.
T. B. Goodbread—surrendered at Appomattox.
Ezra Jones—killed at Sharpsburg.
Richard Greenfield—surrendered at Appomattox.
Geo. J. Holmes—wounded and captured at Spottsylvania; died in Washington, D. C.; buried in Arlington Cemetery.
Henry Holmes—surrendered at Appomattox; one of the escort for the flag of truce.
James H. Harris—surrendered at Appomattox; one of the escort for the flag of truce.
Erastus Knight—surrendered at Appomattox.
J. F. Lasserre—transferred to the navy.
J. C. McLemore—wounded and disabled at the Battle of the Wilderness.
Mike Martin—killed at Turkey Ridge.
John Martin ("Handsome Charlie")—killed at Strausburg.
David Mixon—killed.
John Niblo.
A. J. Lynch.
John O'Brien.
Mike O'Brien.
John O'Connor—killed at Sharpsburg.
John Pacetti—surrendered at Appomattox.
Julian Rudulph—wounded and disabled, July 6, 1864; lost a leg.
Felix Riley.
Andrew Sloan—killed at Spottsylvania, May 19, 1864.
John Strickland—surrendered at Appomattox.
J. J. Smith—wounded and disabled at Sharpsburg.
H. C. Smith.
Jacob Sykes—killed at Fort Stedman.
John Sykes—wounded and disabled.
Patrick Smith.
Jenkins Sallins.
James Birney.
J. H. Thomas—on furlough at time of surrender.
C. C. Williams—transferred to Brigade Band and surrendered with Band.
Henry Wilson—killed.
Elias Wolfe—killed at Kennistoun.
Adolphus Wolfe—killed at Kennistoun.
Carl Wirz.
James Rickerson—joined in Virginia; killed at Spottsylvania.
Charles E. Flanders—detailed as shipwright at Savannah, Ga.
Burr Winton—detailed as bridge builder.
William Mangham—died at Savannah, 1862.
Henry Ferrell—killed in Virginia.

Partial List of the Battles in Which the Brunswick Riflemen Participated:

1862
Aug. 26—Bristoe Station, Va.
Aug. 28-30—Second Battle of Manassas, Ox Hill, Chantilly.
Sept. 17—Antietam, or Sharpsburg.
Dec. 11-15—Fredericksburg.

1863
May 2-3-4—Marye's Heights and Chancellorsville.
June—invaded Pennsylvania.
June 18—First Winchester.
July 2—Gettysburg.

1864
May 5-6-7—Wilderness.
May 12—Spottsylvania.
May 25—North Anna.
June 3—Cold Harbor.
Sept. 17—Shepardstown.
Sept. 19—Second Winchester.

1865
May 17—Fort Stedman.
Apr. 2—Petersburg and vicinity.
Apr. 9—Appomattox.

They also participated in the following battles: Lynchburg, Monocacy, Harper's Ferry, The Pines, Turkey Ridge, Quicker's Gate, Fisher's Hill, Fisher's Gap, Martinsburg, and Snicker's Gap.

It is to be regretted that full information is not available so that a complete list of Glynn County men who served in the War Between the States might be given here.

A company of cavalry, the Glynn Guards, organized and commanded by Capt. George C. Dent, gave efficient service throughout the four years of the war, being attached to the 4th Georgia Cavalry under the command of Col. Duncan L. Clinch.

WAR DAYS

Miss Blain's reminiscences give us a vivid picture of *War Days*—a picture which few can recall.

During these days many Glynn County families refugeed at various places in Ware County—Waresboro, Tebeauville, etc. The following letter from Tebeauville written by Lucy (Bills) Morgan to her sister, Martha (Bills) Purvis of Glynn County, is of interest here:

"Waresboro, Ga., Oct. 12, 1862.

"My Own Dear Sister:

"As Mr. Grant goes down to Elizafield tomorrow I will avail myself of the opportunity of writing you to say that we are both well at this time and hope you are the same. We have some idea of getting back to Elizafield and you know not how happy I will feel to be permitted to go back to see you, my dear sister, and all of my friends down there.

"We are having a great deal of rain now but this place is high and the water runs right off. It is a pleasant situation but it is so lonely for us up here so far from all of our friends.

"Our preacher has gone to the Camp Meeting in Appling County. Himself and wife spent two nights and a day with us. She told me that she was acquainted with Mrs. Hatcher. Her mother lives near Doctortown. We shall not have preaching again until November.

"I have had Beck spin some wool which Carrie (Morgan-Trimble) gave me and have had it wove with factory yarn for a suit of clothes for Mr. Morgan and Gorham (Sawyer). I have a hand-made suit for Mr. Morgan. I dyed the warp purple with sweet gum and maple bark and the wool I dyed brown with walnut leaves.

"I received a letter not long since from Ellen (Morgan-Sallins) notifying us that they were going to move to Valdosta and if we would meet them at Tebeauville they would come and make us a visit which I am so glad of for it is long since we have seen them. . . . . "

(Signed) LUCY MORGAN.

Sidney Lanier

An examination of the works of Sidney Lanier will disclose the fact that to no place more than Brunswick, Georgia, was that truly great American poet more indebted for inspiration to which his great genius was to give expression. Anyone acquainted with this charming city does not need to be told that it is situated upon a peninsula jutting out toward the sea, and flanked by the picturesque islands of St. Simons and Jekyll, between which may be seen the broad Atlantic. This peninsula, once thickly wooded with "lordly live oaks", many of which still remain, is bordered on the east by "leagues of marsh-grass", which

"Stretch leisurely off, in a pleasant plain,
To the terminal blue of the main".

It was from this scene that Mr. Lanier received inspiration which was to remain with him permanently and to culminate in two poems which are conceded to be among the finest in the English language—*"The Marshes of Glynn"* and *"Sunrise"*.

It was in the latter part of 1874 that Mr. Lanier accepted an invitation from his wife's brother, Mr. Henry Day, to visit him in his home in Brunswick. The dread disease which was to cause the untimely taking off of the poet had already taken hold of him, and this was one of the many enforced trips made in search of relief. Upon his arrival, he was in a very weakened condition, but soon became strong enough to take daily rides in a basket phaeton, invariably going out where he could view the broad expanse of marshes. Sometimes he would remain for hours, musing and drinking in the beauty of the scene before him. His note-books received copious entries of his impressions, which he expected to incorporate later into a series of *Hymns of the Marshes.*

The first step in the realization of this ambition was accomplished before his departure the following spring. One day, while sitting beneath a great live-oak, which today is known as *Lanier's Oak,* he penned what many people consider his greatest poem, *The Marshes of Glynn.* A few days later, at a meeting of a literary club at the home of a friend, Mrs. James M. Couper, this poem was read aloud for the first time and from the original manuscript. However, its publication did not take place until three years later—1878.

The hectic years that intervened between his departure from Brunswick and his death in 1881 did not affect the impressions which the "marvelous Marshes of Glynn" made upon Mr. Lanier. *"A Marsh Song"*, *"At Sunset"*, *"A Marsh Hymn"*, *"Between Dawn and Sunrise"* and another poem entitled *"Individuality"* written during the period, show this conclusively. But a more striking proof comes from his last days, when he seemed to fear that he would die with his thoughts unuttered. Too feeble to raise food to his mouth and with a fever temperature of 104 degrees, he wrote his last poem *"Sunrise"*, which in the estimation of one critic marks the culminating point, the highest vision of Sidney Lanier.

GLYNN COUNTY PARISHES AND MILITIA DISTRICTS

The lands now lying within the boundaries of the County of Glynn were at one time divided into the Parishes of St. James, St. David, and St. Patrick.

In 1758 the third session of the General Assembly of the Province of Georgia, which met in Savannah, passed an Act dividing the province into parishes. The Parish of St. James included the Islands of St. Simons, Little St. Simons, Hunting (now known as Rainbow), Long Island (now known as Sea Island), and Jekyll.

By the Treaty of Paris, signed in 1763, England acquired from Spain the territory lying between the Altamaha and St. Marys Rivers, which was annexed to the Province of Georgia, and in 1765 was divided into four Parishes—St. David, St. Patrick, St. Thomas, and St. Marys.

The Parish of St. David was bounded on the north by the south bank of the south branch of the Altamaha River; on the east by Frederica River; on the south by Buffalo Creek and the center of Buffalo Swamp; and on the west by the Indian boundary line.

The Parish of St. Patrick was bounded on the north by Buffalo Creek and the center of Buffalo Swamp; on the east by Wallace Creek, now known as Jekyll Creek; on the south by the Little Satilla River and the center of the Little Satilla Swamp, and on the west by the Indian boundary line.

St. Thomas and St. Marys Parishes were never fully organized before they were created a county and named *Camden.*

Under the first Constitution of Georgia, adopted in 1777, the Parish of St. James became a part of Liberty County while the Parishes of St. David and St. Patrick were made into the County of Glynn, which was named in honor of John Glynn, a member of Parliament and an ardent friend of the Colonies.

In 1789 the lands in the old Parish of St. James were annexed to Glynn County.

This gave to Glynn County all the lands lying within that territory bounded on the north by the south bank of the south branch of the Altamaha River; on the east by the Atlantic Ocean; on the south by the Little Satilla River and the center of the Little Satilla Swamp; and on the west by the Indian Boundary line.

In 1805, the western part of the County having been cut off to form Wayne County, the western boundary line of Glynn County became the Old Post Road (Barrington Road) leading from Fort Barrington on the Altamaha River to a point where it crosses the little Satilla River Swamp in the direction of St. Marys.

In 1819, the northeastern portion was cut off by a line beginning on the Barrington Road at the northeastern corner of Tucker's 200 acre grant, running due west to a point on the Barrington Road near the Little Clay Hole and from there to Clark's Bluff.

In 1820 this line was changed to the present line, beginning at Read's Bluff and running east until it intersected the due west line from Tucker's corner made in 1819 at Kemp's Swamp Field.

In 1860, by an Act of the Legislature it was directed that there should be cut off from the County of Glynn and annexed to the County of Wayne the residences of James M. Bryan, Wm. J. Burney, J. F. Chapman, A. A. Burney, and Samuel Wright.

Thus, with these exceptions, the boundaries of Glynn County are now as they were in 1805.

Soon after the establishment of the county system in

Georgia, the parishes became Militia Districts. St. James Parish became the 25th Georgia Militia District; St. Davids the 26th and St. Patricks the 27th.

Later the 1356th District was created from the southern portion of the 26th District, with the Canal for the dividing line. The 1499th District was created from the upper portion of the 27th District, the dividing line beginning at the intersection of the Turtle and Buffalo Rivers, following Turtle River and the center of Turtle River Swamp until it intersects the Barrington Road north of Coleridge Station on the Atlantic Coast Line Railroad.

GLYNN COUNTY MEMBERS OF THE GENERAL ASSEMBLY OF THE STATE OF GEORGIA

The first Constitution of Georgia, adopted in 1777, provided for a legislative department consisting of a House of Assembly and an Executive Council.

Each county, except Glynn, Camden, and Liberty, was allowed ten representatives in the House of Assembly. Glynn (which did not at that time include St. Simons Island) and Camden counties were allowed one representative each until either county should have as many as thirty electors, at which time it would be allowed two representatives, the number of representatives increasing as the number of voters increased; Liberty County was allowed fourteen representatives. The port of Savannah was allowed four representatives and the port of Sunbury two.

This Constitution provided that "the representatives shall be chosen out of the residents in each county who shall have resided twelve months in this state and three months in the county where they shall be elected; except the freeholders of Glynn and Camden counties, who are in a state of alarm, and who shall have the liberty of choosing one member each . . . . . in any other county, until they have residents sufficient to qualify them for more."

Each county with ten representatives in the House of Assembly was entitled to two members in the Executive Council who were to be elected from the House of Assembly.

The Executive Council of 1788, which met in Augusta, had the following members elected for Glynn County:

William Stevens (did not take seat in House);
George Handley (Jan. 15——);
John Tompkins (resigned);
Christopher Hillary (Feb. 2——).

In 1789 the Executive Council, which also met in Augusta, had the following from this county:

James Spalding (did not serve);
Raymond Demere (declined);
Elisha B. Hopkins;
Christopher Hillary.

The Constitution of 1789 provided for a Senate and a House of Representatives elected by the people, and the following members served in the Senate from Glynn County:

1789—Alexander Bissett
1790—Alexander Bissett
1791—Alexander Bissett
1792—Samuel Wright
1793—Samuel Wright
1794-5—Samuel Wright
1796—John Burnett
1797—John Burnett
1798—Samuel Wright
1799—Moses Burnett
1800—Moses Burnett
1801—Moses Burnett
1802-3—Moses Burnett
1804—John McIntosh
1805-6—
1806—Moses Burnett (died Nov. 29, 1806)
1807—John Burnett
1808—John Burnett
1809—
1810—John Burnett
1811—Leighton Wilson
1812—John Burnett
1813—Samuel Piles
1814—Samuel Piles
1815—Samuel Piles
1816—
1817—Samuel Piles
1818—Samuel Piles

1819—Samuel Piles (contested election; James Mangham seated Nov. 27)
1820—Isaac Abraham
1821—Samuel Piles
1822—James C. Mangham
1823—James C. Mangham
1824—James C. Mangham
1825—Francis M. Scarlett
1826—Francis M. Scarlett
1827—Francis M. Scarlett
1828—Francis M. Scarlett
1829—Daniel M. Stewart
1830—Daniel M. Stewart
1831—Daniel M. Stewart
1832—Thomas Butler King
1833—Joseph B. Andrew
1834—Thomas Butler King
1835—Thomas Butler King
1836—William B. Stockton
1837—Thomas Butler King
1838—Thomas Butler King
1839—Francis M. Scarlett
1840—Urbanus Dart
1841—Francis M. Scarlett
1842—James Moore
1843—Robert S. Piles

In 1843 the State was divided into forty-seven senatorial districts with a senator from each district instead of one from each county as had been the rule up till this time. The Third District, composed of McIntosh and Glynn Counties, had the following senators:

1845—Henry Gignilliat
1847—Thomas M. Forman
1849-50—Thomas T. Long
1851-52—Randolph Spalding

In 1852, a Constitutional Amendment provided for the return of the old system of having one senator from each county.

1853-54—R. S. Piles
1855-56—T. T. Long
1857-58—John M. Tison
1859-60—Thomas Butler King

In 1860, the State was again divided into Senatorial Districts. Glynn, Camden, and Charlton Counties comprised the Fourth District.

1861-62-63—John M. King
1863-64-65—R. A. Baker
1865-66—Nathaniel J. Patterson
1868-69-70—J. M. Colman
1871-72—J. M. Colman
1873-74—J. M. Arnow
1875-76————Arnow
1877—J. M. Mattox
1878-79—John Mason Tison
1880-81—R. N. King
1883—James Thompson
1884-85—R. M. Tison
1886-87—John H. Dilworth
1888-89—A. G. Gowen
1890-91—Thomas W. Lamb
1892-93—John S. Russell
1894-95—John J. Upchurch
1896-97—Harry F. Dunwody
1898-99—Rufus S. Lang
1900-01—J. J. Upchurch
1902-03-04—Wilfred F. Symons
1905-06—D. P. Rose
1907-08—J. J. Mattox
1909-10—Lawrence Randall Akin
1911-12—W. W. King
1913-14—W. M. Oliff
1915-16-17—Lawrence Randall Akin
1917-18—Sinclair C. Townsend
1919-20—Jesse W. Vickery
1921-22—Lawrence Randall Akin
1923-24—Charles Sterling Arnow
1925-26—Thomas L. Pickren
1927—Millard Reese
1929—Burrell Atkinson

GLYNN COUNTY MEMBERS OF THE GEORGIA HOUSE OF REPRESENTATIVES

1777—
1778—

1779—
1780—
1781—Joshua Inman
1782—Nathan Brownson (elec. Gov)
James Cochrane (Jan. 11—vice Brownson)
1783—Edward Davis.
James Cochrane
1784—James Cochrane (res. Jan. 15)
Lyman Hall (rep. Glynn and Liberty)
1785—Lyman Hall
1786—Nathaniel Pendleton (res. Feb. 9)
Henry Osborne.
1787—Christopher Hillary
John Braddock
1788—James Gignilliat (ineligible, non-resident)
Christopher Hillary (elected Ex. Council)
George Handley (elected Ex. Council)
John McQueen (Aug. 1)
——Spalding
John Tompkins (elected Ex. Council and resigned)
1789—Christopher Hillary
Richard Leake (res. Jan. 23)
George Handley
Raymond Demere (elected Ex. Council)
James Jackson (elec. U. S. Senate)
Elisha B. Hopkins (elected Ex. Council)
James Spalding (elected Ex. Council)
William McQueen
1789-90—William Williams (res. accepted Nov. 12, 1789)
Richard Leake
1790—
1791—Leonard Marbury
1792—
1793—
1794-5—Roswell King
1796—John Piles
John Goode
1797—Abner Mitchell
1798—Moses Burnett
George Purvis

1799—John Grantham
1800—John Grantham
1801-02—John Grantham
1802-03—Gilbert Gignilliat
1803-04—John Grantham
1804—William Cone
1805-06—John Grantham
1806—John Holmes
1807-08—Leighton Wilson
1809—Leighton Wilson
1810—Leighton Wilson
1811—James Moore
1812—Samuel Piles
1813—Job Tison
1814—James C. Mangham
1815—James Piles
1816—James Piles
1817—James C. Mangham
1818—William Turner
1819—Job Tison
1820-21—Francis M. Scarlett
1821—Francis M. Scarlett
1822—Francis M. Scarlett
1823—Francis M. Scarlett
1824-25—Thomas F. Hazzard
1825—Thomas F. Hazzard
1826—Thomas F. Hazzard
1827—Samuel M. Burnett
1828—Samuel M. Burnett
1829—Samuel M. Burnett
1830—William W. Hazzard
1831—James J. Stark
1832—Urbanus Dart
William B. Davis
1833—William B. Davis
Daniel H. Stewart
1834—William B. Davis
Daniel H. Stewart
1835—Urbanus Dart
George Houston
1836—Urbanus Dart
R. J. Berrie

1837—Francis M. Scarlett
William W. Hazzard
1838—Francis M. Scarlett
Urbanus Dart
1839—Urbanus Dart
1840—Andrew L. King
1841—James Moore
1842—Charles duBignon
1843—Charles duBignon
1845—Joseph duBignon
1847—Joseph duBignon
1849-50—Joseph duBignon
1851-52—Francis M. Scarlett
1853-54—John duBignon
1855-56—Samuel M. Burnett
1857—Jacob W. Moore
1858—John L. Harris
1859-60—John L. Harris
1861-62-63—Arthur E. Cochrane
1863-64-65—Hugh F. Grant
1865-66—Urbanus Dart
1868-69-70—R. B. Hall
1871-72—James Blue (colored)
1873-74—James Blue
1875-76—James Blue
1877—James Blue
1878-79—Thos. W. Lamb
1880-81—Thos. W. Lamb
1882-83—Jacob Edgar Dart
1884-85—Jacob Edgar Dart
1886-87—Ira E. Smith
1888-89—James Postell
1890-91—Harry F. Dunwody
1892-93—Martin L. Mershon
1894-95—Wilfred F. Symons
1896-97—Joseph W. Bennett
1898-99—Nathan Emanuel
1900-01—Wilfred F. Symons
1902-03-04—Eustace C. Butts
1905-06—Eustace C. Butts
1907-08—H. S. Lee
1909-10—Millard Reese

1911-12—J. A. Butts
1913-14—Lawrence R. Akin
1915-16—Jacob Edgar Dart
1917-18—Lawrence R. Akin
1919-20—B. F. Mann
1921-22—B. F. Mann
1923-24—B. F. Mann
1925—B. F. Mann
1927—J. T. Colson
1929—J. T. Colson

GLYNN COUNTY MILITIA
1790-94

In the early days following the close of the Revolutionary War, the state was divided into militia districts in which able-bodied citizens were required to report for "muster" and regular drills.

The following record of the organization of the Glynn County Militia with the officers appointed at that time is taken from records in the Department of Archives in Atlanta and is published here for the first time:

State House, Augusta, September 4, 1790.

The rank and arrangement of the Militia of Glynn County are established this day in the following order:

Christopher Hillary, Colo.
John Braddock, Lt. Colo.
John McIntosh, Major.
1ST COMPANY:
    Richard Bradley, Capt.
    John Edwards, 1st Lieut.
    Richard Summerford, 2nd Lieut.
2ND COMPANY:
    William Steven, Capt.
    James McLeod, 1st Lieut.
    James Harrison, 2nd Lieut.

Ordered that Secretary of State prepare Commissions bearing date Sept. 4 for the several officers agreeably to the foregoing arrangement.

Attest: J. Meriwether, Secy. E. D.

State House, Dec. 10, 1790.

The following Company is added to the Militia of Glynn County:

3rd or Sea Island Company:

Raymond Demere, Junr. Capt.
William Clubb, 1st. Lieut.
Britain Bunkley, 2nd Lieut.

Ordered that Secretary of State prepare Commissions bearing date Dec. 10 for the several officers in foregoing arrangement.

Attest: J. Meriwether, Secy. E. D.

State House, Augusta, Dec. 11, 1790.

Ordered that Secretary of State prepare Commissions bearing this date for John Goode as Captain and Farr Williams as 1st Lieut. in the 2nd Company of Glynn County Militia.

Attest: J. Meriwether, Secy. E. D.

Government House, Wednesday, May 1, 1793.

G. O.

The Militia of the County of Glynn is arranged in the following order:

A Troop of Horse to be commanded by

William Williams, Capt.
John Burnett, 1st Lieut.
Martin Palmer, 2nd Lieut.
Wm. Harris, Cornet.

1st Company:

Moses Burnett, Capt.
Richard Pritchard, Lt.
Wm. Swain, Ensign

2nd Company:

Farr Williams, Capt.
Roswell King, Lieut.
Robt. Statham, Ensign

3rd Company:

James McLeod, Capt.
John Miller, Lt.
Joshua Miller, Ensign

By Order of the Commander in Chief
W. Urquhart, Secy. pro tem.
Wednesday, May 1, 1793

Ordered that State Secretary prepare Commissions agreeably to foregoing arrangement.

Attest: W. Urquhart, S. E. D.

Delivered Genl. Gunn.

State House, Augusta, June 27, 1793.

Ordered that Secretary of State prepare Commissions bearing date of May 1st, last, for Joshua Miller as Cornet of a Volunteer Troop of Horse in the Glynn County Regiment of Militia and William Harris, Ensign of the 3rd Company of said Regiment, the said officers having been through mistake commissioned vice versa.

Attest: J. Meriwether, S. E. D.

Government House, Augusta, Nov. 4, 1793.

G. O.

John Burnett is appointed Lieut.-Colo. Commandant, and Samuel Wright Major of the Glynn County Regiment of Militia.

State House, Augusta, Nov. 4, 1793.

Ordered that Secretary of State prepare Commissions agreeably to foregoing appointments.

Attest: J. Meriwether, S. E. D.

State House, Augusta, Dec. 12, 1793.

Ordered that Secretary of State prepare Commissions for John Braddock, Capt. of the Volunteer Troop of Horse in Glynn County Regiment of Militia, in the room of Capt. Williams, deceased; for Martin Palmer, 1st Lieut., in the room of Lieut. Burnett, promoted; for Joshua Miller, 2nd Lieut., in the room of Lieut. Palmer, promoted; and for Abraham Sutton, Cornet, in the room of Cornet Miller, promoted.

Attest: J. Meriwether, S. E. D.

State House, Augusta, April 23, 1794

Ordered that Secretary of State prepare a Commission for George Valley as Captain of the Volunteer Troop of Horse in the Glynn County Regiment of Militia in the room of Capt. Braddock, dec'd . . . .

Attest: J. Meriwether, Secy. E. D.

GLYNN COUNTY TAX RETURNS

The oldest tax returns for Glynn County now of record are those of 1790 and 1794 which are in the State Department of Archives in Atlanta. These interesting documents give the following information about the taxpayers of the county at that time:

GLYNN COUNTY TAX RETURNS—1790—(Incomplete)

Return of Taxes in Lieut. Bradley's District in the County of Glynn for the Year 1790.

	Acres of Glynn County Land Returned for Tax.	Negroes and Other Slaves at 4s. per Head.	Other Property Valued at £	Free Male white persons over 21 yrs. or age at 4s. per head	Tax Paid		
					£	s.	d.
James Spalding	5050	94	50	1	27	18	6
Alexander Bissett	200	37		1	13	3	11¾
Richard Leake	2450	20		1	8	11	6
John Dilworth	50					5	6
Richard Bradley	295½	2		1		15	8½
James H. Hall	40	1	400	1	1	0	4¾
James Harrison	150	15		1	4	3	6
Raymond Demere, Jun.	600	11		1	3	5	6
Duncan Manson	50	3		1	1	3	3
Christopher Hillary	949	3	40	1	2	12	7¾
Edward Dudley	600	4		1	3	17	8¼
James Moore	750	3		1	3	11	
Rebekah Bruce	578	11	5		3	9	6
John Piles	400	10		1	3	15	1
Wm. Hendricks (Liberty)	200					3	
Estate Henry Myrover	250					12	6
Jacob Helviston	1075			1	2	19	6
John Braddock	400	9		1	2	5	6
Christopher Touchstone	450			1		10	6
William Steven	200	8	5	1	2	3	6
Elisha B. Hopkins	640		60	1	1	2	9½
William Harris, Senr.	100			1	1	6	6
Estate Thomas Clubb	50	8	50		1	19	8¼
James Jones				1		4	
Joseph Cannon				1		4	
John Jones				1		4	
Moses Burnett	200			1		8	
William Peal				1		4	
George Clubb	100			1		10	6
John Miller	50			1		9	6

	Acres of Glynn County Land Returned for Tax.	Negroes and Other Slaves at 4s. per Head.	Other Property Valued at £	Free Male white persons over 21 yrs. or age at 4s. per head	Tax Paid		
					£	s.	d.
Brittain Bunkley	49			1		6	7¾
James Clubb	66	1		1		14	3½
William Harris, Jun.				1		4	
John Edwards				1		4	
William Grant				1		4	
James Arskins	10			1		5	1
John Best				1		4	
Joseph Archbold				1		4	
Estate John Burnett	800	9			2	17	
Andrew Grant				1		4	
James McLeod		2		1		12	
Samuel Geary				1		4	
John Goode				1		4	
Micander Collee				1		4	
Martin Palmer		3		1		16	
Richard Somerford	200			1		6	
John Arskins, Senr.	40			1		5	6
James Helviston	200			1		10	8½
Arthur Adkins				1		4	
William Clubb	50	1		1		13	6
John Houghton		4		1	1		
Solomn Crum				1		4	
Stephen Eubank				1		4	
Richard Eubank				1		4	
George Jinkins				1		4	
Richard Touchstone				1		4	
William Jackson				1		4	
Wiliam Mazo				1		4	
Lewis Harris				1		4	
Miss Ebe Piles		1				4	
Total		260		53	109	13	11¾

GENERAL TAX RETURNS FOR GLYNN COUNTY FOR THE YEAR 1794.

	Acres of Glynn County Land Returned for Tax.	Negroes and Other Slaves Under 60 yrs. at 1/9 each	Other Property Valued at £	Free Male white persons over 21 yrs. of age at 1/9 each	Tax Paid		
					£	s.	d.
Estate John Burnett	1300	10		1	1	7	2
Farr Williams	865	4		1		13	6
Saml. Wright	1560	11		1	3	0	7
Estate John Braddock	2430	9		1	3	2	4
James Moore	250	3		1	1	7	0
Raymond Demere	1165	13		1	1	13	7
John Piles	800	11		1	1	5	2
Estate of Myrover	250					3	
Estate James Smith— (Camden)	150						7½
Exr. of Thos. Clubb	50	10	2 Frederica lots			19	
Christr. Poulain DuBignon	3000	16		1	2	11	3
Christopher Hillary	300	3		1		11	10
William Clubb	215	1		1		9	
James Bolling	250	1	2 Lots In Frederica	1		12	8¼
James Clubb	216	4		1		12	2
Martin Palmer	993	1		1		10	8
Estate William Payne	700					8	9
Roswell King	1600			1		8	5
James Gray, Jun.		4		1		8	9
James Harrison	170	12		1	1	12	1
George Purvis	300			1		3	5
John Miller	100		Value of lot	1		3	10
John Goode	360			1		3	3
Hillerea Parsons	200	1		1		4	4
Richard Bradley	287½	3		1		8	2
Richard Pritchard— (Bryan County)	350	3		1		9	1
Jno. O'Bryan	400			1		5	5
Stephen Eubank— (Camden County)	400			2	1	11	6
John Munden		5		1		10	6
Jas. Copeland	150	2		1		5	10½
Jas. Copeland for Mason Lee (Burke Co.)	700					8	10
Estate Jacob Helveston	1015			1		8	10½
Peter Coleman— (McIntosh County)	150	3		1		8	10
Andrew Grant	300			1		3	
William Swain	250			1		4	10
George Valley— (Liberty County)	600			1		4	3
John W. Graves		2		1		5	3
Samuel Gary	158			1		2	4½
Thos. Watters (Walter)	100			1		4	3

	Acres of Glynn County Land Returned for Tax.	Negroes and Other Slaves over 60 yrs. at 1/9 each	Other Property Valued at £	Free Male white persons over 21 yrs. of age at 1/9 each	Tax Paid £	s.	d.
James Gray, Senr.		5		1		10	6
James McLeod		4		1		8	9
Benjamin Hart, Senr.		15		1	1	8	
David Terry	470			1		9	
John Fabian		13		1	1	4	6
Jospeh O'Cannon	50			1		4	11½
Britain Bunkley	25½			1		3	2
George Clubb	50			1		4	9
Andrew Tucker—(Washington County)	300			1		3	
William Grant	30		2 Lots In Frederica	1		4	9½
Henry Manor	200			1		3	5
Christopher Touchstone	200			1		3	4
Doctor Perry—(Screven Co.)	600	1		1		6	
Moses Cree	100			1		2	2
Solomon Crum	100			1		2	2
Jno. Payne	200			1		2	7
Jno. W. Limbert	100			1		2	2
Jeremiah Bentley	135			1		2	5
William Huston		2		1		5	3
John Bithelheimer—(Stock in trade valued at £10)				1		2	7
Jeremiah Helveston				1		1	9
Tandy Walker				1		1	9
William Walker				1		1	9
Joel Walker				1		1	9
John Henricks				1		1	9
John Mozo				1		1	9
Thos. Cummins				1		1	9
James Powell				1		1	9
Moses Burnett				1		1	9
John Best				1		1	9
James Lessley				1		1	9
Leond. Harper				1		1	9
Jno. Helveston				1		1	9
Thomas Tucker				1		1	9
Elisha Walker				1		1	9
William Harris				1		1	9
James Harris				1		1	9
Jno. Ogan				1		1	9
Jno. Vaughan				1		1	9
James Dervine				1		1	9
James Grant				1		1	9
Richd. Touchstone				1		1	9
Stephen Pilcher				1		1	9
Jno. Lyon				1		1	9

	Acres of Glynn County Land Returned for Tax.	Negroes and Other Slaves over 60 yrs. at 1/9 each	Other Property Valued at £	Free Male white persons over 21 yrs. of age at 1/9 each	Tax Paid		
					£	s.	d.
James Baisdon				1		1	9
Kadish Keaton				1		1	9
Ransom Cason				1		1	9
John Edwards				1		1	9
Total		172		83	37	13	2¾

POPULATION OF GLYNN COUNTY IN 1791

Free white males, 16 years and upwards	70
Free white males under 16 years of age	36
Free white females	87
All other free persons	5
Slaves	215
	413

GLYNN COUNTY'S OLDEST JURY LISTS

The oldest Jury Lists of record in Glynn County are contained in a small paper-backed booklet in the office of the Clerk of the Superior Court. It is to be regretted that these lists bear no date. However, a careful survey of the names proves them to belong to the period of about 1800—either a few years before or after that date.

The first list contains the name of Benjamin Hart, Senr., who came to Glynn County about 1794 and died the latter part of 1801 or early in 1802, and whose name does not appear on the last list.

These lists are as follows:

GRAND JURORS

Thomas Spalding
Moses Cree
Thomas Walters
Richard Bryan
James Powell
Thomas Parrot

David Miller
John Titus Morgan
Daniel Sullivan
William Clubb
Raymond Demere, Junr.
Samuel Wright
James Helveston
Thomas Stone
John Johnson
Joshua Miller
Raymond Demere, Snr.
Claud Thomson
Richard Ratcliffe
Stephen Gibson
John Couper
Jacob Linder, Snr.
John Grantham
Lewis Osmont
Leighton Wilson
David Terry
Christopher Touchstone
Christopher P. Dubignon
Richard Pritchard
Moses Burnett

William O'Neal
John Burnett
Martin Palmer
William Page
Athelstan D. Lawrence
James Ratcliffe
Thomas Withey
William Collins
James Copeland
George Purvis
Hillera Persons
Benjamin Hart, Senr.
Abraham Crum
James Shearwood
John Piles
Samuel Burnett
James Fort
James McLeod
Robert Lithgrow
Charles Dewitt
Ezekial Hudnall
William Lee
Adam Mackay
Abner Hammond

PETIT JURORS

William Payne
Lewis Linder
George Linder
Brittain Bunkley
William Carnell
Joshua Parker
Joseph Cooper
Solomon Moodie
Samuel Harris
William Sullivan
George Tillot
Stephen Terry
Thomas Holland
Tandy Dicks
Albritain Ward
Reuben Brown
Robert Scott
John Gailer
James Mathers
William Harris
James Grant
William Myers
John Bandy
Stephen Pilcher
Benjamin Borneman
Robert Cook
Frederick Lamb
James Holland
John Miller
George Johnson
Benjamin Collins
William Brooker
Thomas Parramore
William Bryan
George Morgan
William Grant

Daniel Brockington
Joshua Stafford
John Lewis Linder
John Munden, Senr.
William Carr
John Helveston
John Powell
Thomas Hart
Bejamin Hart, Junr.
James Jones
John Mazo
Ransome Cason
Edward Pilcher
Isaac Tucker
William Huston
Barclay Brown
Joshua Morgan
Johnathan Brooks
John Hendricks
John Pilcher
James Payne
Nathaniel Beal
Daniel Touchstone
John Roberts
Joseph Allen
Allen McKenzie
Jeremiah Helveston
Lewis Roberts
Ezekiel Cockburn
Joseph Hoskey
Jacob Parish
George Jenkins
Thomas Tucker
Andrew Douglas
John Smith
Jesse Coates

Isaac Munden
Doctor Perry
James Causey
John Hornsby
Absolom Causey
John Brys (out of county)
James Ard
Elias Ard
Lewis Ratcliffe

The following lists appear in the back of the book, which would seem to indicate that these lists given below are of a later date than those given above:

GRAND JURORS

John Couper
Christopher Dubignon
Sam'l Burnett
Daniel Sullivan
John Harrison
John McIntosh
Sam'l Wright
Joseph Turner
Wm. Crawford
Richard Pritchard
Allen McKenzie
John Johnson
George Purvis
Leighton Wilson
H. D. Stone
Thos. Stone
John Burnett
Moses Burnett
Stephen Gibson
John Fort
John Dixon
John Holmes
John Grantham
Gilbert Gignilliat
John Gignilliat
James Moore
John Thomas
Lewis Ratcliffe
James Ratcliffe
David Miller
Thomas Knight
James Helveston
Thomas Walters
Christopher Touchstone
Daniel Touchstone
Joshua Miller
Moses Harrison
Job Tyson
Patrick Deen
George March
James Atkinson
William Collins
Albritton Ward
Richard Hightower
William Myers
William O'Neal
Adam McKay
Joseph Cone
James McLeod
John Miller
Hillary Parsons
George Henderson
Richard Ratcliffe
John Morgan
William Moore
James Nix
John O'Bryant
James S. Strain
Raymond Demere, Senr.
Ramond Demere, Junr.
Bartly Brown
James Causey
John Kemp

PETIT JURORS

William Grant
William Gibbs
William Clubb
Joshua Parker
John Clubb
Thomas Clubb
James Shearwood
John Sanders
Martin Palmer
David Hall
Ransome Cason
James Jones
John Hendrix
Thomas Hart
William Payne
George Nelson
William Brooker
William Capps
John Harris
David Scarborough
Benjamin Sutton
David Sutton
John Sutton
Amos Sutton
Henry Summerlan
Richard Roddenberry
Richard Walker
John Pomeroy
Eli Cason
John Mitchell

John Moore
Brittain Bunkley
Charles Dent
Lewis Lynder
William Houghton
Joseph Cooper
William Swain
Doctren Perry
Thomas Parrot
Levi Andrews
John Arnold
Reuben Brown
James Watson
William Carnals
William Eilands
James Grant
William Harris
John Thomson
Elijah Calk
Johnathan Thomas
Richard Ward
David Crum
Abram Crum
Solo. Morgan
John Roberts
Lewis Roberts
Joseph Morgan
Daniel Brockington
John Monden
Isaac Munden
Stephen Munden
John Rozar
Absolom Bearding
Thomas Moye
William Carr
Daniel Curry
Thomas Collins
John Mazo
George Jenkins
John Taylor
John Harris
John Broker, Senr.
Allen Andrews
Isham Walker
Geo. Johnson
Stephen Terry
James Terry
George Tillot
Thomas Box
William Collins
Benjamin Collins
Thomas Terremore
Joseph Stafford
Thomas Myers
Robert Payne
Moses Cree
Frederick Lamb
Hubard Parker
Daniel Gibson
William Knight
James Powell
Jacob C. Paris
Stephen Pilcher
Edward Pilcher
Frederick Roberson
John G. Snead
Zachariah Timmons
James Wallace
Charnal Wallace
Leonard Nobles
Elijah Vinson
Benjamin Vinson
David Jourden
James Mathews
John Miller
Tandy Dix
William Sullivan
Arch Stewart
Solo. Moody
William Nix
Jeremiah Brantley
James Kennedy

Glynn County's Oldest Marriage Records

In presenting the oldest marriage records of this county, the date of the marriage and the name of the minister or civil officer who performed the ceremony is also given whenever this information was on record. When this information was lacking, the date given is that of the issuance of the license. The records are as follows:

1818—July 2—William Piles and Sophia Lawrence, by Jas. C. Mangham, J. I. C.
Sept. 6—Henry Ringgold and Sarah Lawrence, by Jas. C. Mangham, J. I. C.
1821—Oct. 25—Benjamin Liles and Allifam Harriet Crum, by Samuel Boyd, J. I. C.

Mar. 23—John C. Richards and Melinda Tyson, by Rev. Chas. McClellan.

July 15—Rev. John Bigby and Susan C. Powell, by A. Morgan.

1824—Oct. 12—John Flinn and Sarah A. Purvis, by Rev. John Bigby.

1825—Oct. 29—Michael Peck and Mrs. Sidney Tyson; Jas. B. Wright on bond.

1826—Oct. 5—John Morgan and Susan Jones, by Christopher Burnett, J. P.

Apr. 14—Noble Jones Bell and Mary Houston, by John Franklin, J. P.

1828—April 17—Chas. S. Dodge and Lidia Clark, by Jno. Franklin, J. P.

Oct. 9—William Summerlin and Sarah Hendricks, by Jno. Franklin, J. P.

1829—Dec. 30—Walter Button and Ann Pritchard, by S. M. Burnett, J. I. C.

1832—Feb. 6—Henry F. Wilkins and Susan C. Harrison, by Rev. J. B. Andrew.

Feb. 22—Rev. Vardy Woolley and Amanda Fitzallen Scott, by Simeon L. Stevens, M. G.

Mar. 20—James May and Mrs. Mary O'Neal, by Rev. J. B. Andrew.

Apr. 7—J. Valentine and Mrs. Oglesby.

1834—Sept. 24—Dr. Francis E. R. Miller and Sarah H. Burnett.

Oct. 23—Henry J. Flowers and Ann Head, by Francis Harrison, J. P.

1835—Feb. 26—William Cummings and Sarah M. Moore, by Rev. J. B. Andrew.

Mar. 11—Robert Hazlehurst and G. L. Nicolau, by Jas. C. Mangham, J. I. C.

June 11—John F. Hazzard and Martha Lamb, by John Franklin, J. P.

1836—Apr. 6—John Donally and Catherine Summerlin, by Geo. B. Aust, J. P.

May 5—Major Urbanus Dart and Eliza R. Moore.

May 19—Christopher Franklin and Lucy Brooker, by Rev. Joseph B. Andrew.

July 20—Silas Taylor and Margaret Lowrie, by Jas. C. Mangham, J. I. C.

Aug. 24—Joseph B. Andrews and Eliza H. Timmons.

1837—Feb. 15—Thos. J. Higginbotham and Mary Thomas, by Rev. J. B. Andrew.

Feb. 28—William Summerlin and Maria Holland, by William H. White.

Mar. 2—David Clark and Ellen Palmer, by Rev. J. B. Andrew.

Nov. 1—William C. Parramore and Rebecca Wiggins, by J. B. Andrew, M. G.

Nov. 30—James Geiger and Martha Harris, by J. B. Andrew, Minister.

1838—Jan. 18—William A. Sallens and Susan Middleton, by Jas. McDonald.

May 17—Major William M. Ray and Mary Ann Parland, by Rev. W. Baird.

Oct. 10—John F. May and Mary F. O'Neal, by J. B. Andrew, M. G.

Nov. 8—Dennis Summerlin and Margaret Pritchard, by Joseph B. Andrew, M. G.

1839—Feb. 12—Richard R. M. Ratcliff and Ellen Lowrie, by J. B. Andrew, M. G.

Feb. 14—William G. Quarterman and Ann Grant, by J. B. Andrew, M. G.

Apr. 16—Geo. C. Burton and Frances Lord, by E. S. Ashcraft, J. P.

May 28—Daniel Brockington and Mary Clark, by Alex Higginbotham, J. P.

Aug. 1—Geo. A. Clasey and Elizabeth Moody.

Oct. 8—George Houston and Sarah S. Hazlehurst, by Hugh Fraser Grant, J. I. C.

Nov. 7—James W. Manoe and Ann Isabel Palmer, by J. B. Andrew, M. G.

1840—Jan. 22—Jerome B. Adams and Eliza McCullough, by E. S. Ashcraft, J. P.

Mar. 18—John W. Frost and Margaret Ann Gignilliat, by Wm. H. McIntosh, M. G.

Apr. 19—Horace B. Harris and Elizabeth Goodbread, by Gee Dupree, J. I. C.

June 16—John Franklin, Jr., and Martha C. Hazzard, by Elem S. Ashcraft, J. P.

Sept. 17—Elihue Clark and Ann C. Pettigrew, by Henry DuBignon, J. I. C.

Nov. 17—Shadrack Manning and Martha Ann Burney, by Jas. C. Mangham, J. I. C.

Apr. 1—Jesse C. Cofer and Mary Williams, by Alexr. Scranton, J. P.

May 6—Thomas Fitsimmons and Jane Wayne, by Wm. G. Linson.

1841—June 17—Rigdin Gutun and Mary Sanders, by Francis Harrison, J. P.

Oct. 28—Lewis W. Harris and Isabelle M. Clubb, by Alexander Scranton, J. P.

Dec. 16—John Myers and Rachel Emanuel, by Jas. B. Stevens, M. G.

1842—Jan. 22—Thomas James Grant and Sarah Capps, by Alex. Scranton, J. P.

Apr. 7—Robert R. Downs and Mary Cooper, by Rev. Wm. M. Crumly.

1843—Mar. 4—Edwin M. Moore and Mrs. Sarah H. Miller, by Rev. Joseph B. Stevens.

Mar. 5—Walter Button and Margaret Cummins, by Alex. Scranton, J. P.

July 27—Francis Ponsell and Elizabeth Warren, by Rev. William M. Crumly.

Dec. 3—O. S. Bean and Mrs. Maria F. Jenks, by E. C. P. Dart, J. P.

1844—Jan. 4—John A. Harris and Amanda Clubb, by E. C. P. Dart, J. P.

Apr. 2—John J. Morgan and Lucy Bills, by E. C. P. Dart, J. P.

July 14—James D. Piles and Mary E. Burnett, by Rev. V. Woolley.

July 25—Thomas F. Guton and Mary A. Burney, by Alex. Scranton, J. P.

Sept. 11—Stephen M. Timmons and Mary Adaline Ingerville, by John W. Mills.

Dec. 29—John P. Lamb and Martha Middleton, by Alex. Scranton, J. P.

1845—Jan. 15—William Audley Couper and Hannah M. P. King, by Rev. T. B. Bartow, Chaplain in the U. S. Navy and Rector of St. David's, Glynn County.

Jan. 20—Burrell B. Lamb and Matilda N. Bunkley, by E. C. P. Dart, J. P.

Jan. 23—Alexander Scranton and Mrs. Mary R.

Moore, by E. C. P. Dart, J. P.

Feb. 12—Dempsey B. Palmer and Ann Timmons, by Alexander Scranton, J. P.

Feb. 19—John D. Rumph and Mary Ann Manning, by Joseph J. O'Neal.

May 14—Thomas Telfair Lang and Theodosia Susan Scarlett, by J. O. Screven.

June 5—James Stafford and Elizabeth A. Burney, by Alex. Scranton, J. P.

1846—Jan. 6—Curtis D. Lowrie and May Hunt, by Robt. S. Piles, J. I. C.

Mar. 2—James Wilson and Mrs. Clementine DuBignon, by Robt. S. Piles, J. I. C.

May 12—Philip T. Goodbread and Martha C. Franklin, by Jos. DuBignon, J. I. C.

June 4—James E. Witherington and Eliza A. Falker, by Jos. DuBignon, J. I. C.

Aug. 12—William Kemp and Ellen Ponsell, by Jas. C. Mangham, J. P.

Sept. 5—James M. H. Ratcliff and Mary Ann Lowrie, by Jas. C. Mangham, J. P.

1847—Jan. 26—Robert Moody and Elizabeth M. Holder, by Rev. W. Baird.

Mar. 25—Hamilton Thomas and Bethenia Green, by Jos. DuBignon, J. I. C.

Apr. 8—Jacob W. Moore and Mary F. Scott, by Rev. V. Woolley.

Apr. 15—Joseph H. Findley and Eliza G. L. Holder, by W. Baird, Presbyterian Clergyman.

June 17—Charles Hanesbury and Mary O. Miller, by E. C. P. Dart, J. I. C.

Nov. 4—Thos. S. Hopkins and Jane Elizabeth Gignilliat, by James O. Screven.

Nov. 20—Charles F. Miller and Elvy Roberson, by Rev. V. Woolley.

1848—Jan. 20—Loyd Samson and Priscilla Club, by Jos. DuBignon, J. I. C.

Jan. 28—John D. Denson and Margaret Cummings, by Jos. DuBignon, J. I. C.

Feb. 17—James Hornsby and Eliza Hendrix, by Samuel M. Burnett, J. P.

May 5—Columbus I. Arnow and Caroline Lamb, by

Jos. DuBignon, J. I. C.

Aug. 14—Benjamin C. Franklin and Mrs. Ann S. Pritchard, by Rev. G. A. Malette, M. G.

Nov. 25—James Pritchard and Ann S. Harris, by Alexander Scranton, J. P.

Dec. 28—Thomas C. Moore and Mary A. Penton, by Saml. M. Burnett, J. P.

1849—Jan. 3—E. C. P. Dart and Ellen M. Moore, by Rev. V. Woolley.

May 10—James M. Myers and Mahala Foreman, by Rev. Geo. C. Clark.

July 25—M. C. B. Wright and A. Elizabeth Anderson, by Rev. V. Woolley.

Aug. 29—P. Duyer and Eliza Blount, by Saml. M. Burnett, J. P.

Sept. 16—Charles M. Flanders and Henrietta Harch, by E. C. P. Dart, J. I. C.

Oct. 30—Robert Stevens and Genoraven Andrew, by J. R. Wood, J. P.

Dec. 6—Richard Owens and Martha Spalding, by John R. Wood, J. P.

Dec. 26—Stephen J. Gorton and Hester Ann Beckham, by Saml. M. Burnett, J. P.

1850—Jan. 14—George C. Blount and Elizabeth Beckham, by J. R. Wood, J. P.

Dec. 26—Loyd Samson and Mary A. Payne, by John R. Wood, J. P.

1851—Apr. 28—Dr. D. H. B. Troup and F. C. Grant, by Rev. George H. Clark, Minister.

1852—Mar. 25—Samuel Wright and Rachel Ann Burney, by John M. Tison, J. I. C.

Apr. 22—George Washington Wright and Sarah Clifford Burnett, by John M. Tison, J. I. C.

June 29—Francis D. Scarlett and Fanny McDonald, by Rev. T. B. Cooper.

Aug. 3—Peter Ulmor and Caroline Wilson, by David C. Scarlett, J. P.

Oct. 17—Peter Manley and Mrs. Mary Samson, by J. R. Wood, J. P.

Nov. 3—Col. Henry DuBignon and Mary Aust, by Edward Barrow, Bp. of Eucarpia.

Nov. 9—William E. Harris and Margaret F. Aust, by Benj. C. Franklin.

Dec. 2—Dr. C. G. Postell and Miss M. W. Nicholes, by Rev. J. S. Screven.

Dec. 7—Henry G. Gignilliat and Miss L. M. Nicholes.

1853—Jan. 24—William H. Myers and Mary A. Potter, by G. F. Pierce, M. G.

Feb. 23—James P. Postell and Annie A. Cater, by E. P. Brown.

Apr. 12—Archibald T. Burke and Eugenia M. DuBignon, by J. J. O'Neill, Sen. R. Catholic Priest.

May 17—Rev. Geo. J. Arnow and Esther L. Lamb, by Rev. Samuel C. Woodberry.

Aug. 16—Eli Mallette and Ellen Andrews, by G. A. Mallette.

1854—Mar. 30—Samuel B. Flinn and Mrs. Caroline Arnow, by James T. Waite, M. G.

May 3—William Lundy and Sarah A. Goodbread.

Sept. 20—John F. May and Amanda S. Johnson, by S. M. Burnett, J. I. C.

Oct. 6—Lyman H. Barnes and Mrs. Martha Owens, by James T. Waite, M. G.

Oct. 25—Malachi Green and Jane Purvis, by John M. Tison, J. I. C.

1855—Nov. 6—Horace B. Gould and Deborah Abbott, by E. P. Brown.

Dec. 6—William M. Gignilliat and Mary Ann Manly, by Willis Hall, M. G.

1856—Jan. 2—Henry C. King and Jean Adams Parland, by W. Preston.

Mar. 4—Henry Lord and Mary Henrietta Holland, by J. M. Tison, J. I. C.

Apr. 13—John Whitby and Martinar J. Andrew, by Willis Hall, M. G.

June 7—Isham M. Hawkins and Rebecca J. Frohock, by T. B. Cooper, M. G.

June 27—Peter Mavis and Martha Lumberlin, by B. C. Franklin, M. G.

July 24—Alexander D. McIntosh and Mary A. Deryer, by Horace B. Gould, J. P.

Aug. 23—John H. Clark and Susan C. Palmer, by Saml. M. Burnett, J. I. C.

Oct. 30—William J. Burney and Rachel Foreman, by S. A. McCook, C. M.

Nov. 20—Robert Hazlehurst, Jr., and Katherine A. DuBignon, by J. J. O'Neill, Sen. R. C. Priest.

Nov. 20—Gorham Sawyer and Caroline S. Morgan, by Willis Hall, M. G.

1857—Feb. 17—Samuel B. Moore and Alethia J. Williams, by Benjamin C. Franklin, M. G.

Mar. 1—Bradford A. Johnston and Amanda Fidget, by Willis Hall, M. G.

Mar. 24—Alexander Peters and Elizabeth Breed, by B. C. Franklin.

Apr. 9—John R. Rumph and Mary Liles, by Rev. Willis Hall.

Apr. 19—Willis Reddick and Sarah Ann Aust, by John Blackstone, M. G.

May 28—George Washington Wright and Annie Taylor, by Rev. Willis Hall.

May 31—John F. Evans and Sarah Ann Lucretia Palmer, by Samuel M. Burnett, J. I. C.

June 10—Raiford Odum and Ann E. Lamb, by B. C. Franklin, M. G.

June 19—James D. Morgan and Sarah Yoemans, by Joshua Griffith, J. P.

June 24—Henry F. Beach and Rebecca A. Goodbread, by B. C. Franklin, M. G.

July 5—Julian M. Burnett and Julia R. Taylor, by Willis Hall, M. G.

July 12—James F. Chapman and Esther Pendarvis, by R. J. McCook, M. G.

Sept. 6—Samuel Wilson and Martha Dixon, by Benjamin C. Franklin, M. G.

Oct. 27—Thomas W. Dunn and Elizabeth C. Flinn, by Benjamin C. Franklin, M. G.

Nov. 3—George H. Gowen and Elizabeth C. Evans, by E. P. Brown, M. G.

Dec. 29—Geo. E. Fahm and Mary A. Robinson, by Benjamin C. Franklin, Minister.

1858—Apr. 5—Dennis L. Goodbread and Martha Goodbread, by S. M. Burnett, J. I. C.

Apr. 13—William B. D. Palmer and Julia Marston, by S. M. Burnett, J. I. C.

Apr. 24—Geo. W. Aymer and Catherine McComb, by Luther H. Greenleaf, J. P.

June 2—Henry C. Smith and Frances A. Myers, by B. C. Franklin, M. G.

June 22—John B. Miller and Susan E. Spear, by Samuel M. Burnett, J. I. C.

July 13—Edmond Spalding and Caroline N. Baylis, by B. C. Franklin, M. G.

Aug. 29—George W. Pettigrew and Rosabella Fahm, by Allen Owens, J. P.

Oct. 26—John Bolton Habersham and Frances Hazlehurst, by C. B. King, Pastor of White Bluff Church.

Dec. 22—Dr. Benjamin M. Cargyle and Sarah E. Piles, by H. L. Deane, M. G.

1859—Jan. 5—John N. Goodbread and Elizabeth R. Franklin, by Thos. N. Gardner, M. G.

Apr. 25—David A. Houston and Margaret E. Hazzard, by A. E. Cochran, Judge Superior Court.

July 27—Charles Overton Bernard and Jane Ann Holland, by Wm. E. Collier.

Oct. 5—Asa A. Burney and Caroline E. Stafford, by Wm. E. Collins.

Nov. 27—Louis F. Dupree and Miriam T. Smith, by B. C. Franklin, M. G.

Dec. 1—W. Wilds McIver and L. Kate Stewart, by Robert Fleming, M. G.

1860—Jan. 12—Jabez Grimes and Julia M. Clark, by Benjamin C. Franklin, M. G.

Apr. 17—Newton S. Finney and Josephine E. DuBignon, by J. F. O'Neill, Sen. R. C. Priest of Savannah.

Apr. 22—Washington W. Davis and Georgia V. Flinn, by B. C. Franklin, M. G.

Sept. 13—Horace B. Harris and Ann E. Bunkley, by Luther H. Greenleaf, Local Deacon of the M. E. Church, South.

Nov. 18—Thos. G. Clark and Harriet R. Palmer, by B. C. Franklin, M. G.

Nov. 25—Leonidas DuBignon and Sarah J. Higginbotham, by John M. Tison, J. I. C.

Dec. 12—James R. Stafford and Mary A. Stafford, by G. W. M. Williams, M. G.

1861—Jan. 1—Zachariah Timmons and May Lizzie Manoe, by John M. Tison, J. I. C.

Jan. 3—John J. Burnett and Frances Manly, by John M. Tison, J. I. C.

Jan. 20—William Morgan and Elizabeth Manly, Julian M. Burnett, J. I. C.

Apr. 22—Nicholas Dixon and Eugenia Moore, by Willis Hall, M. G.

May 7—Geo. McK. Mitchell and Eliza Fahm, by B. C. Franklin, M. G.

June 4—Francis Simmons Holms and Sarah Hazzard, by E. P. Brown, Rector of Christ Church, St. Simons.

1862—Mar. 18—John Van Daly and Mary Frances Palmer, by Julian M. Burnett, J. I. C.

July 8—Robert Clubb and Margaret Ann Jones, by Julian M. Burnett, J. I. C.

Sept. 16—Hamilton Thomas and May Blackburn, by Julian M. Burnett, J. I. C.

Sept. 14—John T. Harrison and Georgia Johns, by Julian M. Burnett, J. I. C.

Nov. 27—Dr. Joseph B. L. Baker and Margaret A. Taylor, by Julian M. Burnett, J. I. C.

Dec. 9—William A. Smith and Caroline Goodbread, by E. P. Brown, M. G.

1863—May 4—George W. Stockwell and Martha E. Bunkley, by B. C. Franklin, M. G.

Aug. 27—John H. Lane and Amanda Jane Eliza Summerlin, by John M. Tison, J. I. C.

1864—Feb. 9—Samuel Mills and Winifred Miller, by B. C. Franklin, M. G.

Feb. 17—Alexander L. Blount and Sarah Jane Pritchard, by John M. Tison, J. I. C.

May 17—Adam E. Foreman and Eliza Ann Stafford, by Joshua A. Harper, M. G.

1865—Apr. 2—Samuel Goodbread and Cornelia Goodbread, by Geo. W. Wright, J. I. C.

Oct. 15—Samuel A. Brockington and Frances A. Manoe, by B. C. Franklin, M. G.

Nov. 1—John D. Denson and Ellen Glover, by B. C. Franklin, M. G.

Dec. 19—James Calnan and Theressa Agnes Golden, by Revd. Charles Clement Pendergast, Catholic Priest and Pastor St. Patrick's Church, Savannah; Witnesses—William McGowen and Teressa Lee.

ESTATE OF	ADMINISTRATORS	SECURITY	APPRAISERS	DATE OF APPRAISAL	VALUE OF ESTATE
Grant, Andrew (Intestate)	Elizabeth Grant	Samuel Wright and Cyrus Dart	Wm. Mackintosh	9 June 1796	$ 351.50
Graves, John W. (Intestate)	Katherine Kennedy	Britain Kennedy	James McLeod, James Moore, John Harrison	24 July 1800	$1,401.50
Goode, John (Intestate)	Samuel Goode, Lewelen Goode	John Piles, James Mathers	James Strain John Piles Rayd. Demere James Mathers	7 June 1800	$2,176.50
Harrison, John	Thos. Muse	Stephen Gibson William Gowen	William Page Roswell King A. D. Lawrence	18 January 1808	£1282.12½
Helveston, Jacob (Will)	Sarah Helveston James Helveston		John Piles John Miller Samuel Garey	14 Sept. 1792	£4702.6
Harris, William Senor. (Intestate)	James Batting William Harris, Jun.	James Harrison	John Goode James Harrison Abner Mitchell	10 October 1795	$ 669.75
Hillary, Christopher (Intestate)	Agnes Hillary	John McIntosh	John W. Graves William Mackintosh James McLeod	3 October 1796	$ 792.25

ESTATE OF	ADMINISTRATORS	SECURITY	APPRAISERS	DATE OF APPRAISAL	VALUE OF ESTATE
Harris, William (Intestate)	Margaret Harris	James Moore	John Fabian James Harrison James Moore Richard Bradley	30 August 1792	£144.54
Hart, Benjamin (Will)	Ann Hart, Ben Hart		William Lee John Piles William Payne	29 Feby. 1802	$2,472.64
Helveston, John (Intestate)	Henry Helveston		Robert Payne Justice Jernell Joseph Gordon	22 January 1803	$1,064.60
Harrison, John (Intestate)	Martha Harrison	Athelston D. Lawrence James Moore	A. D. Lawrence James Moore Rayd. Demere, Jun.	4 Nov. 1806	$2,403.18¾
Herren, James (Intestate)	Lewis Osmont	R. Ward		9 January 1802	No property to be found
Harrison James (Intestate)	Martha Harrison John Harrison	Abner Mitchell	Wm. Mackintosh James Batting Abner Mitchell	7 June 1796	$3,493.00

ESTATE OF	ADMINISTRATORS	SECURITY	APPRAISERS	DATE OF APPRAISAL	VALUE OF ESTATE
Lithgow, Robert (Will)	William Aneram Leighton Wilson		William Scott John Piles William Crawford	31 Dec. 1802	Sales 5919-88½ $6,190.50
McIntosh, John, Jun. (Intestate)	Originally granted Dennison Manson, Merchant Gen Lachlan McIntosh	William Mackintosh	Christopher Hillary Edward Jones James McLeod	11 Nov. 1793	£155-00-00
Moore, James (Intestate)	James Moore Mary Moore	Samuel Wright Moses Burnett	James McLeod Rayd. Demere John Piles James Batting Rayd. Demere, Jun.	29 Dec. 1796	$2,227.90
Margat, Joseph (Intestate)	Solomon Margat Moses Harris		John Thomas Jonathan Thomas Lewis Ratcliff	19 Nov. 1801	$7,000.00
Manners, David (Intestate)	John Miller Merchant Savannah	John Miller H. D. Stone John Piles			
Morgan, Joseph (Intestate)	Martha Morgan		John McIntosh James Moore John Clubb	18 August 1804	$1,164.00

ESTATE OF	ADMINISTRATORS	SECURITY	APPRAISERS	DATE OF APPRAISAL	VALUE OF ESTATE
Morgan, Joseph, Jun. (Intestate)	Rachael Morgan	Wm. Lee	Moses Burnett William Payne William Lee	10 May 1806	$ 403.00
Mathers, James (Intestate)	Rayd. Demere, Jun.	John Miller Samuel Sloan	Rayd. Demere John Miller Cyrus Dart	5 May 1806	$ 524.44½
McKenzie, Allen (Intestate)	Ann McKenzie	William Edward James Moore	Daniel Sullivant James Moore William Payne	10 May 1806	$1796.96
Myers, William	Thomas Myers and Mary Myers	Robert Payne William Payne	Thomas Armstrong James Ratcliff Martin Palmer	4 May 1807	$ 821.00
Payne, William, Sen. (Intestate)	Mary Payne	George Purvis	John Burnett George Purvis Hillery Parsons	15 Day May 1794	£162.18
Payne, John (Intestate)	William Payne	Samuel Wright		30 October 1796 Bond $400	
Piles, John (Will)	Mary Piles		Leighton Wilson William Lee William Payne Alexander McKenzie	7 January 1804	$31,677.00

ESTATE OF	ADMINISTRATORS	SECURITY	APPRAISERS	DATE OF APPRAISAL	VALUE OF ESTATE
Parsons, Hillery (Intestate)	James Parsons	John O'Brien Ben Hart	Alexander C. Wylly John Obrien Joseph Dubignon	28 July 1806	$ 626.00
Parritt, Thomas (Intestate)	Celia Parritt Martin Palmer	James Ratcliff	James Nix William Watson James Terry	10 Sept. 1806	$1,275.27
Grant William	John Morgan, Jun.	William Payne	James Moore Wm. Payne Robt. Payne	5 April 1808	$1,260.33½
Osmont, Lewis (Intestate)	Susannah Osmont		John Piles John Montford Hillery Parsons	10 Nov. 1802	$ 406.86½
Roberts, Thomas (Intestate)	Mary Roberts William Huston	William Huston James Ponder	Jacob Linder John Linder Lewis Linder	14 January 1803	$ 728.62½
Ratcliffe, Richard (Intestate)	James Ratcliffe	Thomas May	Thomas May John Thomas Thomas Waters	11 Nov. 1804	$1,381.17
Sullavant, Daniel (Will)	John Cooper Daniel Sullavant		James McLeod James Harrison John Fabian	15 Nov. 1794	£1916.4.1

ESTATE OF	ADMINISTRATORS	SECURITY	APPRAISERS	DATE OF APPRAISAL	VALUE OF ESTATE
Spalding, James (Intestate)	Margery Spalding	John McIntosh	Daniel Gaines Christopher Hillary Jno. Dudley	15 Dec. 1795	$1,590.00
Sharke, Thomas (Intestate)	Joseph Wilson		D. Kenendy Joshua Morgan John Morgan	25 August 1801	$ 14.50
Stafford, James (Intestate)	Margaret Stafford	Henry D. Stone Robert Powers	Henry D. Stone John Mundon Robert Powers	5 May 1803	$5,742.82
Stone, Thomas E. (Intestate)	Elizabeth Stone	Daniel Sullavant James Powell	John Morgan James Moore William Lee	5 Nov. 1806	$ 589.62½
Thornton, Elam (Intestate)	Francis Guillmett	Hillery Parsons Lewis Osmont	J. B. Goupy Appleton Rosseter Lewis Osmont	7 Sept. 1801	£1263.2½ Sales 863-80
Terry, David (Intestate)	Stephen Terry	Martin Palmer William Watson	William Watson Solomon Moody Martin Palmer	15 Nov. 1806	$1,209.69

ESTATE OF	ADMINISTRATORS	SECURITY	APPRAISERS	VALUE OF ESTATE	DATE OF APPRAISAL
Cater, Thomas	Wliam Page	John Couper	George Baillie Joseph Turner Rayd. Demere	12 May 1808	$4,366.76
Snead, John (Will)	Martha Snead William Snead		John Caulder Cyrus Dart John Beck	16 June 1808	$2,465.8½
Williams, William (Intestate)	Roswell King	Farr William Ben Liles	James Copeland William Collins William Bryan	25 Jan. 1799	$ 650.00
Weathey, Thomas (Intestate)	Francis Scarlett	Martin Palmer	David Crum Martin Palmer Zacharah Timmon	23 July 1806	$ 90.00
Wylly, Susannah (Intestate)	Alexander C. Wylly	John Armstrong	James H. Giekie Thomas Armstrong William Armstrong	17 Oct. 1806	$2,855.00
Wright, Samuel (Intestate)	Rebecca Wright	James Moore Noble Jones	Rayd. Demere William Page A. D. Lawrence	26 Feby. 1805	$9,647.00
Holdsworth, Stephen	John Couper	William Crawford	Robert Leach Wm. Bain Peter Massie	23 June 1808	$1,125.00

ESTATE OF	ADMINISTRATORS	SECURITY	APPRAISERS	DATE OF APPRAISAL	VALUE OF ESTATE
Aikens, Arther (Intestate)	William & Sarah Grant	James McLeod Christopher Hillery	John Piles James Moore John Miller	23 Jan. 1793	£57.13s.1d
Allison, David (Intestate)	Elisha B. Hopkins	Robert Watt	Robert Wall John Dukes Robert Henderson	27 August 1803	$1,000.00
Myers, Mary	Mary Myers Sarah Myers	Thos. Dover Samuel Burnett	James Ratcliff Thos. Muse James Kennedy	27 March 1809	$1,473.00
Harrison, James	Thos. Muse	Thos. Dover John Burnett	James Kennedy John Thomas James Ratcliff	5 Nov. 1808	$4,554-37½
McLeod, James (Intestate)	Ann McLeod	William Grant	John Burnett John Clubb Wm. Grant Wm. Payne James Moore	12 day of May 1809	4,500 Seed Cotton not included and 50 acres Land $3,763.00
McKinnon, Thos. B.	John Sanders	Stephen Gibson James Moore	Isaac Abraham John Thomas James Ratcliff Thos. Muse J. Kennedy	6 June 1808	

ESTATE OF	ADMINISTRATORS	SECURITY	APPRAISERS	DATE OF APPRAISAL	VALUE OF ESTATE
Helveston, John			Robt. Payne Justis Terrill Joseph Jordan	22 Jan. 1803	$1,064.60
Club, Thos.			William Payne Jno. Sanders Wm. Sillwant	27 Dec. 1804	$1,240.00
Burnett, Mrs. Sarah	Col. John Burnett		James Moore James Powell David Miller Dalton Perry	23 May 1807	$ 850.00
Burnett, Moses			Samuel Burnett James Moore Dalton Perry James Powell David Miller	21 May 1807	
Anderson, Arthur	John Couper		Joseph Turner Wm. Browne Athelston D. Lawrence	16 Feb. 1808	
Grant, William	John Morgan		James Moore William Payne Robert Payne	5 Apr. 1808	
Wallace, Charles	James Wallace		John Thomas Thos. Meek James Kennedy	18 Apr. 1808	

ESTATE OF	ADMINISTRATORS	SECURITY	APPRAISERS	DATE OF APPRAISAL	VALUE OF ESTATE
Arkins, James			John Burnett John Harris Jacob Moore	22 Mar. 1808	
Clubb, John			John Burnett James Moore John Harris	22 Mar. 1808	$2,355.00
Harrison, James	Thos. Meek		James Kennedy John Thomas James Ratcliff	1808	

Account Sales, estate of James Mathews Demere; sold by Raymond Demere, Administrator, at auction at his plantation on St. Simons Island, 6 July 1807; bought by Raymond Demere, William Page, Joseph Turner and John Couper; amount $346.48.

WILLIAM CRAWFORD of Little Satilla. To brother, Dr. John Crawford; to sister, Barbara Crawford of Scotland; to sister, Betty Crawford McNicol. June 20, 1809—recorded Jan. 17, 1810. Exrs. John Couper of St. Simons and Richard M. Stiles of Savannah. Witness: Samuel Miller Bond, Northington Gale, S. Mordecai. Value of estate $21,409.00; appraisers—John Harrison, Thomas Miller and William Scott.

DANIEL TOUCHSTONE of Green Creek. To wife, Annie, and children Rebecca, Lewthany, and Catherine; to Stephen Brook. Nov. 15, 1809. Witness: John Thomas, William Lowrie, Absolem Finley. Exrs. Wife, John Franklin and Thomas Waters. Appraisal Aug. 15, 1810, $1,658.87½ by Robert Leach, Peter Massie, T. Bartow and James Ratcliffe.

DAVID RUMPH "of South Carolina, planter". To nephew, Joseph Rumph, all of estate provided he will appropriate $200 towards the education of "Charleton John and Charles Wallace, sons of James and Mary Wallace, when they or either of them shall arrive at the proper age to be put to school". Said nephew, Joseph Rumph, and Charles Dewit, trustees of said fund. Feb. 29, 1812. Witness: Charles Dewit, Sr., and James May.

JOHN RUSSELL of the Island of San Salvador. Bahama Islands, New Providence, Jan. 18, 1811. To wife Mary; to children Eliza, James Hunter, William Edward, Richard Henry, and Mary Emelia Ann. Exrs: Wife, son, James Hunter Russell, and Robert Leach. Fernandina, Aug. 1, 1814; "Opened in our presence this date". Ph. R. Yonge, Farq. Bethune. Witness: John Armstrong "of the Bahama Islands", David Bethell, and J. J. Thompson. Recorded May 31, 1815. Appraisal Aug. 15, 1815 by Leighton Wilson, George March and Peter Massie, $13,258; also, 29 negroes in the Bahama Islands.

REBECCA WRIGHT of St. Simons Island. To my son, Samuel, the tract of land called *Dunbar;* residue of estate to be divided between my children, Mary Abbott, James Bruce Wright and Samuel Wright. Desire my sons to live with my son-in-law, George Abbott. June 24, 1815—Recorded July 28, 1815. Exrs: "my brother, James Moore" and George Abbott. Witness: E. Mathews, Margaret Moore and John Cole.

HARRY GRANT. Charleston, Mar. 10, 1812—Recorded Aug. 16, 1815. To wife Elizabeth; to brother, Robert Grant, and his son, Harry; to Miss Eliza Joppie, daughter of my friend Capt. Paul Joppie of New York; to William Drayton, Thos. W. Price and Robert Grant $7,000.00 in trust "for my female friend Euphemia Gurrin, her children, and two other boys of mine, Robert and Henry". Exrs. William Drayton, Thos. M. Price and Robert Grant. Witness: Samuel E. Axson, Alexr. Thompson, and Leonard Elmos.

WILLIAM PAYNE. Jan. 22, 1816—Recorded Mar. 26, 1816. To be buried on lot No. 26 in the town of Brunswick; to daughter-in-law, Susannah Louise Osmont, four lots in Brunswick Nos. 26 and 28 and two water lots adjoining; 500 A. on Buffalo Swamp purchased by Richard Brady, 8 A. on Bird Island on Turtle River, etc. Exrs: Col. William Scott of Camden Co. and Col. John Burnett. Witness: Thos. Winn, Wm. McKay, and William Scott.

ISAAC MUNDEN, a citizen of Georgia for thirty years. To my daughters Aggie Hornsby, Priscilla Russell, Liddy Billin, Betty Baillie, and Clarissa Munden; to my sons, Daniel and John. Dec. 20, 1815—Recorded June 15, 1816. Exrs: Daniel Munden, William Houston, and William Moore. Witness: Simon Fraser and John Davison.

NATHAN PENNINGTON of St. Simons. To my nephew, Nathan Pennington of Brunswick; to my nephew, Howell Short of Oglethorpe County; to my nephew, Nathan Short; to my brother-in-law, Lubin Short; to Joseph Kidd; to John Granger; to the children of my sister, Betsy Pennington; to William Short. July 30, 1817—Recorded Sept. 16, 1817. Witness: E. Mathews, George Abbott, and John Cole.

BENJAMIN TURNER. To wife Elizabeth; to children of my brother, John W. Turner—Patience, Kitsey, Mathew

Penny, Jane, Henry, Ammy, Marina, Johnathan. June 6, 1818—Recorded July 23, 1818. Exrs: Samuel Higginbotham and Benjamin Liles. Witness: Benjamin Liles, Samuel Higginbotham, and Robert Moody.

JAMES McLEOD. Apr. 26, 1816. Admr: Mrs. Anne Dupree. To Anne Dupree, Anne McLeod, William Moore, John McLeod, and Catherine McLeod. $6,885.00. Appr: Thomas Dover, James C. Mangham, Thos. Ellis, John Morgan.

JOSHUA KING of Glynn County. To Richard Martin of Washington County living on Buck Eye Creek. Exrs. Edmund Mathews, Cyrus Dart, and Jacob Moore. June 16, 1816. Witness: James Moore, William Moore, and Sophia Moore.

ROBERT ARMSTRONG. To friend, Mrs. Eliza Lamb; To her son, John Lamb. Exrs: John Lamb, James Piles and Samuel Boyde. Nov. 2, 1810. Witness: John Morgan, Britain Bunkley and Hester Lamb.

WILLIAM TURNER of St. Simons Island. To uncle, William Turner of Marion, S. C.; to James White; to Mrs. Eunice Whittimore of Coventry, Conn; to any physician who wished it, his body for dissection and advancement of the science of anatomy. Apr. 25, 1819. Witness: Luke Blount and Henry A. Harris. Recorded Jan. 3, 1820.

MARTHA POWELL. To James Moore and Sophia, his wife; to George Abbott; to John Morgan, "the reputed son of Joshua Morgan by Mrs. Frissel"; to Eliza Ann Dart, daughter of Cyrus Dart; to Mary Abbott, wife of George Abbott. Exrs: James Moore, George Abbott, and Leighton Wilson. Oct. 18, 1815. Witness: Eliza Fowler, Jacob Moore and William Moore.

JAMES GIGNILLIAT. To children of his uncles, John May Gignilliat and Henry Gignilliat. Exrs: Dr. James G. Pepper and John M. Gignilliat. Feb. 27, 1821. Witness: William Burnett, David E. Kemp, Caroline V. Pepper, and Jacob Manning. Recorded June 26, 1821.

MARTIN PALMER. To daughters, Annis, Elizabeth, Mary Rosan, and Sarah; to son, James Nix Palmer; to Martin Palmer, Nancy Palmer, Rodger Palmer, Harriot Palmer, Ellena Palmer, Dempsey Palmer, Amelia Palmer, and to wife, Fannie Palmer. Exrs: Francis Muir Scarlett, Samuel Boyd and wife, Fannie Palmer. July 17, 1822. Witness: Samuel Piles and John Anderson. Apprs: Samuel Piles, Thomas Winn, and Joseph Manning. Value $1,190.50.

JOB TYSON. To wife, Sidnah Tyson; to children, Susan, William, John and Theresa; to son, Aaron; to daughters, Sidnah and Melinda; to granddaughter, Eliza Carter; to grandson, Job Carter. Gave sons land in 4th district of Irwin County. Exrs: Sherrod Sheffield, Robert Hazlehurst and wife, Sidnah Tyson. Feb. 3, 1824. Witness: Charles McClellan and I. H. McClellan. Recorded Sept. 21, 1824.

ELISHA SMITH. To wife, Neomy, and children, William, Mathew and James. Witness: Dr. Jones, Susan Jones, and James Callangham. Recorded Jan. 7, 1825. (Died Apr. 17, 1824). Apprs: John B. Pritchard, William Moore, Jacob Moore and Dr. Jones.

JAMES RATCLIFFE of Wayne County. To son, James; to daughters, Mary and Patsey; to sons, Richard and William. Nov. 4, 1820. Witness: Leighton Wilson, Benjamin Ratcliffe, and James D. Prevatt. Recorded Jan. 22, 1825.

JAMES MOORE. To children of his brother, William Moore, to-wit: Ann, Catherine, James, Joseph, Malcolm, Edwin and Alfred McLeod Moore; to niece, Mary Abbott, a lot in Frederica. Exrs: William Moore and John William McLeod. Jan. 4, 1825. Witness: James Myers, Anna C. McLeod and Sarah M. Lee.

JAMES H. PRITCHARD. To sisters, Sarah and Ann; to brother, Robert. Exrs: James Moore, William Moore, and Robert Pritchard. June 25, 1822. Witness: James G Pepper and Caroline V. Pepper.

CHRISTOPHER POULAIN duBIGNON of Jekyll Island. To wife, Margaret Locieux duBignon; to son, Henry Charles duBignon; to granddaughter, Louisa duBignon; to son, Joseph duBignon. Request "that my old negroes be treated with all the humanity and kindness necessary to their comfort and I rely upon the honor of my son, Henry Charles duBignon, for the execution of this clause of my will". Exrs: son, Henry Charles duBignon; friends, Charles Harris and Peter Deniller. Apr. 2, 1823. Witness: William Carnochan, Armand Lefils and Allen B. Powell. Apprs: James Gould, Jas. B. Wright and John W. Gray. Value $30,400.00. (Jekyll Island was valued at $20,000.00) Dec. 31, 1825.

WILLIAM PAGE of St. Simons. To Joseph Jones of Liberty County and James Hamilton Couper; to daughter, Ann Matilda, wife of Thomas Butler King; to niece, Mrs. Mary Scott; to Amanda Eliza Fitzallen Scott; to William Page Boyd. Exrs: Joseph Jones and James Hamilton Couper. Nov. 27, 1826. Witness: James Gould, James F. Gould, and John Couper.

RAYMOND DEMERE. To son, Raymond; to three granddaughters (daughters of Raymond) plantation in McIntosh County called *Marston's Hill*, 3 lots in Darien and 22 shares of Planter's Bank of Savannah; to grandsons Joseph, Lewis, John and Paul Demere. Directed that four slaves, Joy and Rose, with the latter's two sons, Jim and John, should be freed because "they not only saved and protected a great part of my property during the time the British occupied St. Simons, but actually buried and saved a large sum of specie with which they might have absconded and obtained their freedom"; also, directed that these negroes should be cared for after they were freed. Exrs: son, Raymond Demere; grandsons, Joseph and Lewis Demere; friends, Thomas Spalding, John Couper, Sr., and James Hamilton Couper. Aug. 29, 1828. Witness: Wm. Browne, R. Couper, and W. Fraser. Apprs: J. W. Bowers, James Gould, and Jas. H. Giekie. Value, $94,635.02. Feb. 21, 1829.

ALEXANDER CAMPBELL WYLLY of the Village. To wife, Margaret, Exrs: John Armstrong of Bath, Eng., Richard Habersham, and James Hamilton Couper. July 2, 1827. Witness: John Bowers, John Couper, and Edmund Mathews. Recorded July 19, 1834.

JOHN COUPER, JUNR., To wife, Sophia, and children, if any; to brother, James Hamilton Couper. Oct. 15, 1833. Witness: Alexander Mitchell, W. H. Proudfoot, and Reubin King.

ELIZABETH HARRISON. To grandsons, James Gowen and Barney B. Gowen; to children of my late son, William Harrison; to grandchildren, Ann Gowen and William Gowen, children of my late daughter, Mary Harrison; to my grandchildren, James Scott, Eliza Thomas, Mary Herring, and Sarah Porter, children of my late daughter, Sarah Harrison. Exrs: grandsons, James Gowen and Barney B. Gowen. May 28, 1837. Witness: V. Woolley, A. F. Woolley, and Francis M. Scarlett. Recorded June 17, 1838.

JOHN BURNETT. To son, Samuel M. Burnett; to daughters, Sarah C. Burnett and Harriet Miller; to granddaughter, Mary McIntosh Burnett, daughter of Samuel M. Burnett and Henrietta Burnett; to grandson, Andrew Jackson Miller, son of the late Dr. F. E. K. Miller and Sarah A. Miller; to my son, Albert G. Burnett; to my grandson, John Burnett Miller. Exrs: sons, Samuel M. Burnett and Albert G. Burnett, and my friend, William H. McIntosh. Mar. 14, 1838. Witness: Mary B. McIntosh, Margaret Burnett, and William H. McIntosh. Recorded Dec. 31, 1838.

JOHN BURNETT, JR. To wife, Margaret, and children; to daughter, Mary Elizabeth; to sons, William F. and Julian M. Burnett; to my daughter, Sarah Clifford. Exrs: Wife, Margaret Burnett; son, William F. Burnett; Samuel Burnett; Robert Hazlehurst; and Norman P. Gignilliat. Aug. 22, 1836. Witness: William Gignilliat and Jas. C. Mangham. Recorded Mar. 7, 1839.

PETER MASSIE of Elizabethtown, Essex County, New Jersey. To wife, Sarah; to wife's daughter, Anna Elizabeth; to wife's mother, Hannah Williams; plantation in Glynn County, *Bonaventure;* for the education of the poor children of Glynn County $5,000.00, to be applied for that purpose in the manner directed by the Justices of the Inferior Court; $5,000.00 for the education of the poor children in the City of Savannah, as directed by the corporate authority of said city; to Rev. Nicholas N. Murray and Rev. David Magee of Elizabethtown $5,000.00 in trust for the education of poor children in the township of Elizabethtown, Essex County, New Jersey; to the American Board of Commissioners for Foreign Missionaries, the residue of his estate, both real and personal. Exrs. for Georgia property: Francis M. Scarlett, and Stephen M. Timmons. Witness: Francis D. Scarlett, Zachariah Timmons, and Andrew B. Scarlett. Recorded Aug. 31, 1840.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN CATER of St. Simons. To wife, Margaret K. Cater; to daughter, Anne Armstrong Cater. Exrs: wife, Margaret K. Cater, Roswell King, Jr., and Hugh F. Grant. Dec. 14, 1838. Witness: James F. Gould, H. B. Gould and M. W. Armstrong. Apprs: James Gould, James F. Gould, and Paul Demere. Value $35,062.00.

Epitaphs From Tombs in Burying Ground at Christ Church, Frederica

Sacred
to the memory of the
two children of
Theodore & Catherine
A. Dodge
Theodore
died Oct. 10, 1827
Aged 2 months
Cornelia M.
died Oct. 9, 1828
Aged 2 months

* * * * *

This stone
is erected by
Henry Allen & John Benjamin
Harris
to the memory of their father, Lewellen Harris, an old and respectable inhabitant of St. Simons Island, who departed this transitory life on said island Dec. 15, 1808, AE. 66.
Also to
their mother Ann Harris, wife of Lewellin Harris, who departed this life on the same island April 17, 1815.

Sarah
daughter of
James & Elizabeth
Frewen
died Oct. 25, 1824
Aged 13 years
Dear friends, do not for me weep
While sweetly in the dust I sleep.

* * * * *

Janet R. Gale
a native of Scotland
Died Nov. 18, 1852

* * * *

In memory of
Elizabeth H.
wife of
B. Douzier
who died Jany. 3d, 1815
AE. 26 years
Also
two infant sons AE. 3 days
Blessed are the dead
who die in the Lord.

Here Rest
Entombed
the precious remains
Mrs. Mary Ann Mathews
the lov'd consort of
Revd. Edmund Mathews
Obit 21 August 1820
Sainted spirit, Farewell!
Thou art revered
for thy virtues, they endeared thee to us while living, and in death they shall be embalm'd in our bosoms.
Also of the
Rev. Edmund Mathews
Obit Dec. 1, 1827

* * * * *

To the memory of
Charles McGregor
who was born
in Perthshire, Scotland
died in Savannah
Oct. 31, 1846
Aged 60 years

* * * * *

Sacred
to the memory of
Sophia McGregor
Died 22 Oct. 1819
Aged 6 years 3 months
and 19 days

* * * * *

Sacred
to
the memory of
Lieut. Col. Wardrobe
of his R. M. Service
died on this island
11 October
1812
Aged 50

* * * * *

Sacred
to the memory of
James Moore
who died May 5, 1825
Aged 16 years
Also
Samuel Moore
brother of James Moore
who died March 25,
1823

* * * * *

In memory of
Sarah Rebecca
daughter of James B.
and Ann Wright
who departed this
life Dec. 2. 1828
Aged 9 months

In memory of
James William
son of James B.
and Ann Wright
who departed this
life Oct. 8, 1826
Aged 2 years &
2 months

* * * * *

In
Memory of
James Bruce
son of James B.
and Ann Wright
who departed this
life Apr. 22,
1821
Aged 2 months

* * * * *

Sacred
to the memory of
James B. Wright
who died at his residence
Monticello, Sept. 8
1830
Aged 32 years & 7 months

* * * * *

In Memory of
Major
Samuel Wright
a native of England
who died May 4,
1804
Also of his Relict
Rebecca
a native of this island
who died June 26,
1815

* * * * *

In
memory of
Samuel Wright
a native of St. Simons
who died
9th February 1828
Aged 26 years
and 9 months

* * * * *

In memory of
Thomas Samuel
son of George and
Mary Abbott
who died Nov. 8
1811
Aged 1 year 7 months

In memory of
Rebecca Deborah
daughter of
George and Mary Abbott
who died Sept. 8
1817
Aged 3 years 7 months

* * * * *

In memory of
Samuel Thomas
son of George and
Mary Abbott
who died Nov. 23
1821
Aged 10 years 4 months

* * * * *

In
Memory of
George Abbott
a native of Ireland
who died
15th Nov. 1825
Aged 34 years

* * * * *

In
memory of
Eliza Amanda
daughter of
George & Mary
Abbott
who died
20th Oct. 1827
Aged 2 years & 9 months

* * * * *

In
memory of
Mary Abbott
who died
27th August 1848
Aged 56

* * * * *

Sacred
to the memory of
Mrs. Frances Anne
Fraser
Born
Mar. 14. 1798
Died
May, 1868
They who sow in tears,
shall reap in joy.
Erected by her loving Sister

* * * * *

Sacred
to the memory of
Margaret Matilda
Wylly
Born
Mar. 7, 1804
Died
June 1863
Faithful unto Death
Erected by her loving Sister.

Sacred
to the memory of
John Armstrong Wylly
who fell a victim
to his
generous courage
on the 3d of December
1838
Aged 32 years 1 month

* * * * *

Sacred
to the memory of
Alexander Campbell
Wylly
Died 31 May 1833
Aged 73 years

* * * * *

Margaret
Relict of
Alexander Campbell
Wylly
Died 12th September, 1850
Aged 81 years.
"None knew her but to love her
Nor named her but to praise
her".

* * * * *

Sacred
to the memory of
Susannah Cunningham Wylly
daughter of
Alexander C. Wylly
& Margaret Wylly
died on the
19th October 1829
at the residence of
Jas. Hamilton Couper, Esq.,
Wayne County

* * * * *

To
the memory of
Ann Frances Wylly
Born at
Nassau, New Providence
Mar. 14, 1798
Died 22 Jan. 1846

* * * * *

To
the memory of
Mr. James Fraser
of
Dumfries Shire, Scotland,
who died at Darien
Dec. 18, 1828
Aged 69 years.

His sons caused this monumental tablet to be erected as a feeble testimony of their affection, and in commemoration of his virtues.

A. D. MDCCCXXIX

Sacred
to the memory of
Mr. James Giekie
a native of Albroath, Scotland,
who died at his residence
St. Simons Island
5th July 1830
Aged 45 years.

* * * * *

Clarence
Brailsford Fraser
son of William and
Frances Fraser
Born at Darien
April 13, 1835
Died
August 20, 1835.
Of such is the Kingdom of
Heaven.

* * * * *

Sacred
to the
memory of
Dr. William Fraser
(late of the Royal Navy)
Mayor of Darien
who departed this life
at West Point, New York
July 1 Aged 43 years

To mark the spot where repose the remains of one beloved and regretted, and whose memory will long be cherished, this simple tablet was erected by his brother. A. D. 1837.

Alas! My brother! Farewell!

* * * * *

Sacred to the memory of
John Fraser
of the
Royal British Marine Artillery
An honorable gentleman
and
A gallant officer
Born in Scotland 2 October 1791
Died on St. Simons Island
The 18th of January 1839

* * * * *

Sacred to the memory of
Sophia Julia
daughter of
James and Anne S. Fraser
born the 14th of June 1834
died the 1st of November 1839.

Sacred
to
the memory of
Anne R.
wife of
Paul Demere
who departed this life
on
St. Simons Island, Geo.
Sept. 15, 1841
in the 24th year of her age.

O, heaven keep, keep what thou
hast taken
And with my treasure keep my
heart on high,
The spirit meek and yet by pain
unshaken,
The faith, the love, the lofty
constancy
Guide me where these, with my
wife, have flown,
They were of thee, and thou
hast claimed thine own.

* * * * *

Sacred
to the memory of
William Armstrong
who died
on St. Simons
August 5, 1849
Aged 84
Erected by his daughter
S. M. Armstrong

* * * * *

Sacred
to the memory of
Caroline Armstrong
who died
on St. Simons
May 25, 1855
Aged 83.
Erected by her daughter
S. M. Armstrong

* * * * *

Frank Cater
second child of
James and Annie A.
Postell
Born April 4, 1855
Died April 11, 1856

* * * * *

In memory of
of
Anne, wife of
Benjamin Franklin Cater
who died 7th Feby. 1835
in the 33rd year of her age

"Cradled in its quiet deep,
Calm as summer's loveliest even,
She shall sleep the hallowed
sleep,
Sleep that is o'er watched by
heaven."

This tablet is erected by her
Husband

To the memory of
Bejamin Franklin Cater
who died at his residence
on St. Simons Island,
the 29th August, 1839
Aged 43 years.
He was an honorable man,
A sincere friend,
A kind and affectionate
Husband and Parent.

* * * * *

Sacred
to the memory of
Mrs. Ann Armstrong
Relict of William Armstrong
of the Bahama Islands
died at St. Clair, St. Simons
April 1, 1816
Aged 82 years.

* * * * *

Isabella Hamilton
second daughter of
William Audley and Hannah M.
Page Couper
Born
August 1, 1848
Ob. October 8, 1852
Aged 4 years
2 months and 7 days.
"It is not the will of your Father
which is in heaven that one of
these little ones should perish."

* * * * *

In memory of
Isabella Hamilton
wife of
The Rev. Theo. B. Bartow
and daughter of
John and Rebecca Couper
Born Sept. 7, 1815
Died Jan. 26, 1841
Sleep on my love in thy cold bed
Never to be disquieted!
Stay for me there, I will not fail
To meet thee in thy hollow vale:
And think not much of my delay—
I am already on the way.

In memory
of
Rebecca
wife of
John Couper, Esq.
and daughter of
Col. James Maxwell
Born 16th March 1775
Died 7th April 1845
Faithful
and exemplary
in the
discharge of every duty.
Living
she was surrounded
by friends
and dying left
no enemy.

* * * * *

John Couper
Born at Lockwinnoch,
Scotland,
9 March 1759:
Died at Hopeton, Georgia,
24 March 1850

Endowed with a fine intellect, a cheerful and amiable disposition, and most liberal and benevolent feelings, his long life was devoted to the duty of rendering himself most acceptable to his Creator by doing the most good to his creatures.

* * * * *

Sacred
to the memory of
James Hamilton Couper
who was born
March 4, 1794
and died
June 3, 1866

* * * * *

Sacred
to
the memory of
John Lord Couper
son of
James Hamilton
and
Caroline Couper
Born June 4, 1835
at the Lodge, Wayne
Co. Ga.
Died Aug. 4, 1862
at Gordonsville, Va.

An artist by profession and a poet in nature, Bright and gentle hearted, he served manfully, as Sergt. Major of the 60th Ga. Regt. in the hardships and perils of the common cause, and sacrificed a life full of promise.

Sacred
to
the memory of
Hamilton Couper,
eldest son of
James Hamilton and
Caroline Couper
Born Jan. 11, 1829
at Hopeton, Glynn
Co. Ga.
Died Nov. 8, 1861
Manassas, Va.
Literary by taste and culture, he became a soldier from sense of duty, and at his decease was Captain of the Oglethorpe Light Infantry Co. 8th Ga. Regt. having proved a worthy leader of the band that went to illustrate the State of Georgia.

* * * * *

William Couper
Son of
James Hamilton and
Caroline Georgia Couper
Born Aug. 11, 1844
Died Apr. 16, 1857
As we looked steadfastly on him, we saw his face, as it had been the face of an angel.

* * * * *

In
Memory
of
Robert Hadlock
a native of
Ireland
Died April 1807

* * * * *

In
Memory of
Helen Mary
daughter of
Orville and Jane Richardson
who departed this life
on 2nd Nov. 1840
in the 4th year of her age.
"Weep not for me my parents dear;
I am not dead but sleeping here;
Compose yourselves; dry up your tears;
I must here remain until Christ appears".

In
Memory of
James Moran
a native of Ireland
who died Sept. 1818

* * * * *

Agnes D. Abbott
1832
R. I. P.

* * * * *

Mary Dunn
1832
R. I. P.

* * * * *

S. L. W. Harris
Died Oct. 1860
In his 64th year.

* * * * *

1835
Joseph Edward
son of
Roswell and Julia R. King
born 12 July died 22
Aged 10 days.

* * * * *

Jere McDonald
U. S. Navy

* * * * *

Peter Collins
U. S. Soldier

* * * * *

Thomas Butler King
1800—1864
Anna Matilda Page
1798—1859
His devoted wife
A profound statesman,
Who laboured faithfully for the public good.
A man gentle and true, a devoted husband and father, a kind master.
A faithful Christian,
As a daughter, wife and mother, as a mistress to her people, A woman lovely and gracious, upright, tender and true.

* * * * *

To Our Father
In Memory of
James Gould
who died
Sept. 3, 1852
in the 80th year of his age.
He was a native of Granville, Mass., but for the last forty-five years a resident of St. Simons Island, Ga.

Sacred
to the memory of
William Browne
Obit 25 July 1830
During nearly twenty-five years
he resided on this island as an
instructor of youth in a manner
alike honourable to himself and
highly useful to the community.

To a good scholar and an excellent man in fond and grateful
remembrance of his many virtues and of their great obligations to him, this monument is
erected by his former pupils.

A native of Crewkherne in England; at an early age he emigrated to the U. States of
America.

* * * * *

William Page
eldest son of
T. Butler and Anna M.
King
Born Dec. 25, 1826
Obit July 9, 1833
Aged 6 yrs. 6 mo. and 14 days.

* * * * *

Thos. Butler King, Jr.,
1829—1859
second son of
Thos. B. and Anna M. King
Beloved son and brother,
faithful friend.

* * * * *

Capt.
Henry Lord Page King
C. S. A.
third son of
Thos. B. and Anna M. King
died at Fredericksburg,
Dec. 13, 1862
Advancing gallantly in the storm
of battle on Marye's Hill, he fell
pierced by five balls.
Aged 31 years.
Dulce et decorum est propatria
more.

Sacred
to the memory of
Major William Page
who died
12 Jan. 1827
63 years and 10 days.

* * * * *

Sacred
to the memory of
Hannah
consort of Major Wm. Page
who died
29 Sept. 1826
Aged 67 years and 4 mos.

* * * * *

Buford Rose Grant
To our darling
Rose
youngest daughter of
Hugh. F. and Mary F. Grant
Her angelic spirit departed for
her Saviour's bosom on the 12
December 1860.
Aet. 15 years and 8 months.

* * * * *

In
Memory of
Harriet, wife of
Hugh Ross
Obt. Dec. 17, 1803
Aged 26 years 6 months.

* * * * *

In Memory of
Thomas Jones, Esq.,
Civil Engineer
who died
on the 4th Dec. 1859
in the 28th year of his age.

OAK GROVE CEMETERY

Brunswick's oldest cemetery that is still maintained as such is located in a beautiful grove of live oak trees, from which it gets its name. There are many interesting old graves here. Some of the markers are of wood and the epitaphs on these are illegible.

The graves of men and women whose families have been prominent in the affairs of the community and state lie in this peaceful spot. One marble slab covers the grave of Charles Day, the father of Mrs. Sidney Lanier.

The following epitaphs date prior to and during the War Between the States:

To the Memory of
William Mansfield Bancroft
Son of
Joseph and Martha M.
Bancroft
who died in this city
Nov. 2, 1840
Aged 18 years

* * * * *

In Memory of
Mrs. Elizabeth Harris
wife of Horace B. Harris
was born
on the 12th day of August, 1824
and departed this life
the 29th day of November, 1858,
in the 35th year of her age.

The busy world pursues its boisterous way,
The noise of revelry still echoes round,
Yet, I am sad while all beside is gay,
Yet, still I weep o'er thy deserted mound:
Oh! that like thee I might bid sorrow cease
And 'neath the green sward sleep the sleep of peace.

* * * * *

Aaron Todd
of Rowley, Mass.
Died Aug. 20th, 1846
Aged 25 years

* * * * *

In Memory of
Mr. Horace Gilpatrick
who died
Sept. 2, 1839
Aged 22 years
Formerly of Limerick, Me.

* * * * *

Sacred
to the Memory of
Thos. P. Bunkley Sen.
who was born on
St. Simons Island, Ga.,
April 19, 1798
Departed this life
September 13, 1863
Aged 65 years 1 mo. 21 days

In
Memory of
H. B. Harris
who died
Mar. 25, 1860
Aged 48 years
3 months 17 days

Friends and relations who pass me by,
As you are now so once was I,
As I am now so must you be;
Prepare for death and follow me.

* * * * *

Sacred
to the memory of
Christopher W. Dixon
Born Nov. 30, 1833
Died Sept. 18, 1861
Aged 27 years
3 months 18 days
Requiescat in pace

* * * * *

Sacred
to the Memory of
Henry Clay Moore
Born
Apr. 25, 1842
Died
May 23, 1864

* * * * *

Mary E. Guest
Infant daughter of
M. L. and S. L. Guest
Born
19 July 1857
and died
4 Sept. 1857

* * * * *

Charlotte
wife of
I. C. Plant
Born
Feb. 2. 1815
Died
Nov. 12. 1838

In Memory
of
Elias Friedlander
son of
W. and Isabella Harris
who died
March 5th, 1854
Aged 4 years
7 months 11 days

* * * * *

Nancy
wife of
Samuel Brooks
died
June 18, 1850
Aged 31 years
Home at last.

Sacred
to the memory of
James L. Ocain
who was born in Camden
County, Ga.,
Oct. 5, 1824
and died in Brunswick, Ga.,
Oct. 30, 1856

He embraced religion in early life and was ever after a humble follower of Christ.

Then what though his form in
the cold grave is laid
And his body been buried from
sight
While on Earth he in Heaven
his resting place made
Far, far from the regions of
night.

One lot in this cemetery contains the bodies of eight soldiers of the Confederacy, who died here in 1861. One of these, a member of the 22nd Georgia Battalion by the name of Rucker, died at Waynesville and his body was brought to Brunswick for burial.

The other seven were members of the 2nd Georgia Regiment encamped at Brunswick in 1861 prior to going to Virginia where they saw active service. An epidemic of measles broke out in the camp and these men were victims.

One of these, G. D. Williamson of Banks County, was the first Confederate soldier to die in Brunswick and so far as can be learned was the first to die in Georgia.

These soldiers were first buried in the extreme western portion of the cemetery and their graves marked with wooden markers made of cypress boards, painted white with black lettering. When Cochran Avenue was widened so as to make room for the tracks of the Brunswick & Birmingham Railroad, the bodies were moved to their present resting places and neat stones, erected by the Clement A. Evans Chapter, U. D. C., took the place of the wooden markers.

The epitaphs are as follows:

G. D. Williamson
2d. Ga. Reg.
Banks Co. Guards

*****

Thos. J. Brown
2d. Ga. Reg.
Banks Co. Guards

Richard Green
2d. Ga. Reg.
Co. Joe Brown

*****

Wm. Kenser
2d. Ga. Reg.
Co. Joe Brown

Wm. Harrold
2d. Ga. Reg.
Burke Co. Sharpshooters

J. D. Brown
2d. Ga. Reg.
Wiregrass Minute Men

*****

Wm. A. Ingram
2d. Ga. Reg.
Cherokee Brown Rifles

Rucker
Co. A
22d. Ga. Bat.

BIBLIOGRAPHY

Bartram, William: *Travels in North America.* London, 1792.

Bellas, Henry Hobart: *History of the Delaware State Society of the Cincinnati.* Wilmington, 1895.

Blair, Ruth: *Some Early Tax Digests of Georgia.* Atlanta, 1926.

Bolton, Herbert E.: *Arredondo's Historical Proof of Spain's Title to Georgia.* Berkeley, 1925.

Bolton, Herbert E. and Ross, Mary: *The Debatable Land.* Berkeley, 1925.

Bowers, Claude G.: *Hamilton and Jefferson.* Chautauqua, 1927.

Bowers, Claude G.: *Party Battles of the Jackson Period.* Chautauqua, 1923.

Bruce, Robert: *Life of General Oglethorpe.* New York, 1890.

Brunswick Advertiser, The. Files for the years 1875 to 1893, inclusive. Brunswick.

Brunswick Advocate, The. Files for the years 1837, 1838 and 1839. Brunswick.

Butts, Sarah Harriet: *Mothers of Some Famous Georgians.* New York, 1902.

Candler, Allen D.: *Colonial Records of Georgia.* Atlanta, 1904.

Christ Church, Frederica, St. Simons Island, Georgia. Brunswick, 1910.

Collections, Georgia Historical Society. 9 vol. Savannah, 1840-1916.

Colonial Dames of America, The Georgia Society of the: *Some Early Epitaphs in Georgia.* Savannah, 1924.

Connor, Jeanette Thurber: *Pedro Menedez de Avilles.* Deland, 1923.

Coulter, E. Merton: *Mary Musgrove, Queen of the Creeks.* In the Georgia Historical Society Quarterly, Vol. XI. March, 1927.

Crane, Verner W.; *The Southern Frontier.* Durham, 1928.

Diary of Raymond Demere, 1777. MS. belonging to Edward Houston Demere, II.

Diary of R. Durfree. MS. St. Simons Island, 1805-1810.

Fries, Adelaide L.: *The Moravians in Georgia, 1735-1740.* Raleigh, 1905.

Gamble, Thomas: *Savannah Duels and Duelists.* Savannah, 1923.

Georgia's Official Register. Atlanta, 1927.

Griffin, Martin J.: *Commodore John Barry.* Philadelphia, 1903.

Harris, John: *Complete Collection of Voyages and Travels.* London, 1748.

Harris, Thaddeus Mason: *Biographical Memorials of James Oglethorpe.* Boston, 1841.

Heitman, F. B.: *Historical Register of the Officers of the Continental Army During the War of the Revolution.* Washington, 1893.

Hollis, Ira N.: *The Frigate Constitution.* Boston, 1900.

Iles, George: *Leading American Inventors.* New York, 1929.

Jackson, Thomas: *The Life of the Rev. Charles Wesley, M. A.* New York, 1842.

Jenkins, Charles Francis: *Button Gwinnett, Signer of the Declaration of Independence.* Garden City, 1926.

Johnson, James Guyton: *The Yemassee Revolt of 1597 and the Destruction of the Georgia Missions.* In Georgia Historical Quarterly, Vol. VII. March, 1923.

Jones, C. C. Jr.: *History of Georgia.* 2 vol. Boston, 1883.

Leidy, Joseph: *A Memoir on the Extinct Sloth Tribe of North America.* Smithsonian Institute, Washington, 1853.

Leigh, Frances Butler: *Ten Years on a Georgia Plantation.* London, 1883.

Lunn, Arnold: *John Wesley.* New York, 1929.

Kemble, Frances Anne: *Journal of a Residence on a Georgian Plantation, 1838-39.* New York, 1863.

Kemble, Frances Anne: *Records of Girlhood.* New York, 1879.

Kemble, Frances Anne: *Records of Later Life.* New York, 1882.

Lanier, Sidney: *Hymns of the Marshes.* New York, 1908.

Maurice, Charlotte Marshall: *Jekyl Island.*

McElreath, Walter: *A Treatise on the Constitution of Georgia.* Atlanta, 1912.

Moore, Francis: *A Voyage to Georgia Begun in the Year 1735.* London, 1744.

Morse, Jedidiah: *The American Gazetteer.* Boston, 1798.

Murray, Amelia M.: *Letters from the United States, Cuba and Canada.* West Strand, 1856.

Parton, J.: *Life of Aaron Burr.* New York, 1858.

Petition of Raymond Demere of Frederica, Georgia, to the King, 1755. (MS. in DeRenne Library at Wormsloe.)

Phillips, Ulrich Bonnell: *American Negro Slavery.* New York, 1929.

Phillips, Ulrich Bonnell: *Life and Labor in the Old South.* Boston, 1929.

Phillips, Ulrich Bonnell: *Plantation and Frontier Documents: 1649-1863.* Cleveland, 1909.

Public Schools of Glynn County, Georgia, 118th Annual Report of the. Brunswick, 1906.

Ross, Mary: *French Intrusions and Indian Uprisings in Georgia and South Carolina.* In Georgia Historical Quarterly, Vol. VII. September, 1923.

Ross, Mary: *Spanish Days in Glynn County.* Brunswick.

Stevens, William Bacon: *History of Georgia.* Vol. I. New York, 1847; Vol. II. Philadelphia, 1859.

Stroebel, P. A.: *The Salzburgers and Their Descendants.* Baltimore, 1855.

Swanton, John R.: *Early History of the Creek Indians and Their Neighbors.* Bureau of American Ethnology, Bulletin 73, Smithsonian Institution, Washington, 1922.

Van Doren, Mark: *Correspondence of Aaron Burr and His Daughter Theodosia.* New York, 1929.

Wesley, John: *The Journal of the Rev. John Wesley.* 4 vol. Everyman's Library, London, 1906.

White, George: *Statistics of the State of Georgia.* Savannah, 1849.

Whitehead, John: *Lives of the Wesleys.* London, 1793.

Wilson, Caroline Price: *Annals of Georgia—Liberty County Records.* New York, 1928.

Wylly, Charles Spalding: *Annals and Memoirs.* Brunswick, 1920.

Wylly, Charles Spalding: *The Seed that Was Sown in the Colony of Georgia.* New York, 1910.

INDEX

—A—

Abbott,
  Agnes D., 276
  Deborah, 250
  Eliza Amanda, 273
  George, 82, 152, 265, 267, 272, 273
  Mary, 52, 265, 267, 268, 272, 273
  Rebecca Deborah, 273
  Samuel Thomas, 273
  Thomas Samuel, 272
  William, 58
Abraham (Abrahams)
  Isaac, 229, 262
  James, 72
Academy Creek, 209
Academy of Natural Sciences, 210
Academy Range, 164
Acahono, 8, 28
Acosta, 216
  Janie, 216
Adams,
  Eliza McCullough, 246
  Jerome B., 246
Adkins, Arthur, 238
Africa, 153, 156
African Funeral, 156
Agramont (Abraham), 33
Agriculture, 9, 13, 56, 58, 74, 115, 116, 121, 122, 132, 157, 160, 196, 206
Ahongate, 21
Aiken, Mrs. Frank D., 215
Aikens, Arthur, 262
Akin, Lawrence Randall, 230, 234
Akins, Robt. S., 220
Alaje, 7, 28
Alatico, 8
Albemarle, 162, 167
Albroath, Scotland, 274
Alequifa, 7
Allen, Joseph, 242
Alligator Creek, 172
Allison, David, 262
Altama, 199, 200, 204, 207, 208
Altamaha River, 5, 6, 7, 18, 35, 39, 53, 57, 115, 136, 141, 168, 170, 171, 174, 196, 197, 199, 202, 210, 225, 226
Altamaha Sound, 53
Altamarano, Don Juan Cabezas, 29
Alueste, 22, 28, 29
Ambassador, 136
Amelia Island, 33, 115
Amelia River, 8
American Gazetteer, The, 282
American Negro Slavery, 282
Anderson,
  A. Elizabeth, 249
  Arthur, 263
  John, 268
  Maggie, 218
Andrews (Andrew),
  Allen, 244
  Eliza H. Timmons, 246
  Ellen, 250
  Genoraven, 249
  John E., 213
  Joseph B., 229, 245, 246
  Levi, 244
  Martinar J., 250
Aneram, William, 257
Anguilla, 117, 119
Annals and Memoirs, 284
Annals of Georgia—Liberty County Records, 284
Antietam, 219, 222
Appalatchee, 174
Appling County, 223
Appomattox Court House, 221, 222
Archbold, Joseph, 238
Archives, State Dept. of, 72
Ard,
  Elias, 243
  James, 243
Arkwright, Sir Richard, 118
Arlington National Cemetery, 129, 222
Armstrong,
  Ann, 275
  Caroline, 274
  James S., 220
  John, 261, 265, 267, 269
  M. W., 271
  S. M., 274
  Susan, 218
  Thomas, 258, 261
  William, 261, 274, 275
Army of Northern Virginia, 221
Army, U. S., 174
Arnold,
  Benjamin, 72
  Cicero, 220
  John, 244
  John, Mrs., 218
  John B., 220
Arnow,
  Caroline, 250
  Caroline Lamb, 248
  Charles Sterling 230
  Columbus I., 248
  Esther L. Lamb, 250
  George J., 250
  J. M., 230
Arredondo's Historical Proof of Spain's Title to Georgia, 280
Arskin, (Arkins)
  James, 75, 238, 264
  John, 101
  John, Sr., 238
Asao, 6, 7, 8, 21, 22, 24, 27, 28, 29, 33, 51, 53
Ashcraft,
  Elem S., 246
  Hattie, 218
Ashley Ferry, S. C., 187, 193, 194
Ashley, Lord, 30
Asia Minor, 118
Assopo, 5, 24, 28
Atkinson,
  Burrell, 230
  E. M., 211
  James, 243
Atlanta, 84, 90, 132
Atlantic Coast Line Railroad, 227
Atlantic Coastal Highway, 56
Atlantic Ocean, 226
At Sunset, 225
Atuluteca, 8
Augusta, Ga., 112, 124, 183, 187, 210, 212, 215, 227, 228, 234-236
Augustin, Domingo, 17
Augustine, Walter, 56
Aunon, Miguel de, 21, 24
Auspourger, Samuel, 58
Aust,
  Geo. B., 245
  Margaret F., 250
  Mary, 249
  Sarah Ann, 251
Axson, Samuel E., 266
Aymer (Aymar),
  Catherine McComb, 252
  Geo. W., 220, 221, 252

—B—

Babbitt, Mrs., 218
Baden, 74
Baez, Father, 17
Bahama Islands, 118, 119, 265, 275
Bailey, 216
  Dudley, 85
  Joseph, 31
Baillie,
  Betty, 266
  George, 261
  Robert, 72
Bain, Wm., 261
Bainbridge, 90
Baird, W., 246, 248
Baisdon, James, 241
Baker,
  Joseph B. L., Dr., 253
  Margaret A. Taylor, 253
  R. A., 230
Baldwin, Loammi, 208
Ballard, N. H., XII, 75
Ballenas, Bahia de, 6, 45
Baltimore, 83
Bancroft,
  Joseph, 278
  Martha M., 278
  William Mansfield, 278
Bandy, John, 242
Banks County Guards, 213, 219, 279
Barnes,
  Capt., 54
  Lyman H., 250
  Martha Owens, 250
Barra of San Pedro, 6, 7
Barrett, James, 221
Barrimacke, 49
Barrington Road (See Old Post Road)
Barrow, Edward, 249
Barry, John, 84-90, 281
Bartow,
  Isabella Hamilton, 131, 275
  T., 265
  T. B., 131, 247, 275
Bartram,
  John, 206, 207
  William, 118, 123, 206, 207, 280
Bath, Eng., 269
Batting, James, 75, 255, 256, 257
Battle of Bloody Marsh (See Bloody Marsh)
Battle of Briar Creek, 188
Battle of Manassas, Second, 211, 221, 222
Battle of Olustee, 216, 217

Battle of Quebec, 65
Battle of the Wilderness, 221, 222
Bavaria, 74
Baylis, Caroline N., 252
Beach,
  Henry F., 251
  Rebecca A. Goodbread, 251
Beal,
  Emma, 218
  Nathaniel, 242
Bean,
  Maria F. Jenks, 247
  O. S., 247
Bearding, Absolom, 244
Beard's Bluff, 174
Beck, John, 261
Beck Place, 67
Beckham,
  Elizabeth, 249
  Hester Ann, 249
  W. D., 220
Belin, Peter, 41
Bell,
  Mary Houston, 245
  Noble Jones, 245
Bellas, Henry Hobart, 280
Belle, Riviere, 38
Bennett, Joseph W., 233
Bentley, Jeremiah, 240
Bernard,
  Charles Overton, 252
  Jane Ann Holland, 252
Berrie, R. J., 232
Best, John, 238, 240
Bethell, David, 265
Bethesda Orphanage, 82
Bethune, Farq., 265
Between Dawn and Sunrise, 225
Biddle, Col., 179
Bigby, John, Rev., 245
  Susan C. Powell, 245
Billin, Liddy, 266
Bills, Johnathan, 194
  Lucy, 194, 247
  Martha Goodwin, 194
Biographical Memorials of James Oglethorpe, 281
Bird Island, 266
Birney, James, 222
Bishop of Cuba, 8, 29
Bison latifrons, 210
Bissett, Alexander, 133, 228, 237
Bithelheimer, John, 240
Black Banks, 75
Blackbeard Island, 115
Blackburn, May, 253
Blackshear, 216
Blackstone, John, 251
Blain,
  James S., 210-211, 220-221
  James T., 210-211, 215-219
  Maria C., 210-223
  Mary E. Russell, 210-223
  William S., 215, 221
Blair, Ruth, 280
blockade, 214
Bloody Bend, 64
Bloody Marsh, 31, 49, 61-65, 70, 116, 151
Blount,
  Alex L., 220, 221, 253
  Col., 181
  Eliza, 249
  Elizabeth Beckham, 249
  George C., 249
  Luke, 267
  Sarah Jane Pritchard, 253
Blue, James, 233
Blythe Island, 160, 183, 188
Blythe Place, 167
Board of Education Glynn County, 163, 165, 166, 193
  (See Glynn County Academy)
Board of Trade, 79
Bodajoz, Antonio de, 21, 24
Body-servant, 155
Bolling, James, 239
Bolton, Herbert E., 6, 35, 280
Bolzious, Mr., 76
Bonaventure, 270
Bond, Samuel Miller, 265
Borneman, Benjamin, 242
Bosomworth,
  Mary Musgrove (see Musgrove)
  Sarah, 41
  Thomas, 39, 41, 43, 82
Boston, 79, 83, 84, 135, 139, 145, 181, 208, 209
Boston Riot, 173
Botanist, 206
Boundaries, Spanish, 41
Bourbon, 43, 118, 120
Bourke, Tom, 47
Bowen, Commodore, 172
Bowers,
  Claude G., 135, 280
  John, 270
  J. W., 269
Box, Thomas, 244
Boyd (Boyde)
  Samuel, 244, 267, 268
  William Page, 269
Bradburn, Rev. Samuel, 81
Braddock,
  Capt., 169
  John, 163, 231, 234, 236, 237, 238
Bradley,
  Lieut., 237
  Richard, 234, 237, 239, 256
Brady, Richard, 266
Brailsford,
  (See St. Clair)
Brailsford, Camilla, 198
Brambleton, 140
Brandywine, 191
Brantley,
  Jeremiah, 244
  William G., 128
Breed, Elizabeth, 251
Breen, Maurice, 221
Brewery, 45
Bright, John, 146
Bristoe Station, 211, 222
British Museum, 210
Broad River, 15
Broadfield, 198
Brockington,
  Daniel, 242, 244, 246
  Frances A. Manoe, 253
  Mary Clark, 246
  S. A., 220, 221, 253
Broker, John, 244
Brook, Stephen, 265
Brooker,
  Lucy, 245
  William 242, 243
Brooklyn, 191
Brooklyn Bridge, 135
Brooks,
  Annie, 218
  Hannah, 218
  Johnathan, 242
  Louisa, 218
  Sammy, 218
  Samuel, 279
Brown,
  Barclay, 242
  Bartly, 243
  E. P., 250, 251, 253
  J. D., 280
  Jos. M., 128
  Reuben, 242, 244
  Thos. J., 279
Browne, William, 263, 269, 277
Brownson, Nathan, 231
Bruce,
  James, 152
  Rebecca (see Wright)
  Robert, 280
Bruden, Andrew, 72
Brunswick, 5, 35, 41, 51, 86, 90, 95, 96, 116, 132, 134, 160-167, 184-186, 205, 207, 208-210, 213-215, 219, 224, 225, 266
Brunswick Advertiser, The, 132, 151, 280
Brunswick Advocate, The, 209, 210, 280
Brunswick & Birmingham Railroad, 279
Brunswick Canal, 56, 208-210, 227
Brunswick Company, 167
Brunswick Riflemen, 210-223
Bryan,
  James M., 226
  Richard, 241
  William, 242, 261
Bryan County, 124, 239
Brys, John, 243
Buchanan, Dr., 114
Buck Eye Creek, 267
Buena Vista Guards, 213, 219
Buffalo,
  Creek, 225
  Ford, 192
  River, 227
  Swamp, 225, 266
Buffaloes, 56
Bulloch, 169
  Archibald, 40
Bunkley,
  Ann E., 252
  Britain, 195-6, 235, 238, 240, 242, 244, 267
  Martha E., 253
  Matilda N., 247
  Thos. P., 278
Burke,
  Archibald T., 47, 250
  Eugenia M. du Bignon, 47, 250
Burke County, 239
Burke Sharpshooters, 213, 219, 280
Burnett,
  Albert, G., 270
  Christopher, 245
  Francis Manly, 253
  Harriet Miller, 270
  J. M., 186
  John, 163, 228, 235, 236, 238, 239, 242, 243, 258, 262-264, 266, 270
  John J., 253
  John Jr., 270
  Julia R. Taylor, 251
  Julian M., 251, 253, 270
  Mary E., 247, 270
  Mary McIntosh, 270
  Margaret, 270
  Moses, 152, 163, 228, 235, 237, 240, 242, 243, 257, 258, 263
  Rebecca Moore, 152

  Samuel, 262, 263, 270
  Samuel M., 232, 233, 242, 243, 245, 248-252, 270
  Sarah, 263
  Sarah Clifford, 249, 270
  Sarah H., 245
  William, 267
  William F., 270
Burney,
  A. A., 226
  Asa A., 252
  Caroline E. Stafford, 252
  Martha Ann., 247
  Mary A., 247
  Rachel Ann, 249
  Rachel Foreman, 251
  Wm. J., 226, 251
Burns, Mr., 215
Burns, Schubert, 175
Burr, Aaron, 136, 137, 138, 139, 148, 149, 282
  Theodosia, 136, 149, 282
Burton,
  Frances Lord, 246
  Geo. C., 246
  John, Dr., 77
Butler,
  Alice, Lady, 146-7, 149, 151
  Frances Anne Kemble (see Kemble)
  Lord, 146
  Mary Middleton, 135, 153
  Pierce (Major) 87, 124, 135-8, 140, 146-7, 149, 173
  Pierce, II, 140-1, 146-8, 153
  Richard, Sir, 135
Butler Cup, 148-151
Butler's Island, 136, 141, 142, 143, 198, 212
Butler's Point (see Hampton)
Buttermilk Sound, 75
Button,
  Ann Pritchard, 245
  Margaret Cummins, 247
  Walter, 245, 247
Butts,
  Eustace C., 233
  J. A., 234
  Sarah Harriet, 280

—C—

Cabareta River, 43
Caberra, Gov., 33
Cabots, 15
Cadogan, George, 160
Caldwell, John, 58
Calk, Elijah, 244
Callangham, James, 268
Calnan,
  James, 254
  Theresa Agnes Golden, 254
Camden County, 50, 154, 187, 196, 226, 227, 230, 239, 266
Camden, S. C., 192, 193
Campbell,
  Jacob, 185
  John, 185
  Mary, 218
  William, Mrs., 216
  Wilson, 83
Campillo, 63
Camp Semmes, 219
Camp Walker, 149
Canada, 65
Canady (Kanady), 99
Candler, Allen D., 280
Cane, Dennis, 220
cannon, 168
Cannon,
  Daniel, 58
  Joseph, 237
Cannons Point, 75, 84, 90, 97, 103, 104, 122, 125, 129-132, 134, 138, 139, 148
Canzo, 9, 22, 27
Capillas, Juan de, 29
Capps,
  Sarah, 247
  William, 243
Cargyle,
  Benjamin, M., Dr., 252
  Sarah E. Piles, 252
Carlyle, Thomas, 65
Carnals, William, 244
Carnegie, 51
Carnell, William, 242
Cárnochan, William, 269
Carpenter, 161, 166, 184
Carr,
  Jane Perkins, 161
  Mark, 72, 160, 161
  William, 31, 242, 244
Carr's Island, 161, 200
Carter, Eliza, 268
  Job, 268
Carteret, 208
Carteret Point, 196, 208, 211
Carteret Road, 208
casa fuerte, 43
Cascangue, 7, 28
Cason,
  Eli, 243
  Ransom, 241, 242, 243
cassena (ilex cassine), 10, 11, 13, 69
Castro-Urdiales, 24
Cater,
  Ann Armstrong, 151, 250, 271, 274
  Benjamin, F., 151, 271, 274, 275
  Benjamin, Mrs., 218, 274
  Margaret K., 271
  Thomas, 64, 151, 251
Caulder, John, 261
Causey,
  Absolom, 243
  James, 243
Cecil County, Md., 192
Cemetery,
  Arlington, 129, 222
  Christ Church, 277
  duBignon, 47, 48
  Demere, 73, 74
  Oak Grove, 277-280
  Retreat (slave) 127
  Washington, D. C., 221
  Wright Square, 186
Chancellorsville, 222
chanteys, 157, 158
Chantilly, 222
Chapel Hill, N. C., 201
Chapman,
  Esther Pendarvis, 251
  J. F., 226, 251
Charante, Ile de la, 51
  Riviere, 51
Charleston, S. C., 30, 31, 33, 45, 79, 86, 94, 117, 120, 135, 162, 169, 178, 201
Charlottesville, Va., 221
Charlton, Thos. U. P., 189
Charlton County, 230
Chatham Academy, 165
Chatufo, 5
Chelonia Couperi, 210
Cherokee (Indians), 31
Cherokee Brown Riflemen The, 219, 280
Chesapeake, 83
Chozas, 21
Christ Church (Frederica), 81, 82, 83, 131, 134, 136, 152, 156, 175, 271-277
Christ Church, Frederica, St. Simons Island, Georgia, 280
Christ Church (Savannah), 82
Chucalagaite, 7
Cincinnati, Society of the, (Del), 191, 193
  (Ga.), 183, 188, 189, 190
City Hospital, 167
Clark,
  David, 246
  Elijah, 172, 187
  Ellen Palmer, 246
  George C., 249
  Harriet R. Palmer, 252
  John H., 250
  Julia M., 252
  Mary, 246
  Susan C. Palmer, 250
  Thomas G., 252
Clark County, Ala., 185
Clarke,
  Ann C. Pettigrew, 246
  Ann Moore, 218
  E M., 221
  Elihue, 246
  Wm. E., 220
Clark's Bluff, 226
Clasey,
  Elizabeth Moody, 246
  Geo. A., 246
Clay, Joseph, 85, 86
Clementine, 154
Clinch, Duncan L., 223
Cloister, The, 159, 160
Clubb, 69, 164
  Amanda, 247
  George, 237, 240
  Isabelle M., 247
  James, 238, 239
  James A., 154
  John, 243, 257, 264
  Margaret Ann Jones, 253
  Priscilla, 248
  Robert, 253
  Robert S., 220
  Thomas, 237, 239, 243, 263
  William, 235, 238, 239, 242, 243, 262
Coastal Islands, 35
Coates, Jesse, 242
Coates' thread, 217
Cochran (Cochrane),
  A. E., 252
  Arthur E., 233
  James, 231
Cochran Ave., 162, 184, 279
Cockburn, Ezekiel, 242
Cofer,
  Jesse C., 247
  Mary Williams, 247
Coffin, Howard E., XII, 35
  Mr. and Mrs., 44
Cofonufo, 5, 6, 38
Cohen, Mr., 218
Cold Harbor, 222
Cole, John, 266
Coleman, Peter, 239
Coleraine, 174, 175
Coleridge, 227
Collections, Georgia Historical Society, 280

Collector,
  Port of Brunswick, 183, 187
  Port of Frederica, 187
  Port of Savannah, 187
Collee, Micander, 238
Collier, Wm. E., 252
Collingwood, Lord, 176
Collins,
  Benjamin, 242, 244
  John, 31
  Peter, 276
  Thomas, 244
  William, 242, 243, 244, 261,
  Wm. E., 252
Colman, J. M., 230
Colonial Cemetery, 40, 124
Colonial Dames, 62, 64, 280
Colonial Land Grants, 75
Colonial Records of Georgia, 280
Colonial Wars, Sons of, 64
Colson, J. T., 234
Columbus Guards, 213, 219
Colville, 69
Commissioners of Brunswick, 163, 164, 194
Commissioners of Confiscated Estates, 68, 183
Commissioner of Frederica, 57, 60, 152, 190
Commodore John Barry, 281
Commons, House of, 146
Complete Collection of Voyages and Travels, 281
Conchologist, 151
Conckling, 95, 96, 97, 98, 99, 101, 102, 103, 105, 109
Cone,
  Joseph, 243
  William, 232
Confederate Army, 154, 211-223
Confederate flag, 213
Confederate soldiers, 92, 125, 155, 211-223, 279, 280
Confederate States, 146, 211-223
Congo country, 130
Congregational Church, 145
Congress, 83
Congress, U. S., 83, 135, 181
Connecticut, 89, 173, 194
  Middletown, 194
Connor, Jeanette Thurber, 35, 280
Conrad,
  Henry C., 193
  Joseph, 46
Constellation, 83
Constitution (see Old Ironsides)
Constitution of Georgia, 130, 165, 226, 227-229, 282
Continental Congress, 40, 191
Convention, Constitutional (Ga.), 133, 183, 187
Convention, Constitution (U. S.), 135, 183, 187
Conway, Brig. Gen., 179
Cook,
  Major, 58
  Robert, 242
Cooper,
  John, 259
  Joseph, 242, 244
  Mary, 247
  T. B., Rev., 249, 250
Copeland, Jas , 239, 242, 261
Corbin,
  Constance, 199
  Isabella, 199
  Richard, 199
  Robert, 199
Cork, 210
Cornish, Capt. Joseph, 53, 54
Cornwallis, Lord, 181
Corpa Pedro de, 21, 22, 23, 26
Corpus Christi College, 77
Correspondence of Aaron Burr and His Daughter Theodosia, 283
Corry, Capt., 48
Cotton, 46, 112, 116-153, 201
cotton gin, 50, 117, 121, 122
cotton seed, 200, 201
cotton seed oil, 200, 201
Cotymore, Richard, 72
Couexis, 5
Coulter, E. Merton, 281
Council of Safety, 168, 178
Couper,
  Caroline Wylly, 131, 275, 276
  Hamilton, 276
  Hannah Page King, 131, 134, 247, 275
  Isabelle, 131, 275
  Isabella Hamilton, 275
  James Hamilton, 131, 199-206, 209, 210, 269, 270, 273, 275, 276
  James M., Mrs., 224
  John, 82, 88, 90, 97, 103, 104, 120, 125, 129-134, 137, 148, 153, 199, 200, 242, 243, 261, 263-265, 269, 270, 275
  John, Jr., 129, 270
  John Lord, 275
  Margaret, 129
  R., 269
  Rebecca Maxwell, 103, 104, 129, 131, 138, 153, 275
  Sophia Gibbs, 131, 270
  William, 276
  William Audley, 129, 131, 134, 247, 275
Couper's Point, 34, 35, 61, 90
Court House, 124, 163, 194, 241
Coventry, Conn., 267
Cowpen Creek, 160
Coxe, Tenche, 85, 86, 87
Crane, Verner W., 281
Craven, Georgia, 218
Crawford,
  Barbara, 265
  Betty McNicol, 265
  Dr., 95, 96
  John, Dr., 265
  Mr., 120
  Wm., 243, 257, 261
Cree, Moses, 240, 241, 244
Creek Indians, 5, 9, 31, 174, 195, 196
Cribb,
  David, 221
  George, 221
  George, Jr., 221
  Samuel, 221
Crispin Place, 167
Cronan, Dennis, 220
Crop Map., XII, 201, 202
Crowley, George, 75
Crum,
  Abraham (Abram), 242, 244
  Allifam Harriet, 244
  David, 244, 261
  Solomon, 238, 240
Crumly, Wm. M., Rev., 247
Cuba, 8, 29, 38, 51, 53, 63
  Havana, 189
Culapala, 5, 28
Cumberland, Duke of, 49
Cumberland Island, 6, 7, 8, 15, 18, 29, 30, 37, 49-51, 70, 115, 211
Cumming (Cummins, Cummings),
  Margaret, 247, 248
  Sarah M. Moore, 245
  Thomas, 221, 240
  William, 245
Currahee Mt., 174
Curry,
  Daniel, 244
  John, 220, 221
Cusabo, 5, 27

—D—

Dale, Richard, 89
Dangerfield, Rebecca Holmes, 83
Darien, 16, 35, 44, 56, 58, 63, 72, 124, 127, 133, 134, 136, 138, 146-149, 164, 168-169, 188, 190, 195, 203, 204, 274
Dart,
  Abigal Brainard, 173
  Alfred, 175
  Ann Harris, 173-175
  Ann Maria, 175
  Cyrus, 173-176, 255, 258, 261, 267
  Edgar C. P., 175, 247, 248, 249
  Eliza Ann, 175, 267
  Eliza Moore, 175-176, 218, 245
  Ellen Moore, 175-176, 218, 249
  Erastus, 175
  Frank, 175, 220, 221
  Horace, 175-6, 221
  Jacob E., 135, 175, 220, 221, 233, 234
  John, 175
  Joseph, 173
  Sarah, 218
  Theodore, 175
  Urbanus, Jr., 135, 175, 220, 221
  Urbanus, Sr., 135, 175-6, 229, 232, 233, 245
  William R., 135, 175
Dartmouth, 160, 167
Daughters of American Revolution, 174, 181, 186
Davenport, William, 47
Davidson, Mr., 79
Davilla (de Avila), Francisco, 21, 24, 25, 26
Davis,
  Edward, 231
  Georgia V. Flinn, 252
  Robert, 72
  Washington W., 252
  William B., 208, 232
Davison, John, 266
Day,
  Charles, 278
  Henry, 224
Deane, H. L., 252
Debatable Land, The, 6, 280
de Boisfeuillet, 43
De Brahm, 43
Dechan, Brig. Gen., 179
de Chapeldelaine, 43

Declaration of Independence, 40, 178
Deen, Patrick, 243
Deep River, 192
DeKalb, Baron, 191, 192
Delamotte, 79
Delaware, 191, 194
  Kent County, 193
  Wilmington, 192
Delaware Regiment, 191, 192
Delegal,
  Col., 118
  Lieut., 58
Delegal's Fort, 58, 61
Delgado, Diego, 29
deMarlee, 43
Demere,
  Ann, 74
  Anne, 74
  Anne R., 274
  Edward Houston II, 70, 71, 281
  James Mathews, 264
  John, 269
  Joseph, 73, 269
  Lewis, 269
  Paul, 73, 269, 271, 274
  Raymond (Capt.), 58, 67, 69-75, 176, 282
  Raymond II, 72-3, 82, 176-182, 228, 231, 239, 242, 243, 255, 257, 258, 269, 281
  Raymond, 235, 237, 242, 243, 256-258, 261, 264, 269
  Thomas, 74
Demere Burying Ground, 73, 181
de Moussee, 43
Deniller, Peter, 269
Denson,
  Ellen Glover, 254
  John D., 248, 254
  Margaret Cummings, 248
Dent, 216
  Charles, 244
  George C., 198, 223
  George C., Mrs., 217
  James T., 198-9,
  Ophelia Troup, 198
Dept. of Archives,
  Delaware, 193
  Georgia, XII, 193, 234-241
De Renne Library, XII
Dervine, James, 240
Deserted Village, The, 207
Detroit, 135
Dewitt,
  Charles, 242, 265
  Charles, Sr., 265
Diary of R. Durfee, 93-116, 281
Diary of Raymond Demere, 178-181, 281
Dickinson, 11, 12, 13
Dilworth, 133
  John H., 230, 237
dissection, 267
Dix (Dicks), Tandy, 242, 244
Dixon,
  Christopher W., 220, 278
  Eugenia Moore, 253
  John, 243
  Martha, 251
  Nicholas, 211, 218-221, 253
  Nicholas, Mrs., 218
Dixville, 164
Doboy Sound, 41
Doctortown, 223
Dodge,
  Anna Deborah Gould, 83
  Anson Green Phelps, Jr., 83
  Catherine A., 271
  Charles S., 245
  Cornelia, 271
  Ella Ada Phelps, 82
  Lidia Clark, 245
  Theodore, 271
  William Earl, 83
Dodge-Meigs Co., 134
Donally,
  Catherine Summerlin, 245
  John, 245
Don Diego, 8
Don Francisco, 26, 27
Don Juan, 8, 9, 18
Dona Maria, 18
Douglas, Andrew, 242
Douzier,
  B., 271
  Elizabeth H., 271
Dover, Thomas, 262, 267
Downs,
  Mary Cooper, 247
  Robert R., 247
Drake, Sir Francis, 15, 21
Drayton, William, 266
Dreisler, Rev. Ulric, 74, 76
drug store, 210
du Bignon,
  Alice Symons, 47
  Ann Amelia Nicolau, 46, 47, 138
  Ann V. Grantland, 47
  Charles, 47, 233
  Christopher Poulain, 43, 46, 239, 242, 243, 269
  Clementine, 248
  Eliza, 47,
  Eugenia, 47, 250
  Felicite, 47
  Felicite Riffault, 47
  Frances Schlatter, 47
  Henri, 46, 138, 164
  Henry, 47, 246, 249
  Henry Charles, 268
  Henry Riffault, 47
  John, 233
  John Couper, 47
  John Eugene, 47
  Joseph, 46-48, 233, 248, 259, 269
  Joseph, Mrs. 218
  Josephine, 47, 252
  Katharine, 47, 251
  Leonidas, 252
  Louise, 47, 269
  Margaret Locieux, 46, 269
  Mary, 47, 218
  Mary Aust, 249
  Sarah, 47
  Sarah J. Higginbotham, 252
du Bignon Creek, 48
DuBose, Major, 214
Dudley,
  Edward, 237
  John, 260
Dukes, John, 262
Dumfries Shire, Scotland, 273
Dunbar, 75, 265
Dunbar, Capt., 54
Dungeness, 50, 51
dungeons, 16, 36
Dunn,
  Elizabeth C. Flinn, 251
  John, 222
  Mary, 276
  Patrick, 220
  Thos. W., 221, 251
Dunwody, Harry F., 230, 233
du Pont, 35, 199
Dupree,
  Anne, 267
  E. D., 220
  Dr., 175
  Gee, 246
  George, 164
  Louis F., 252
  Miriam T. Smith, 252
  Mrs. Dr., 218
Durfee, R., 93-116, 281
Duyer,
  Eliza Blount, 249
  P., 249

—E—

Early History of the Creek Indians and Their Neighbors, 6, 282
Ebenezer, 53, 54, 74, 76
Ebo, 75, 154, 155
Edwards,
  John, 234, 238, 241
  William, 258
Egmont, 161, 166
Eilands, William, 244
Elbert, Samuel, 168, 169, 172, 176, 183
Elbert County, 184
Elephas primigenius, 210
Elizabethtown, N. J., 270, 271
Elizafield, 30, 34, 36, 196, 199, 223
Elkton, 192
Ellis,
  Capt., 169
  Henry (Gov), 39, 162
  Thos., 267
  William, 130, 131
Ellis Street, 162, 167
Elmos, Leonard, 266
El Principe, 20
Elredge, Edward, 209
Emancipation Proclamation, 157
Emanuel,
  Nathan, 233
  Rachel, 247
England,
  Church of, 76, 80, 81
  Crewkherne, 277
English settlements, 30
English soldiers, 58, 59, 167
English Invasion, 31, 32
Episcopal Church, 81
Epitaphs,
  du Bignon Burying Ground 47, 48
  Demere Burying Ground, 73, 74
  Mackintosh--at St. Clair, 190
  Christ Church, Frederica, 271-277
  Oak Grove, 278-280
Equus Americanus, 210
Escamacu, 5
Espogache, 7, 18, 27, 29, 35
Espogue, 6, 7, 28, 41
Essex Co., N. J., 270, 271
Estrozi, Nicolas, 19, 20
Eubank,
  Richard, 238
  Stephen, 238, 239
Eucarpia, Bishop of, 249
Eutaw, 191

Evans,
  Clement A., 221
  Elizabeth C., 251
  John F., 251
  Sarah Ann Lucretia Palmer, 251
Evelyn, 198
Exangue, 8
Executive Council, 70, 124, 133, 181, 187, 196, 227-230
Experiment Station, First, 132
Exposition, International Cotton, 84, 132
Exuma, 119

—F—

F Street, 162, 164, 166, 167, 188
Fabian, John, 240, 256, 259
Fahm,
  Geo. E., 251
  Eliza, 253
  Mary A. Robinson, 251
  Rosabella, 252
Fair Altama, 198
Fairfield, 154
Falker, Eliza A., 248
Falquiche, 7, 28
famine, 22, 26
Fannin County, 219
Farnum Capt., 154
Fellows, David, 58
Fernandina, 265
Ferrell, Henry, 220, 222
fever, 113
Findley,
  Eliza G. L. Holder, 248
  Joseph H., 248
Finley, Absolem, 265
Finney,
  Josephine E. du Bignon, 47, 252
  Newton S., 47, 252
Finsbury Square, 80
First Avenue, 160, 162, 167, 184
Fisher's Gap, 223
Fisher's Hill, 223
Fitsimmons,
  Jane Wayne, 247
  Thomas, 247
flag of truce, 222
Flanders,
  Charles E., 222
  Charles M., 249
  Henrietta Harch, 249
Fleming, Robert, 252
Flinn,
  Caroline Arnow, 250
  Elizabeth C., 251
  Georgia, 194
  Georgia V., 252
  James M., 220, 222
  John, 194, 245
  J. S., Mrs., 218
  Samuel B., 250
  Sarah A. Purvis, 194, 245
Florida, 32, 53, 119, 168, 189, 217
Florida Rangers, 171
Flowers (Flower)
  Ann Head, 245
  Henry J., 245
  John, 58
Floyd, 154
  Juanita Helm, 186
  Rhoda Hart, 186
  William Benjamin, 186
  William Helm, 186
Foley, Rev. Mr., 41
Folk Songs, 157, 158
Folks, Dr., 217
Folkston, 174
Forbes, Donald, 75, 190
Foreign Missionaries, 271
Foreman,
  Adam E., 253
  Eliza Ann Stafford, 253
  Mahala, 249
  Thomas M., 229
Forrester,
  Alexander, 195
  Baillie, 195
  James, 72
  Mazie Baillie 195
Fort,
  James, 242
  John, 243
Fort Barrington, 168, 226
Fort Caroline, 15
Fort Frederica(see Frederica)
Fort Howe, 168-171
Fort Morris, 62, 168, 172, 188
Fort St. Andrews, 49
Fort St. Simons, 59, 61, 63, 70, 92
Fort Stedman, 222
Fort Tonyn, 170-172
Fort William, 49
Fosquiche, 7, 28
fossils, 210
Foundry, 80
Fourth Georgia Cavalry, 223
Fowler, Eliza, 267
Franciscans, 17, 22, 23, 24, 25, 26
Franklin, 93, 98, 99, 102, 105, 106, 109
  Ann S. Pritchard, 249
  Benjamin, 194, 206
  Benjamin C., 249-254
  Christopher, 245
  John, 245, 265
  John Jr., 246
  Lucy Brooker, 245
  Martha C., 248
  Martha C. Hazzard, 246
Franklin, Commissioner to, 183
Fraser (Frazer)
  Anne S., 274
  Clarence Brailsford, 273
  Frances Anne, 273, 274
  G. R., 219
  George R., 220
  James, 131, 153, 273
  John, 274
  Margaret Couper, 131, 153
  Simon, 266
  Sophia Julia, 274
  W., 269
  William, 274
Frederica, 39, 43, 45, 53-72, 75-83, 85, 90, 92, 96, 98, 105, 107, 109, 111, 112, 115, 116, 123, 131, 133, 135, 136, 138, 151-153, 155, 156, 163, 167-173, 176, 208, 225
Frederica Place, 167
Frederick, Prince of Wales, 53
Fredericksburg, 129, 155, 156, 221, 222, 277
Freedmen's Bureau, 147
French conspiracy, 19, 20, 21
French Intrusions and Indian Uprisings in Georgia and South Carolina, 282
Frewen,
  Elizabeth, 271
  James, 271
  Sarah, 271
Friedlander, G., 218, 219
Fries, Adelaide L., 281
Frigate Constitution, The, 281
Frissel, Mrs., 267
Frohock,
  Rebecca J., 250
  Robt., 220
Frost,
  John W., 246
  Margaret Ann Gginilliat, 246
Fuentes, Francisco, 32
Fuloplata, 7, 28
Fuser, Col., 172, 188

—G—

G Street, 167
Gailer, John, 242
Gaines, Daniel, 260
Galatea, 169
Gale,
  Janet R., 271
  Northington, 265
Gamble, Thomas, 281
Gardner,
  Emily, 218
  Rebecca, 218
  Thomas N., 220, 252
  Tom, Mrs., 218
Garey (Geary, Gary), Samuel, 238, 239, 255
Garone, Ile de, 41,
Garonne, Riviere, 41
Gascoigne Bluff, 84, 87, 95, 96, 130, 132-135, 138, 155
Gascoigne, Capt. James, 53, 133
Gates, Gen., 191, 192
Geiger,
  James, 246
  Martha Harris, 246
General Assembly, 57, 163-166, 182, 225, 227-234
General's Cut, 58
General's Island, 56
Gentleman's Magazine, 61
George II, King, 49, 53
George III, King, 53, 161
George Street, 161, 166
Georgia Gazette, 124, 187
Georgia Legislature, 188
Georgia's Official Register, 281
Georgia State College for Women, 186
Germantown, 191, 192
German Village, 69, 74, 75, 76, 98, 152, 189
Gettysburg, 222
Gibbs, William, 243
Gibson,
  Daniel, 244
  Dr., 77
  Stephen, 242, 243, 255, 262
Gibson's Creek, 209
Giekie, James H., 261, 269, 274
Giekie Pond, 75
Gignilliat,
  Gilbert, 232, 243
  Henry, 229, 267
  Henry G., 250
  James, 231, 267

  Jane Elizabeth, 248
  John, 243
  John May, 267
  L. M. Nichols (Miss) 250
  Mary Ann Manly, 250
  Norman P., 270
  William M., 250, 270
Gil, Capt., 19
Gilpatrick, Horace, 278
Gilpin, John, 73
Gironde,
  Ile de la, 38
  Riviere, 38
glebe lands, 83
Gloucester, 162, 166, 167, 188, 213
Glover, Ellen, 254
Glymer, George, 174
Glynn, John, 226
Glynn Academy (see Glynn County Academy)
Glynn County, 29, 30, 34, 74, 90, 117, 124, 129, 152, 165, 167, 171-173, 182, 185-187, 193-195, 203, 209, 223, 225-280,
Glynn County Academy, 124, 152, 163-166, 181, 190, 196
Glynn Guards, 223
Golden,
  James, 220
  Theresa Agnes, 254
Goldsmith, Oliver, 207
Golf Club, Sea Island, 125, 126
Goodbread,
  Caroline, 253
  Cornelia, 253
  Dennis L., 220, 251
  Elizabeth, 246
  Elizabeth R. Franklin, 252
  Horace, 220
  John N., 252
  Martha, 251
  Martha C. Franklin, 248
  Philip T., 248
  Rebecca A., 251
  Samuel, 253
  T. B., 220, 222
  T. J., 220
Thos., 221
Goode, John, 131, 231, 235, 238, 239, 255
  Lewelyen, 255
  Samuel, 255
Gordon,
  John B. (Gen.), 221
  Joseph, 256
Gordonia Altamaha (Franklinia), 206, 207
Gordonia lascianthus, 206
Gordonsville, Va., 275
Gorton,
  Hester Ann Beckham, 249
  Stephen J., 249
Gould,
  Deborah Abbott, 83, 250
  Horace Bunch, 83, 250, 271
  James, 90, 92, 269, 271, 276
  James F., 269, 271
Goupy, J. B., 260
Governor, 66, 183
Governor's Mansion, First, 65, 67, 68, 69
Gowen,
  Ann, 270
  Ann Abbott, 152
  A. G., 230
  Barney B., 270
  Elizabeth C. Evans, 251
  George H., 251
  James, 270
  William, 255, 270
Graham, John, 68, 72
Granger, John, 266
Grant,
  Andrew, 238, 239, 255
  Ann, 246
  Buford Rose, 277
  Elizabeth, 255, 266
  F. C., 249
  Harry, 266
  Hugh Fraser, 129, 198, 215, 223, 233, 246, 271, 277
  James, 75, 240, 242, 244
  Mary Fraser, 129, 277
  Peter, 72, 75
  Robert, 82, 266
  Sarah, 262
  Sarah Capps, 247
  Thomas James, 247
  William, 238, 240, 242, 243, 259, 261, 263
Grant Street, 162, 166
Grantham, John, 232, 242, 243
Grantley, 198
Graves, John W., 239, 255
Gray,
  James, Jr., 239
  James, Sr., 240
  John W., 269
Grayham, Doctor, 93
Green,
  Bethenia, 248
  Malachi, 195, 250
  Mary Jane Purvis, 195, 250
  Richard, 279
Green Creek, 265
Greene,
  Ann Clarke, 51
  Catherine, 50, 51
  Cornelia Lot, 50
  George Washington, 50
  Louisa Catherine, 50, 51
  Martha Washington, 50
  Nathanael, 50-1, 179, 191, 192
  Nathanael Ray, 50, 51
Greenfield, Richard, 220, 222
Greenleaf,
  Luther H., 252
  Luther, Mrs., 218
Griffin, Martin J., 281
Griffith, Joshua, 251
Grimes,
  Jabez, 252
  Julia M. Clark, 252
Grinage, Margaret, 73
Grove, The, 73, 122, 181
Grovensteins, 216
Guale, 5-9, 15, 17-22, 24, 26-33, 38, 45
Gualquini (Guadalquini, Obaldquini), 5, 6, 19, 21, 30, 31, 33, 45, 53
Guana, 30
Guest,
  M. L., 278
  Mary E., 278
  S. L. 278
Guilford, 191
Guillmett, Francis, 260
Gully Hole Creek, 57, 61, 62
Gunn, Genl., 236
Gurrin,
  Euphemia, 266
  Henry, 266
  Robert, 266
Gutun (Guton),
  Mary A. Burney, 247
  Mary Sanders, 247
  Rigdin, 247
  Thomas F., 247
Gwinnett,
  Ann, 40 ,41
  Button, 39, 40, 41, 281
  Elizabeth, 40, 41
Gwinnett, Signer of the Declaration of Independence, Button, 281

—H—

H Street, 167
Habersham,
  Frances Hazlehurst, 252
  James, 162
  John, 85, 86, 88, 187
  John Bolton, 252
  Richard, 270
Habersham Park, 164
Haddom, Conn., 173
Haddock, Robert, 109, 112, 115, 276
Halifax, 162, 166
Hall,
  Basil, 122
  Col.. 191, 192
  David, 243
  James H., 237
  Lyman, 40, 41, 231
  R. B., 233
  Willis, 250, 251, 253
  Willis, Mrs. 218
Hamburg, 53
Hamilton,
  Alexander, 136, 155
  James, 82, 120, 130, 133, 134, 199
  Janet Wilson, 199
  John, 169
Hamilton Plantation, 122, 125, 132-135
Hamilton and Jefferson, 280
Hammond, Abner, 242
Hampton, 75, 87, 122, 124, 135-151, 173
Hancock, Anthony, 72
Handley, George, 163, 182-3, 228, 231
  George Thomas, 183
  Sarah Howe, 183
Hanesbury,
  Charles, 248
  Mary O. Miller, 248
Hannah, 79
Hanover, 161, 166
Harch, Henrietta, 249
Hardy, Capt., 169
Harper,
  Joshua A., 253
  Leonard, 240
  Polly, 195
Harper's Ferry, 223
Harrington, 61, 72, 73, 155
Harrington Hall, 69, 71, 72, 73, 122
Harrington, Lord, 69, 70
Harris,
  Ann, 174, 271
  Ann E. Bunkley, 252
  Ann S., 249
  Benjamin F., 220
  Charles, 269
  Elias F., 279
  Elizabeth Goodbread, 246, 278
  Henry A., 267, 271
  Horace B., 246, 252, 278
  Isabella, 279
  Isabelle M. Clubb, 247
  J. L., Mrs., 213, 218
  James H., 222, 240

  John, 243, 244, 264, 281
  John A., 247
  John Benjamin, 271
  John L., 220, 233
  Lewellin, 174, 271
  Lewis, 238
  Lewis W., 247
  Margaret, 256
  Margaret F. Aust, 250
  Martha, 246
  Moses, 257
  S. L. W., 276
  Samuel, 242
  Thaddeus Mason, 281
  W., 279
  William 75, 101, 235, 237, 238, 240, 242, 244, 256
  William E., 250
  William Jr., 255
  William, Sr., 255
Harrison,
  Elizabeth, 270
  Francis, 245, 247
  Georgia Johns, 253
  James, 101, 234, 237, 239, 255, 256, 259, 262, 264, 265
  John, 99, 109, 110, 243, 255, 256
  John T., 253
  Mary, 99, 101, 102, 104, 107, 108, 110, 111, 270,
  Moses, 243
  Mr., 98, 99, 101, 102, 107 108, 109
  Mrs. (Elizabeth), 99, 101, 102, 104, 107, 108, 111
  Martha, 256
  Sarah, 99, 270
  Susan C., 245
  William, 270
Harrold, Wm., 280
Hart,
  Ann (see Nancy)
  Benjamin, 184-6, 240-242, 256
  Benjamin, Jr., 185-6, 242, 256, 259
  John, 185-6
  Mary, 185
  Nancy, 184-6, 256
  Patience Lane, 186
  Rhoda, 186
  Thomas, 185, 242, 243
Hartridge, Mrs. Agnes C., 67, 68, 69
Harvey, John, 72
Hatcher,
  Capt., 169
  James, 194
  Martha Eliza, 194, 223
Hatcher's Run, Va., 221
Hatter, 169
Hatteras, Cape, 93
Havelin, 75
Hawk, 53, 133
Hawkins,
  Benjamin, 174
  Isham M., 250
  Rebecca J. Frohock, 250
  Thomas, 58
Hawkins Island, 84, 133, 135
Hawkins, Thomas, 58, 72
Hayes, Jackson, 132
Hazlehurst, 117
  Frances, 252
  G. L. Nicolau, 245
  Katherine A. du Bignon, 251
  Robert, 47, 218, 219, 245, 251, 268, 270
  Robert, Mrs., 218

  Sarah, 253
  Sarah S., 246
Hazzard,
  John F., 245
  Margaret E., 252
  Martha, 245
  Martha C., 246
  Thomas, 151, 232
  William, 151, 232, 233
  York, 149, 151
Head, Ann, 245
Heitman, F. B., 281
Helveston,
  Henry, 256
  Jacob, 237, 239, 255
  James, 196, 238, 242, 243, 255
  Jeremiah, 240, 242
  John, 240, 242, 256, 263
  Sarah, 255
Henderson,
  George, 243
  Robert, 262
Hendricks (Henricks, Hendrix),
  Eliza, 248
  James, 174
  John, 240, 242, 243
  Sarah, 245
  Wm., 237
Hermitage, 160
Hermsdorf, Christian Adolph, von, 53, 54
Hernandez, Joseph, 220
Heron, Alexander, 160
Herren, James, 256
Herring, Mary, 270
Hesse, 74
Hessians, 180
Hester, William, 72
Heyward's Point, 208
Higginbotham,
  Alex, 246
  Mary Thomas, 246
  Samuel, 267
  Sarah J., 252
  Thos. J., 246
Higginson, Thomas, 125
Highsmith, Henry, 220
Hightower (Hightour), 101, 102, 103, 105, 106, 112
  Richard, 243
Hillary,
  Agnes, 187, 189, 255
  Christopher, 85, 86, 163, 183, 187-9, 194, 228, 231, 234, 237, 239, 255, 257, 260, 261
  Maria, 187, 189
Hillary Place, 167, 188
Hillsborough, 161, 164, 166
Hillsborough, N. C., 192
Hilton, 13
Hilton, Dodge Lumber Co., 135, 155
Hinafasque, 7, 28
Hinchinbrooke, 168, 169, 170, 176
Hinckley, 33
Historical Register of the Officers of the Continental Army, 281
History of Georgia,
  Jones, 281
  Stevens, 52, 282
History of the Delaware State Society of the Cincinnati, 280
History of the United States, (Ramsey), 191
Hocaesle, 7, 28
Hofwyl Plantation, 198, 199

Holcomb, Austin, 220
Holder, Eliza G. L., 248
Holdsworth, Stephen, 261
Holland, 199
  James, 242
  Jane Ann, 252
  Maria, 246
  Mary Henrietta, 250
  Thomas, 242
Hollis, Ira N., 281
Holmes, 216,
  Geo. J., 222
  Henry, 220, 222
  Isaac, 86
  John, 232, 243
  Oliver Wendell, 90
Holms,
  Francis Simmons, 253
  Sarah Hazlehurst, 253
Holtzendorf, 69, 72, 74, 75
Holy Club, 76
Home, Anson Dodge, 83
Hopeton Plantation, XII, 199-206, 275, 276
Hopeton, William, 199
Hopkins,
  Elisha B., 228, 231, 237, 262
  Francis, 114
  Jane Elizabeth Gignilliat, 248
  Thos. S., 248
Horcasitas, 62
Hornsby,
  Aggie, 266
  Eliza Hendrix, 248
  James, 248
  John, 243
Horton, William, 45, 46, 54, 58, 76
Hoskey, Joseph, 242
hospital, 127, 211, 213
Houghton,
  John, 238
  William, 244
House of Representatives, (Georgia), 124, 133, 152, 161, 181, 187, 193, 196, 227, 230-234.
House of Representatives, (U. S.), 128, 129
Houston (Huston), 72
  David A., 252
  Dr., 181
  George, 232, 246
  Gov., 171, 172
  James, Mrs. 218
  John, 163
  Margaret E, 252
  Patrick, Sir, 75
  Sarah S. Hazlehurst, 246
  William, 164, 240, 242, 259, 266
Howe, Gen., 168, 170, 171, 181
Huara, 8, 28
Hudnall, Ezekial, 242
Hugenot, 69
Huger,
  F. K., 158
  Frank, 181
  Pinckney, 198
Hull, 90
Hunt,
  May, 248
  Thomas, 58
Hunting Island, 225
Hurricane, 137, 148, 149
Hymns of the Marshes, 224, 282

—I—

Ibarra, Pedro de, 5, 8, 28, 29
Icafi (Incachee), 6, 7
Iles, George, 281
Indians, 5-36, 54, 56, 77, 78, 132, 171, 174, 195, 196, 204, 208
Indian boundary line, 225, 226
Indian-Spanish map, 6
Indigo, 120
Individuality, 225
Inferior Court Justice, 124, 133, 152, 181, 184, 186, 190, 193, 271
Ingerville,
  Mary Adaline, 247
Ingham, Benjamin, 53, 76, 77, 80
Ingram, Wm. A., 280
Inman, Joshua, 231
Innes, James, 73
Ireland, 204, 273, 276
Irene, 53
Irishmen, 210
Ironsides, Old, 83-90, 133
Irwin County, 268
Isle of Palms, 160

—J—

Jackson,
  Henry R., 129, 154
  James, 174, 231
  Joseph, 193
  Stonewall, 212, 221
  Thomas, 281
  William, 238
Jail (gaol), 124, 163
Jamison, Major, 178
Jay, John, 136
Jefferson, Thomas, 117
Jekyll Creek, 225
Jekyll Island, 5, 18, 29, 30, 37, 44-48, 70, 115, 120, 133, 138, 153, 169, 224, 225, 269
Jekyll Island, 282
Jekyll Island Club, 48
Jekyll Place, 167
Jekyll, Sir Joseph, 45
Jenkins (Jinkins),
  Charles Francis, 281
  George, 238, 242, 244
Jenks, Maria F., 247
Jernell, Justice, 256
Jerusalem Church, 76
Jesuits, 17
Jewtown, 155
Joe Browns, The, 219, 279
Johns, Georgia, 253
Johnson,
  Amanda S., 250
  George, 242, 244
  James, 72
  James Guyton, 35, 281
  John, 242, 243
Johnston,
  Amanda Fidget, 251
  Bradford A., 251
  Richard, 58
Jones,
  C. C., Jr., 281
  Dr., 99, 268
  Edward, 257
  Ezra, 222
  John, 170, 237
  James, 237, 242, 243
  Joseph, 269
  Margaret Ann, 253
  Noble, 63, 261
  Susan, 268
  Thomas, 277
Joppie,
  Eliza, 266
  Paul, 266
Jordan (Jourden),
  David, 244
  Joseph, 263
Journal (Demere), 178-181
Journal, The Second Georgia Regimental, 219
Journal of a Residence on a Georgian Plantation, 130, 142, 146, 153, 198, 281
Journal of the Rev. John Wesley, The, 78-80, 284
Joy (slave) 182, 269
Juanillo, 22, 26, 27
Junco, Rodrigo de, 20, 21
Jury Lists, 241-244
Justice of the Peace, 133, 161, 181, 184, 187, 196

—K—

Kaiser, Mrs. Michaelas, 167
Kaiser Park, 167
Kannan, Owen O., 73
Keaton, Kadish, 241
Kelsal, Roger, 119, 124
Kelvin Grove, 122, 151
Kemble, Fanny, 130, 134, 139-147, 153, 198, 281, 282
Kemble Street, 145
Kemp,
  David E., 267
  Ellen Ponsell, 248
  John, 243
  William, 248
Kemp's Swamp Field, 226
Kennedy,
  Britain, 255
  D., 260
  James, 244, 262, 263, 264
  Katherine, 255
Kennistoun, 222
Kenser, Wm., 279
Kentucky,
  Henderson, 186
  Morganfield, 186
  Union County, 186
Kern, Lieut., 214
Kerry, 210
Keys, Mr. and Mrs. C. M., 41
Kidd, Joseph, 266
King,
  Ann Matilda Page, 83, 124, 125, 127-130, 269, 276, 277
  Andrew L., 233
  C. B., 252
  Eugenia Grant, 129
  Florence Barclay, 129
  Georgia Page, 129
  Hannah Page (see Couper)
  Henry C., 250
  Henry Lord Page, 83, 129, 155, 156, 277
  Henrietta Nisbet, 129
  Jean Adams Parland, 250
  John M., 230
  John Floyd, 129
  Joseph Edward, 276
  Joshua, 267
  Julia R., 276
  Mallery Page, 83, 129,
  Reubin, 270
  Richard Cuyler, 129, 156
  Richard Cuyler, Mrs., 90, 129
  Roswell, 44, 147, 231, 235,
  Roswell, Jr., 147, 271
  R. N., 230
  Thomas Butler, 83, 90, 124, 125, 128-130, 155-156, 209, 210, 229, 269, 276, 277
  Thomas Butler, Jr, 83, 129, 277
  Virginia Lord, 129
  William Page, 129, 277
  W. W., 230
King's Cotton House, 92, 127
King's Independent Company, 58
King's Square, 166
kitchen middens, 14
Knight,
  Erastus, 222
  L. L., 62, 65
  Thomas, 243
  William, 244
Knox, Capt., 88

—L—

L Street, 164, 167
La Chalet, 43
Lamale, 8, 28
Lamar, Charles A. L., 48
Lamb,
  Ann E., 251
  Burrell B., 247
  Caroline, 248
  Eliza, 267
  Esther L., 250
  Hester, 267
  Frederick, 242, 244
  John, 267
  John P., 247
  Martha, 245
  Martha Middleton, 247
  Matilda N. Bunkley, 247
  Thomas W., 230, 233
Lambright, 216
  J. E., 175
  Joe, 176
  Julia Dart, 176
Lane,
  Amanda Eliza Jane Summerlin, 253,
  C. W., 208
  John H, 253
Lang,
  Rufus S., 230
  Theodosia Susan Scarlett, 248
  Thomas Telfair, 248
Lanier, Sidney, XII, 1, 224, 225
Lanier, Sidney, Mrs., 278
Lanier's Oak,
  frontispiece, 224
Lasserre, Jos. F., 220, 222
Laudonnierre, 8, 9, 11, 15
Laughinhouse, E. A., 220
Laurens,
  Col., 181
  Henry, 162
Law, Mr., 79
Lawrence, 75
  Athelstan D., 242, 255, 256, 261, 263
  Sarah, 244
  Sophia, 244
Lawton, A. R., 211, 221
Leach, Robert, 261, 265
Leading American Inventors, 281

Leake,
  Jean Martin, 44, 46, 133
  Richard, 44, 46, 84, 85, 88, 133, 231, 237
Lee, 169, 216
  H. S., 233
  John (Capt.), 215
  Mason, 239
  Richard Henry, 51, 191
  Robert Edward, 51, 221
  Sarah M., 268
  Teressa, 254
  Wm., 185, 242, 256, 258, 260
Lefils, Armand, 269
Legare, J. D., 201
Leidy, Joseph, 281
Leigh,
  Frances Butler, 141, 146-149, 153, 281
  J. W., Rev., 146, 153, 196, 197
  Lord, 146
Le Moyne, 8, 9, 10
Lenox, Mass., 145
Lessley, James, 240
Letters from the United States, Cuba and Canada, 282
Levally, John, 58
Levison, 155
Lewis,
  Eugene W., Mr. and Mrs., 135
  Jacob, 68, 69
Liberty County, 161, 168, 226, 227, 237, 239, 269
Life and Labor in the Old South, XII, 201, 202, 282
Life of Aaron Burr, 137, 282
Life of General Oglethorpe, 280
Life of the Rev. Charles Wesley, The, 281
Light House, 90, 91, 92, 125
Liles,
  Allifam Harriet Crum, 244
  Benjamin, 244, 261, 267
  Mary, 251
Limbert, Jno. Will, 182, 240
Lincoln, Major Gen., 179
Linder (Lynder),
  George, 242
  Jacob, 259
  Jacob, Snr., 242
  John Lewis, 242, 259
  Lewis, 242, 244, 259
Lines, John, 161
Linson, Wm. G., 247
Lithgrow (Lithgow),
  Robert, 242, 257
Little, Brown & Co., XII, 201, 202
Little Cumberland Island, 154
Little Clay Hole, 226
Little St. Simons, 148, 225
Little Satilla River, 225, 226, 265
Little Satilla Swamp, 226
Littlefield, Edward B., 50
live oak trees, 84, 85, 86, 88, 98
Lives of the Wesleys, 284
Livingston, Mr., 181
loblolly bay, 206
Locke, J. L., 209
Lockwinnoch, Scotland, 275
London, 54, 77, 80, 160, 206, 210
London Galley, 79
London Merchant, 53, 133
Long, Thos. T., 229
Long Island, 225
Longfellow, Henry W., 145
Loire, Ile de la, 51
Loire, Riviere, 51
Look Out, Cape, 94
Lopez, Fray Baltzar, 8, 27
Lord,
  Frances, 246
  Henry, 250
  Mary Henrietta Holland, 250
Louisiana, 129
Lowery, Woodbury, 35
Lowrie,
  Curtis D., 248
  Ellen, 246
  Margaret, 245
  Mary Ann, 248
  May Hunt, 248
  William, 265
Lumberlin, Martha, 250
Lumby, Thos., 220
Luna, Pedro de, 30
Lundy,
  Sarah A. Goodbread, 250
  W. R., 220
  William, 250
Lunn, Arnold, 281
Lutherans, 74, 76
Lyell, Sir Charles, 136, 201, 203
Lynch, A. J., 220, 222
Lynchburg, 223
Lyon, Jno., 240

—Mc—

McClellan,
  Charles, 268
  Chas. Rev., 245
  I. H., 268
McComb, Catherine, 252
McCook,
  R. J., 251
  S. A., 251
McCullough, Eliza, 246
McDermott, P. Felix, 220, 221
McDonald,
  Fanny, 249
  Jas., 246
  Jere, 276
McElreath, Walter, 282
McGowen, William, 254
McGregor, Charles, 272
  Sophia, 272
McIntosh,
  Alexander D., 250
  George, 75, 166, 181,
  Georgiana, 72
  John, 172, 187-189, 228, 234, 243, 255, 257, 260
  John, Jr., 257
  John Mohr, 124, 188, 190, 195
  Lachlan, 40, 41, 57, 124, 163, 189, 190, 257
  Mary A. Deryer, 250
  Mary B., 270
  Mary McKay, 124, 188
  Sarah Swinton, 187-189
  William, 43, 64, 124, 188
  William Hillary, 246, 270
  William Jackson, 187-189
McIntosh County, 168, 176, 229, 239
McIntyre, Dr. Wm., 213
McIver,
  L. Kate Stewart, 252
  W. Wilds, 252
  W. W., Mrs., 218
McKenzie,
  Alexander, 258
  Allen, 164, 242, 243, 258
  Ann, 258
McKinley, Sarah Spalding, 42
McKinney, Janie Acosta, 216
McKinnon,
  John, 68, 69
  Thos. B., 262
McLemore, J. C., 222
McLeod,
  Ann, 262, 267
  Anna C., 268
  Catherine, 267
  James, 185, 234, 235, 238, 240, 242, 243, 255, 257, 259, 261, 262
  John, 267
  John William, 268
McNicol, Betty Crawford, 265
McQueen,
  John, 231
  William, 231
McRae, Angus, 72

—M—

M Street, 167
Machen Place, 166
Mackay (McKay),
  Adam, 242, 243
  Andrew, 43
  Donald, 72
  Hugh, Jr., 56
  James, 75, 90
  John, 73
  Lieut., 63
  Mary Catherine, 43
  William, 266
Mackintosh,
  John Lachlan, 190
  Martha, 190
  Sarah, 190
  William, 57, 60, 153, 189, 190, 255, 256, 257
Macon, 90, 217
Macon, Jane, XII
Madison, President, 92
Magee, David, 271
Magnolia, 134
Magnolia Park, 167
Maine, 153
malaria fever, 198, 199
Malette,
  Eli, 250
  Ellen Andrews, 250
  G. A., Rev., 249, 250
Mamaroneck, 192
Mammies, Black, 156, 214, 215, 216, 217
Manassas, Va., 276, (see Battle of Manassas)
Mangham,
  James C., 229, 232, 244, 245, 247, 248, 267, 270
  William, 222
Manley, (Manly),
  Elizabeth, 253
  Frances, 253
  Henry, 58
  Mary Ann, 250
  Mary Samson, 249
  Peter, 249
Mann, B. F., 234
Manners, David, 257
Manning,
  Jacob, 267
  Joseph, 268
  Martha Ann Burney, 247
  Mary Ann, 248
  Shadrack, 247

Manoe,
  Ann Isabel Palmer, 246
  Frances A., 253
  James W., 246
  May Lizzie, 253
Manor, Henry, 240
Mansfield, 162, 166
Manson,
  Dennison, 257
  Duncan, 237
Maps,
  Coastal Georgia, 37
  Colonial Land Grants, 75
  Hopeton—Crop Map, XII, 202
  Indian-Spanish, 6
  Lands in Vicinity of Frederica, 68
  St. Simons Island, 52, 100
  Town and Commons of Frederica, 57
  Town of Frederica, 60
Marbury, Leonard, 231
March, George, 243, 265
Marengo, 46
Margaret's Landing, 48
Margaretta, Regina, 72
Margat,
  Joseph, 257
  Solomon, 257
Marion, Francis, 124
Marion, S. C., 267
Mariotte, 58
Marlin,
  John S., Mrs., 218
  Leonidas C., 220
Marques, Pedro Menedez, 8, 18, 19, 20, 21
Marriage Records, 244-254
Marsh Hymn, A., 225
Marsh Song, A, 225
Marshal House, 216
Marshall, 134
  John, 139
Marshes of Glynn, The, XII, 1, 224, 225
Marston,
  Andrew, 72
  Julia, 251
Marston's Hill, 269
Martin,
  Antonio, 19, 20
  Clement, 45, 75, 133
  Col., 179, 180
  John, 222
  Michael, 220, 222
  Richard, 267
Martinsburg, 223
Marye, Mrs. Thornton, 90
Marye's Heights, 222
Marye's Hill, 277
Massachusetts, 90, 276
  Granville, 276
Massey & Hillsman, 210
Massie,
  Anna Elizabeth, 270
  Peter, 261, 265, 270
  Sarah, 270
Massie Fund, 271
Mastodon, 210
Mathews, (Mathers),
  E., 266
  Edmund, 267, 270, 272
  Jacob, 39
  James, 242, 244, 255, 258
  Mary Ann, 272
  Rev., Dr., 83
Mattox, J. M., 230
  J. J., 230
Matuchin Church, 181
Maurice, Charlotte Marshall, 282
Mavis,
  Martha Lumberlin, 250
  Peter, 250
Maxey, Mrs. H. B., 215
Maxwell,
  Audley, 131
  Brig. Gen., 179
  James, 131, 275
  Rebecca (see Couper)
  Thomas, 168
May,
  Amanda S. Johnson, 250
  James, 245, 265
  John F., 246, 250
  Mary O'Neal, 245
  Mary F. O'Neal, 246
  Thomas, 259
Mayhew, 164
Mazo (Mozo),
  John, 240, 242, 244
  William, 238
Mease, 147
measles, 213, 279
Meek, Thos., 263, 264
Megatherium, 210
Melvin, Capt., 169
Memoir on the Extinct Sloth Tribe of North America, A, 281
Menendez, Pedro, 18
Menendez de Avilles, Pedro, 5, 15, 18, 38, 41, 280
Mercer University, 210
Meriwether, J., 234, 235, 236
Mershon, Martin L., 233
Methodist Episcopal Church, 76, 79, 80, 81
Meyers,
  Henry, 161
  Jane M., 161
  Mary Carr, 161
miasma, 198
mico, 8, 9, 18
mico mayor, 8, 18
Middleton, 216
  Martha, 247
  Susan, 246
Midnight, 54
Midway, 72, 131, 161
Military Road, 61-64, 67-69, 75
Militia, Glynn County, 152, 181, 187, 196, 234-236
Militia Districts, 227, 234
Milledgeville, 47, 186
Millen, Ga., 212, 215
Miller,
  Andrew Jackson, 270
  Charles, 220
  Charles F., 248
  David, 242, 243, 263
  Elvy Roberson, 248
  Francis E. R., 245, 270
  John, 235, 237, 239, 242-244 255, 257, 258, 261
  John B., 252
  John Burnett, 270
  Joshua, 57, 60, 235, 236, 242, 243
  Mary O., 248
  Phineas, 50
  Sarah, 245, 247, 270
  Sue, Mrs., 218
  Susan E. Spear, 252
  Thomas, 265
  Winifred, 253
Mills,
  John W., 247
  Samuel, 253
  William, 72
  Winifred Miller, 253
Minute Men, 186
Miranda, Gutierrez de, 20, 21
Missions, Spanish, 15-36, 38
Mississippi, 221
Mississippi River, 203, 207
Missoe, 49
Mitchell,
  Abner, 231, 255, 256
  Alexander, 270
  David Brady, 130
  Eliza Fahm, 253
  Geo. McK., 253
  Jane, 130
  John, 243
Mixon, David, 222
Moat, 57, 58, 60
Mobile, Ala., 189
Mocamo, 7, 30
Monk, 162, 167
Monmouth, 191
Monocacy, 223
Monroe, John, 72
Montague, Lady, 43
Montalet, 43
Monteano, 61, 62, 63
Montfort, John, 259
Monticello, 272
Moody (Moodie),
  Elizabeth, 246
  Elizabeth M. Holder, 248
  Robert, 248, 267
  Solomon, 242, 244, 260
Moore,
  Alethia J. Williams, 251
  Alfred McLeod, 268
  Ann, 268
  Catherine, 268
  Edwin, 268
  Edwin M., 247
  Eliza R., 175, 176, 218, 245
  Elizabeth, 101
  Ellen, 175, 176, 218, 249
  Eugenia, 253
  Francis, 56, 58, 282
  Henry Clay, 221, 278
  Jacob, 264, 267, 268
  Jacob W., 233, 248
  James, 75, 229, 232, 233, 237-239, 243, 255-264, 266-268, 272
  James B., 220, 221
  John, 244
  Joseph, 268
  Malcolm, 268
  Margaret, 266
  Mary, 257
  Mary A., 249
  Mary F. Scott, 248
  Mary R., 247, 248
  Mrs., 98
  Samuel, 272
  Samuel B., 251
  Sarah, 245
  Sarah H. Miller, 247
  Sophia, 267
  Thomas C., 249
  William, 243, 266, 267, 268
Moran, James, 276
Moravians, 53, 281
Moravians in Georgia, The, 281
Mordecai, S., 265
Morgan,
  A., 245
  Caroline S., 251
  Elizabeth Manly, 253
  George, 242
  James D., 251
  John, 243, 245, 260, 263, 267
  John J., 247
  John, Jr., 259
  John T., 84-89
  John Titus, 242
  Joseph, 244, 257
  Joseph, Jr., 258

  Joshua, 242, 260, 267
  Lucy Bills, 223, 247
  Martha, 257
  Mr., 223
  Rachel, 258
  Rebecca Alexander, 184
  Sarah Yoemans, 251
  Solo., 244
  Susan Jones, 245
  Thomas, 184
  Williams, 253
Morris, 148, 149
  James, Mrs., 218
Morristown, 191
Morro Castle, 189
Morse, Jedidiah, 282
mosquito, 198, 199
Mothers of Some Famous Georgians, 280
Moultrie, Gen., 170, 171
Mount Venture, 39
Mowbry, Capt., 169
Moye, Thomas, 244
Moylan,
  Edward B., 220
  Edward, Mrs., 218
Muchlenbury, Brig. Gen., 179
Mulberry Grove, 50
Mulberry Hall, 73
Munden (Monden)
  Aggie Hornsby, 266
  Betty Baillie, 266
  Clarissa, 266
  Daniel, 266
  Isaac, 243, 244, 266
  John, 239, 244, 260, 266
  John, Senr., 242
  Liddy Billin, 266
  Priscilla Russell, 266
  Stephen, 244
Munro, Donald, 72
Murray,
  Amelia M., 203, 282
  Nicholas N., 271
Muse, Thos., 255, 262
Musgrove,
  John, 39
  Mary, 39, 41, 43, 82, 281
Musgrove, Queen of the Creeks, Mary, 281
mussels, 210
Muster, 114, 234
Myers,
  Frances A., 252
  James, 268
  James M., 249
  John, 247
  Mahala Foreman, 249
  Mary, 258, 262
  Mary A. Potter, 250
  Rachel Emanuel, 247
  Sarah, 262
  Thomas, 244, 258
  William, 242, 243, 258
  William H., 250
Myrover, Henry, 237, 239

—N—

Nankin, 120
Napa, 7
Nash, Gen., 181
Natchez, Miss., 201
Naval base, first, 133
Navy, U. S., 83, 131, 133, 247, 276
Neilson, Nicholas, 130
Nelson,
  George, 243
  Lord, 176
New Brunswick, N. J., 179
Newcastle, 162, 166, 167, 213
New Hope, 124, 198
New Inverness, 188, 190
New Jersey, 178, 191, 270 271
Newport, 161
New Providence, 265
New Town, 164, 167
New York, 83, 93, 101, 106, 109, 173, 179, 266
Niblo, John, 220, 222
Nicholes,
  L. M., (Miss) 250
  M. W. (Miss), 250
Nicolau,
  Ann Amelia, 46, 47, 138,
  G. L., 245
Nightingale,
  John Clark, 50
  Martha Washington Greene, 50
  P. M., 209
Nisbit, John, 129
Nix,
  James, 243, 259
  William, 244
Nobles, Leonard, 244
Norfolk, 83
Norris, Rev. William, 82
North Anna, 222
North Carolina, 181, 184
North River, 30
Norwich Street, 167, 188
Nova Scotia, 119

—O—

Oak Avenue, 167
Oak, Gen. Oglethorpe's, 153
Oak Grove Cemetery, 213, 277-280
Oakman, William, 133
Oatland, 101
Obligation Pond, 61, 75, 155
O'Brien,
  John, 220, 222
  Mike, 222
O'Bryan, (O'Bryant), John, 239, 243, 259
O'cain, James L., 270
O'Cannon, Joseph, 240
Ocmulgee River, 115, 208
Oconee River, 115, 174, 208
O'Connor, John, 222
Ocotonico, 30
Oculegue, 28
Odum,
  Ann E. Lamb, 251
  Raiford, 251
Ogan, Jno., 240
Ogeechee River, 115
Oglesby, Mrs., 245
Oglethorpe, James Edward, 35, 38, 39, 44, 45, 49, 53, 54, 56, 58, 59, 61-71, 74, 77-79, 92, 96, 115, 123, 133, 153, 160, 161, 167, 281
Oglethorpe County, 266
Oglethorpe's Desk, 71
O'Keefe, D. C., 212
Olata, 7
Old England, 153
Old Post Road, 172, 206, 226, 227
Oliff, W. M., 230
Olive oil, 132, 200
Olive trees, 125
O'Neal,
  Joseph J., 248
  Mary, 245
  Mary F., 246
  William, 242, 243
O'Neill, J. J., 250, 251, 252
Orange Grove, 122, 152
Orange Park, 167
Orangeburg, S. C., 76
Order of St. Francis, 18
Orista, 5, 6, 8, 15, 20, 28, 29
Ormond, Duke of, 135
Osborne, Henry, 163, 231
Osmont,
  Lewis, 242, 256, 259, 260
  Susannah, 259
  Susannah Louise, 266
Ospo, 6, 18, 21, 22, 24, 44
Ossabaw, 26, 36-39, 72, 115
Otapalas, 5, 28
Otaxe, 5, 28
Ottassee Plantation, 124
Owen (Owens),
  Allen, 252
  Martha Spalding, 249
  Richard, 249
  William, 30
Ox Hill, 222
Oxford University, 76, 77
Oya, 28

—P—

Pacetti, John, 222
Page,
  Ann Matilda (see King)
  Hannah Timmons, 83, 124, 130, 277
  Mr., 217
  William, 64, 82, 83, 99, 104, 124, 130, 164, 242, 255, 261, 264, 269, 277
Paine, Cyrus, 175
Palatines, 74
Palmer,
  Amelia, 268
  Ann Isabel, 246
  Ann Timmons, 248
  Annis, 268
  Dempsey, 268
  Dempsey B., 248
  Elizabeth, 268
  Ellen, 246
  Ellena, 268
  Fannie, 268
  Harriet R., 252
  Harriot, 268
  James Nix, 268
  Julia Marston, 251
  Martin, 96, 235, 236, 238, 239, 242, 243, 258-261, 268
  Mary Frances, 253
  Mary Rosan, 268
  Nancy, 268
  Rodger, 268
  Sarah, 268
  Sarah Ann Lucretia, 251
  Susan C., 250
  William B. D., 251
Palmetto Park, 167
Palmetto Street, 167
Panara, 8, 28
Pareja, 21
Parland,
  Jean Adams, 250
  Mary Ann, 246
Paris, Jacob C., 244
Parish, 225
  Prince William (S. C.), 124
  St. Andrews, 176
  St. David, 225-227, 247,
  St. James, 72, 124, 225-227
  St. Johns, 40, 160
  St. Marys, 225, 226
  St. Patrick, 124, 225-227
  St. Thomas, 225, 226

Parish, Jacob, 242
Parker,
  C. D., Mrs., 128, 215
  Hubard, 244
  Joshua, 242, 243
Parks, 166, 167
Parliament, 59, 146, 176, 226
Parnell, Daniel, 58
Parramore,
  Rebecca Wiggins, 246
  Thomas, 242
  William C., 246
Parrish, Mrs. Maxfield, XII, 6, 64, 67, 68, 151
Parrot (Parrit),
  Celia, 259
  Thomas, 241, 244, 259
Parsons (Persons),
  Hillerea (Hillery), 239, 242, 243, 258-260
  James, 259
Parton, J., 137, 282
Party Battles of the Jackson Period, 280
Patten, Capt., 191, 193
Patterson, Nathaniel J., 230
Paulk,
  D. R., XII, 37, 57, 60, 75,
  J. B. D., 117
Payne,
  James, 242,
  John, 240, 258
  Mary, 258
  Mary A., 249
  Robert, 244, 256, 258, 259, 263
  William, 239, 242, 243, 256, 258, 259, 262, 263, 266
  William. Senr., 258
Peal, William, 237
Pease Creek, 35
Peck,
  Michael, 245
  Sidney Tyson, 245
Peeper Island, 53, 54
Pendarvis, Esther, 251
Pender, 157
Pendergast, Charles Clements, 254
Pendleton, Nathaniel, 231
Penfield, 210
Pennington,
  Betsy, 266
  Nathan, 266
Pennsylvania, 207, 222
Penton, Mary A., 249
Pepper,
  Caroline V., 267, 268
  James G., 267, 268
periagua, 54, 56
Perkins, John, 72, 75
Perry,
  Dalton, 263
  Doctor, 240, 243
  Doctren, 244
Perthshire, Scotland, 272
Peruvian bark, 113, 114
Peter and James, 54
Peters,
  Alex, 220, 251
  Alex, Mrs., 218
  Elizabeth Breed, 251
Petersburg, Va., 192, 222
Petition of Raymond Demere of Frederica, Georgia, to the King, 1755, 282
Pettigrew,
  Ann C., 246
  George W., 220, 221, 252
  Rosabella Fahm, 252
Petty, Lieut., 169
Philadelphia, 83, 85, 86, 120, 135, 140, 147, 178, 179, 181, 192, 206, 210
Philip II, 20
Philip V, 63
Phillips, Ulrich Bonnell, XII, 201, 202, 282
Pickens, Andrew, 174
Picken, Thomas L., 230
Pierce, George F., 250
Pighby, 58
Pike's Bluff, 75, 100, 122, 151, 168, 169
Pilcher,
  Edward, 242, 244
  John, 242
  Stephen, 240, 242, 244
Piles,
  Ebe, 238
  James, 232, 267
  James D., 220, 247
  John, 163, 231, 237, 239, 242, 255-259, 261
  Mary, 258
  Mary E. Burnett, 247
  Robert S., 229, 248
  Samuel, 228, 229, 232, 268
  Sarah E., 252
  Sophia Lawrence, 244
  William, 244
Piles tract, 164
Pilot, 146
Pinckney, Charles Cotesworth, 169, 170
Pines, The, 223
Pinus palustris, 204
pirates, 33
Plant,
  Charlotte, 278
  I. C., 278
Plantation and Frontier Documents: 1649-1863, 282
Plantations, 33, 72, 116-153
Planter's Bank, 269
Plug Point, 160, 162
Pochitla Creek, 217
Point Coupe, 207
Polson (Poulson), John, 72, 161, 183
Pomeroy, John, 243
Ponder, James, 259
Ponsell,
  Ellen, 248
  Elizabeth Warren, 247
  Francis, 247
Poor Schools, 165, 166
Pope, Lieut.-Col., 192
Population (Glynn Co.), 241
Port Royal, 15, 33, 38, 63
Porter, Sarah, 270
Portsmouth, N. H., 83
Posache, 5
Postell,
  Ann Cater, 151, 250, 274
  C. G., Dr., 250
  Frank, 274
  James P., 151, 233, 250, 274
  M. W., Nicholes (Miss), 250
Potoque, 27
Potter,
  Dr., 77
  Mary A., 250
Poulson, Judith Carr, 161
  Hugh, 183
Powell,
  Allen B., 269
  James, 240, 241, 244, 260, 263
  John, 242
  Martha, 267
Powers, Robert, 260
Pratt, F. & A., 209
President, 83
Preston, W., 250
Prevatt, James D., 268
Prevost, Gen., 168
Price,
  John, 73, 195
  Thos. W., 266
prickly pears, 61
Prim, Mrs. J. M., 41
Prince Street, 166, 167
Princeton, 178, 191
Pritchard,
  Ann, 245, 268
  Ann S., 249
  Ann S. Harris, 249
  James, 249
  James H., 268
  John B., 268
  Margaret, 246
  Richard, 163, 235, 239, 242, 243, 245
  Robert, 268
  Sarah, 268
  Sarah Jane, 253
Proudfoot, W. H., 270
Provincial Congress, 40, 176, 225
Provincial Council, 160, 161, 225
Prunious, Joseph, 72
Prussia, 74
Puala, 8, 28
Public Schools of Glynn County, Georgia, 118th Annual Report of the, 282
Punhuri, 8, 28
Purvis,
  Eliza, 194
  George, 163, 185, 191-5, 231, 239, 242, 243, 258
  Polly, 194
  Martha Eliza, 194
  Martha Goodwin Bills, 194, 223
  Mary Jane, 195, 250
  Sarah A., 194, 245
  Sarah Elizabeth, 195
  William G., 194-5
Purvis School, 194
Puturiba, 7, 8

—Q—

Q Street, 167
quarantine officer, 174
Quarterman,
  A. S., 220
  Ann Grant, 246
  William G., 246
Quebec, 65, 162
Queen's Square, 166
Quibble town, 179
Quicker's Gate, 223
Quiros, Capt., 19, 20, 21

—R—

R Street, 167
Ragles, Mr., 74
Rainbow Hammock, 130, 225
Ratcliffe (Ratcliff)
  Benjamin, 268
  Ellen Louise, 246
  James, 242, 243, 258, 259, 262, 264, 265, 268
  James M. H., 248
  Lewis, 243, 257
  Mary, 268
  Mary Ann Lowrie, 248
  Patsey, 268
  Richard, 242, 243, 259, 268
  Richard R. M., 246

  William, 268
Rauers, 41
Ray,
  Lt-Col., 169
  Mary Ann Parland, 246
  William M. (Major), 246
Read's Bluff, 170-172, 226
Rebecca, 168, 169
Rebellions (see Uprisings)
Records of a Girlhood, 140, 282
Records of Later Life, 140, 282
Records, Plantations, 127, 128
Reddick,
  Sarah Ann Aust, 251
  Willis, 251
Reed, Mr., 79
Reese, Millard, 230, 233
Reid's Bluff, (see Read's Bluff)
Reppards, 216
Retreat Plantation, 92, 122-130
Revolutionary War, 62, 67, 82, 117, 118, 119, 124, 135, 163, 167-195
Reynolds Street, 162, 164, 167
Rhode Island, 51
Ribaut, 9, 15
rice, 178, 196-206
Rice, Capt., 178
Rice Fields, 196-206
Richards,
  John C., 245
  Melinda Tyson, 245
Richardson,
  Helen Mary, 276
  Jane, 276
  Orville, 276
Richmond, Va., 162, 212
Richmond Academy, 165
Richmond County, 183
Rickerson, James, 222
Ridge, The, 35
Riffault, Marie Felicite, 47
Riley, Felix, 222
Ringgold,
  Henry, 244
  Sarah Lawrence, 244
Rivers, John, 31
Roanoke College, 151
Robelledo, Gov., 30
Roberson, Frederick, 244
Roberts,
  Daniel, 178
  John, 242, 244
  Lewis, 242, 244
  Major, 169
  Mary, 259
  Thomas, 259
Robinson,
  John, 58
  John B., 220
  Mary A., 251
Roche, Mr., 181
Roddenberry, Richard, 243
Rodriquez, 41
  Blas, 21-23, 26
Rogel, Juan, 13, 17
Rojas, Hernando Manrique de, 38
Roman, Major, 169
Roosevelt, Theodore, 40
Rose, D. P., 230
Rose (slave), 182, 269
Rose Garden, 125
Ross,
  Harriet, 277
  Hugh, 277
  Mary, 6, 35, 280, 282
Rosseter, Appleton, 260
Roswell, 44, 147
Royal British Marine Artillery, 274
Royal Council, 178
Royal Navy, 274
Rozar, John, 244
Rucker, 280
Rudolph, John, 221
Rudulph, Julian, 222
Ruff, William, 160
Ruiz, Pedro, 17, 28, 29
Rumph,
  David, 265
  John D., 248
  John R., 251
  Joseph, 265
  Mary Ann Manning, 248
  Mary Liles, 251
Russell,
  Eilza, 265
  James Hunter, 265
  John, 265
  John S., 230
  Mary, 265
  Mary Emelia Ann, 265
  Priscilla, 266
  Richard Henry, 265
  William Edward, 265

—S—

—St.—

St. Andrews bar, 154
St. Andrews Cemetery, 44, 124, 133
St. Andrews Sound, 5, 45
St. Augustine, 11, 24, 26, 30, 45, 64, 70, 171, 172, 189
St. Catherines Island, 15, 30, 36-41, 115
St. Catherines Sound, 5
St. Clair Plantation, 122, 152, 153, 190, 275
St. Cruce, 11
St. Illa (see Satilla)
St. John, 176
St. John (steamer), 205, 206
St. Johns River, (San Juan) 7, 8, 15, 189, 206
St. Marys, 12, 13, 35, 45, 49, 109, 138, 161, 170-172, 174, 225, 226
St. Phillip, 13
St. Simons Island, 5, 7, 30, 34, 35, 37, 51-160, 182, 189, 190, 195, 198, 199, 224, 225, 227, 266, 267, 269, 271-278
St. Simons Place, 167
St. Simons Sound, 5, 51

—San—

San Augustin, 8, 11, 15, 17, 19-22, 27, 29, 30, 31, 33, 41
San Buenaventura de Guadalquini, 29, 30, 45
San Diego, Calif., 129
San Diego Tolomato, 30
San Felipe, 15, 17, 18
San Felipe de Atuluteca, 8
San Francisco, 128
San Josef de Zapala, 29, 30, 35, 41
San Juan, 12, 19, 33
San Marcos, 18
San Pedro, 6, 8, 19, 21, 22, 25, 27-29, 49
San Pedro de Atuluteca, 8
San Pedro Mocamo, 7, 8, 29
San Pedro y San Pablo de Puturiba, 7, 30
San Salvador, 265
San Simon, (see Asao and St. Simons), 5, 6, 18, 20, 21, 28, 29, 30, 33, 53

—Santa—

Santa Catalina, 5, 6, 18, 19, 21, 22, 28, 30-32, 38
Santa Catalina de Afuica, 17
Santa Catarina de Guale, 29, 30
Santa Elena, 8, 13, 17-21, 30, 31, 41
Santa Maria, 6, 33, 35
Santa Maria del Sena, 7

Santo Domingo, 7, 43
Santo Domingo de Asao, 30
Santo Domingo de Talaxe, 29, 30, 34, 36, 196, 199
Sage, Comfort, 173
Saint-Malo, France, 43, 46
Salchiches, 27
Sallins (Sallens),
  D. J., 220
  Ellen Morgan, 223
  Jenkins, 222
  Susan Middleton, 246
  William A., 246
  Wm. J., 220
Salzburgers, 53, 54, 74, 76, 282
Salzburgers and Their Descendants, The, 282
Sampson, John Bull, 149
Samson,
  Loyd, 248, 249
  Mary A. Payne, 249
  Priscilla Club, 248
Sanders, John, 243, 262, 263
sandflies, 78
Santee, 41
Santiago, 30
Santiago de Ocone, 30
Sapelo (Zapala, Capala, and Sapala), 6, 7, 13, 28, 29, 32, 35-37, 39, 41, 42-44, 46, 72, 82, 115-117, 121, 133
Sapelo River, 41
Sapelo Sound, 5
sassafras, 28, 49
Satilla, 7, 115, 166, 172
Satilla Place, 167
Saturiwa, 7
Savannah, 39, 40, 45, 48, 50, 53, 54, 56, 58, 59, 63, 76-80, 82, 85, 86, 93, 95, 97, 109, 112, 115, 118, 129, 147, 152, 154, 157, 161, 167, 168, 176-178, 189, 204, 211, 215, 216, 222, 225, 227, 254, 265, 269, 271
Savannah Duels and Duelists, 281
Savannah Morning News, 212
Sawmill, 134, 135
Sawyer,
  Caroline S. Morgan, 251
  Gorham, 223, 251
Sayle, Gov., 31
Scarborough, 176
  David, 243
Scarlett,
  Andrew B., 271
  David C., 249
  Fanny McDonald, 249
  Francis, 261
  Francis D., 249, 271

  Francis M., 229, 232, 233, 270, 271
  Frances Muir, 268
  Theodosia Susan, 248
Schlatter,
  Charles L. (Col.,), 47
  Charles L., Jr., 220
  Charles L., Mrs., 218
  Frances, 47
Schuylkill, 85
Scotch Highlanders, 63, 188
Scotland, 134, 204, 265, 272-275
Scott (Scot),
  Amanda Eliza Fitzallen, 245, 269
  Brig. Gen., 179
  Capt., 181
  James, 270
  Mary, 269
  Mary F., 248
  Robert, 242
  William, 257, 265, 266
Scranton,
  Alexander, 247, 248, 249
  Alexander, Mrs., 213, 218
  Eliza, 213
  Mary R. Moore, 247, 248
Screven, James O., 248, 250
Screven County, 240
Scribner's Sons, Charles, XII, 1
Sea Island, 225
Sea Island Beach, 158-160
Sea Island Co., 130, 181
Seagrove,
  James, 163, 174
  Morris, 149, 150
Second Georgia Regiment, 211, 219, 220, 279, 280
Secretary of State, 57, 60, 193
Sedeno, Antonio, 17
Sedgwicks, 140, 142
Seed that was Sown in the Colony of Georgia, The, 284
Seine, Ile de la, 49
Seine, Riviere, 49
Semmes, Paul J., 211, 219 220
Senate (Georgia), 128, 152, 228-230
Senate (U. S.), 135
Senatus Academicus, 165
Settlers (Frederica), 58
Sewing Association, The, 213, 218, 219
Seymour, William, 192
Shadman,
  Emma Postell, 93
  W. R., 132
Shaker Colony, 200
Sharke, Thomas, 260
Sharpsburg, 222
Shaves, ———, 195
Shaw, James, 51
Shea, John Gilmary, 35
Shearwood, James, 85, 107, 112, 242, 243
Sheffield, Eng., 200
Sheffield, Sherrod, 268
Shelbourne, Earl of, 167
Shepardstown, Va., 221, 222
Shoals, Frying Pan, 94
Short,
  Howell, 266
  Lubin, 266
  Nathan, 266
  William, 266
Shotz, Mr., 74
Siam, 120
Siddons, Sarah, 139
silk, 74
Simms, James, 174
Simpson, John, 72
Sinclair, 72, 75
Skidaway, 115
Skipwith, Peyton, 50
Slavery, 48, 70, 127, 128, 131, 136, 140-142, 147-158, 182, 199, 200, 203, 209, 210, 241, 269
Sloan,
  Andrew 222
  Samuel, 258
Small, Neptune, 155
Smith,
  Caroline Goodbread, 253
  Daniel, 220
  Elisha, 268
  Frances A. Meyers, 252
  Henry C., 222, 252
  Ira E., 233
  James, 239, 268
  John, 242
  John J., 220-222
  Mathew, 268
  Miriam T., 252
  Neomy, 268
  Patrick, 220, 222
  William, 253, 268
  Winnie, 218
Smith's Island, 211
Snead,
  John G., 93-4, 96, 98, 101, 102, 104-107, 109-112, 244, 261
  John G., Mrs., 98, 110, 112, 113
  Martha, 261
  Susan, 112, 113
  Tilman, 111
  William, 261
Snicker's Gap, 223
Society for Propagating the Gospel in Foreign Parts, 59, 77
Soldiers' Wayside Home, 212, 215
Solofino, 26
Some Early Epitaphs in Georgia, 280
Some Early Tax Digests of Georgia, 280
Somme, Ile de la, 44
Somme, Riviere, 45
songs, 157, 158
Sotequa, 5, 28
South Carolina, 53, 64, 76, 86, 87, 124, 135-137, 169, 170, 173, 265
Southern Agriculturist, The, 201
Southern Frontier, The, 281
Spalding,
  Caroline N. Baylis, 252
  Edmond, 252
  James, 43, 69, 75, 88, 119, 123, 124, 231, 237, 260
  Margery McIntosh, 43, 44, 124, 260
  Martha, 249
  Randolph, 229
  Sarah Leake, 42, 44, 133
  Thomas, 42, 44, 64, 65, 67, 82, 117-123, 133, 173, 228, 241, 269
Spanish Days in Glynn County, 282
Spanish Invasion, 62, 70, 133, 160
Spanish settlements, 15-36, 38, 45, 49, 53, 153
Spears, 216
  Carrie, 212, 215, 216
  John J., 215, 220, 221
  Mary, 212, 215, 216
  Mary Lavinia, 212-215, 218
Spier,
  James, 220
  James, Mrs., 218
Spinning Jenny, 118, 119
spirituals, 157, 158
Spottsylvania, 221, 222
Squares, 166, 167
Stallings,
  Benjamin, 175
  Sarah Dart, 175
Stark, James J., 232
Statham, Robt., 235
Statistics of the State of Georgia, 282
Steamboat (see Clementine)
Steamboat Explosion, 134
Stephens, William, 163
Sterling, 164
Steven, William, 234, 237
Stevens,
  Brig. Gen., 179
  Charles, Mrs, 70
  Daniel, 86
  Genoraven Andrew, 249
  Jas. B., 247
  John, 67, 153
  Miss, 104
  Robert, 249
  Simeon L., 245
  William, 228
  William Bacon, 52, 282
Stafford,
  Caroline E., 252
  Eliza Ann, 253
  Elizabeth A. Burney, 248
  James, 248, 260
  James R., 253
  Joseph, 244
  Joshua, 242
  Margaret, 260
  Mary A., 253
Stewart,
  Arch, 244
  Daniel H., 232
  Daniel M., 229
  L. Kate, 252
  W. F., 47
Stiles, Richard M., 265
Stillwant, Wm., 263
Stillwell, Capt., 173
Stirling, Lord, 178-181
Stockton, William B., 229
Stockwell,
  Geo. W., 253
  Martha E. Bunkley, 253
Stone,
  Elizabeth, 260
  H. D., 243, 257
  Henry D., 260
  Thomas, 242, 243
  Thomas E., 260
Stoneleigh Abbey, 146
Stonewall (Jackson), 212
Story, Joseph, 139, 140
Strachan, F. D. M., 101, 132, 153
Strain,
  James, 255
  James S., 243
Strausburg, 222
Strickland, John, 222
Stroebel, Rev. P. A., 74, 282
Stuart, Dr. Allan, 72
Stuart's Town, 33
Sufalete, 22
sugar, 200
sugar cane, 200, 201
Sugar houses, 35
Sullivan (Sullivant),
  Daniel, 242, 243, 258-260

  Gen., 178
  William, 242, 244
Summerall, Elhannon, 220
Summerford (Somerford), Richard, 234, 238
Summerlin (Summerlan),
  Amanda Eliza Jane, 253
  Catherine, 245
  Dennis, 246
  Henry, 243
  Margaret Pritchard, 246
  Maria Holland, 246
  Sarah Hendricks, 245
  William, 245, 246
Sunbury, 62, 161, 168, 171, 172, 188, 227
Sunrise, 224, 225
Sutherland, Lieut., 58, 63
Sutton,
  Abraham, 236
  Amos, 243
  Benjamin, 243
  David, 243
  John, 243
Svendsen, C. O., Jr., 14
Swain, Wm., 235, 239, 244
Swanton, John R., 6, 35, 282
Swartwout, Samuel, 137
Switzerland, 76, 198
Sycamore Street, 167
Sykes,
  Jacob F., 220, 222
  John, 222
Symond, 53, 133
Symons,
  Alice, 47
  Emily Blois, 47
  Eliza Rebecca Dart, 175
  John Francis, 47
  Wilfred F., 175, 230, 233

—T—

tabby, 33, 35, 56, 92, 96, 125, 134, 151, 153, 160
Tacatacuru, 6, 7, 8, 14, 15, 18, 29, 49
Talapa (Talapo), 7, 28, 29
Talaxe, 6, 7, 8, 18, 22, 28, 29, 35, 51, 53, 196, 204
Talbot Island, 33
Tama, 5, 27, 208
Tamufa, 27
Tanner, Mr., 54
Tatnall, Governor, 119
Tax Digest, Glynn County,
  1790—237, 238
  1794—184, 193, 239-241
Taylor,
  Charles W., Mrs., 69
  John, 244
  Julia R., 251
  Margaret A., 253
  Margaret Lowrie, 245
  Silas, 245
Tebeauville, 214, 215, 223
Ten Years on a Georgia Plantation Since the War, 146, 153, 196, 197, 281
Terremore, Thomas, 244
Terril, Justis, 263
Terry,
  David, 240, 242, 260
  James, 244, 259
  John, 72
  Stephen, 242, 244, 260
Texas, 47
Thicket, The, 16, 36
Thomas,
  Bethenia Green, 248
  Eliza, 270
  Geo. H., 220
  Hamilton, 220, 248, 253,
  J. H., 222
  John, 243, 257, 259, 262, 263, 264, 265
  John, Capt., 53, 54
  Johnathan, 244, 257
  Mary, 246
  May Blackburn, 253
Thompson (Thomson)
  Alexr., 266
  Claud, 242
  J. J., 265
  James, 230
  John, 244
Thornton, Elam, 260
Tillot, George, 242, 244
Timmons,
  Ann, 248
  Eliza H., 246
  Mary Adaline Ingerville, 247
  May Lizzie Manoe, 253
  Stephen M., 247, 271
  Zachariah, 244, 253, 261, 271
Timucua, 5-8, 18, 21, 30, 49
Tison (Tyson),
  Aaron, 268
  Job, 232, 243, 268
  John, 268
  John M., 229, 249, 250, 252, 253
  John Mason, 230
  Melinda, 245, 268
  R. M., 230
  Sidney, Mrs., 245
  Sidnah, 268
  Sidnah, Mrs., 268
  Susan, 268
  Theresa, 268
  William, 268
tobacco, 160
Tocoaya, 8, 28
Todd, Aaron, 278
Tolme, Mr., 56
Tolomato, 5, 6, 18, 21, 22, 27, 30, 35
Tombigbee River, 186
Tomochichi, 49
Tompkins,
  Donald, 195, 196
  Elizabeth, 195
  John (Capt.), 195, 196, 228, 231
  John, 195, 196
Tompkins Fort, 195
Tondee's Long Room, 176
Toonahowi, 49, 63
Tories, 162, 168, 171, 172, 184
Torras, F. J., 100
Touchstone,
  Annie, 265
  Catherine, 265
  Christopher, 237, 240, 242, 243
  Daniel, 242, 243, 265
  Lewthany, 265
  Rebecca, 265
  Richard, 238, 240
Town Commons, Brunswick, 163-165, 184, 185, 194
Townsend, 117
  Sinclair C., 230
Travels in North America, 118, 123, 206, 207, 280
Treanor, Kate McKinley, 42
Treatise on the Constitution of Georgia, A, 282
Treaty of Paris, 64, 225
Trenton, 181, 191
Trimble, Carrie Morgan, 223
Tripoli, 90
Troup, 216
  Brailsford, 198
  Camilla Brailsford, 198
  D. H. B., Dr., 249
  F. C. Grant, 249
  George M., 198
  James McGilvary, Dr., 198
  Mr., 149
  Ophelia, 198
  Robert, 198
Trustees, 77, 79, 160, 161
Truxtun, Thomas, 89
Tucker,
  Andrew, 240
  Isaac, 242
  Thomas, 240, 242
Tucker's Corner, 226
Tufulo, 7, 28
Tulafina, 7, 27
Tulapoeka, 174
Tupiqui, 7, 18, 21-23, 28, 33, 35
Tuque, 7
Turkey, 118
Turkey Ridge, Va., 221, 222, 223
Turnbull, Nichol, 119
Turner,
  Ammy, 267
  Benjamin, 266
  Dr., 203
  Elizabeth, 266
  Henry, 50, 267
  Jane, 267
  John W., 266
  Johnathan, 267
  Joseph, 82, 90, 243, 261, 263, 264
  Kitsey, 266
  Marina, 267
  Mathew, 266
  Patience, 266
  Penny, 267
  William, 232, 267
Turtle River, 195, 196, 227, 266
Turtle River Swamp, 227
Twenty-second Georgia Battalion, 279, 280
Twenty-Sixth Georgia Volunteers, 211, 221
Twitty Park, 154
Tybee, 53, 54, 94, 109, 116, 176

—U—

Uchilape, 5
Uculegue, 5, 28
Ufalague, 22, 27, 29
Ufusinique, 5, 27
Ulmor,
  Caroline Wilson, 249
  Peter, 249
Ulsch,
  Georgia, 194
  Philip, 194
Unallapa, 5, 28
Union Army, 154
Union Street, 162
United Daughters of the Confederacy, 279
United Societies, 80, 81
United States, 83, 90, 195, 196
University of North Carolina, 201
University of Georgia, 165
Upchurch, John J., 230
Uprisings, Indian, 18, 21-27, 30
Urbana, 164
Urbana Park, 167

- Urquhart, W., 235
- Useda, Juan de, 30
- Utayne, 8, 28
- Utichini, 8
- Utine, 7, 28

—V—

- Valdosta, 223
- Valentine, J., 245
- Valley, George, 236, 239
- Valley Forge, 192
- Van Daly,
  - John, 253
  - Mary Frances Palmer, 253
- Van Doren, Mark, 283
- Vaughn,
  - John, 240
  - Joseph, 192, 193
- Velascola, Francisco de, 21, 24
- Vendue Master, 152
- Vickery, Jesse W., 230
- Victoria, Queen, 203
- Village (see German Village)
- Vinson,
  - Benjamin, 244
  - Elijah, 244
- Virginia, 51, 117, 118, 151, 156, 160, 211-213, 215, 219, 221, 222, 279
- Voyage to Georgia Begun in the Year 1735, A, 56, 58, 282

—W—

- Waite, James T., 250
- Walburg, 41
- Walker,
  - Elisha, 240
  - Isham, 244
  - Joel, 240
  - Mr., 79
  - Richard, 243
  - Tandy, 240
  - William, 240
- Wall, Robert, 262
- Wallace,
  - Charles, 263, 265
  - Chaleton John, 265
  - Charmal, 244
  - James, 244, 263, 265
  - Mary, 265
- Wallace Creek, 225
- Walters (Watters, Waters), Thos, 239, 241, 243, 259, 265
- Walton, George, 40, 41
- Wanderer, 48, 153, 154
- War Between the States, 48, 83, 125, 134, 145-147, 149, 153-156, 200, 210-223
- War of 1812, 189
- War of Jenkins' Ear, 31
- Ward,
  - Albritain, 242, 243
  - R., 256
  - Richard, 244
- Wardrobe, Lieut. Col., 272
- Ware County, 215, 219, 223
- Waresboro, 223
- Warren, Elizabeth, 247
- Warsaw, 115
- Washington, 169
- Washington County, 240, 267
- Washington, D. C., 221, 222
- Washington, George, 136, 173, 178, 179, 181, 189, 191
- Watkins, Ingram, Mrs., 177
- Watson,
  - James, 244
  - William, 259, 260
- Watt, Robert, 262
- Waycross, 174, 215
- Wayne,
  - Anthony, 179
  - Jane, 247
- Wayne County, 172, 211, 214, 226, 268, 275
- Waynesville, 211-212, 214, 215, 279
- Weathey, Thomas, 261
- Weeden, Brig. Gen., 179
- Weeks, George, 220
- Weldon, N. C., 212
- Welsch, John, 73
- Wesley, Charles, 53, 58, 76-82, 281
- Wesley. John, 53, 76-82, 281, 284
- West Indies, 117, 119
- West Point, 75, 122, 151, 152
- West Point, N. Y., 274
- Westbrook, 33
- Westo (Indians), 31
- Whigs, 168
- Whitby,
  - John, 250
  - Martinar J. Andrew, 250
- White,
  - Col., 169
  - George, 284
  - James, 267
  - William H., 246
- Whitefield, George, 76, 82
- Whitehead, John, 284
- Whitfield County, 219
- Whitney, Eli, 50, 117
- Whittmore, Eunice, 267
- Wiggins, Rebecca, 246
- Wilder, J J., 129
- Wilkins,
  - Henry F., 245
  - Susan C. Harrison, 245
- Wilkinson, Mrs., Dr., 218
- Williams, 216
  - Alethia J., 251
  - Benjamin, 220, 221
  - Clarence C., 220, 222
  - Farr. 235, 236, 238, 261
  - G. W. M., 253
  - Gen., 191
  - Hannah, 270
  - Mary, 247
  - William, 231, 235, 261
- Williamson, G. D., 213, 279
- Wilson,
  - Caroline, 249
  - Caroline Price, 284
  - Clementine du Bignon, 248
  - Henry B., 220, 222
  - James, 248
  - Joseph, 260
  - Leighton, 164, 228, 232, 242, 243, 257, 258, 265, 267, 268
  - Martha Dixon, 251
  - Mr., 96, 106
  - Samuel, 251
- Wilson tract, 164
- Winchester,
  - First, 222
  - Second, 222
- Windsor Park, 164, 167
- Winn,
  - D. Watson, Rev., 83
  - Thos., 266, 268
- Winton,
  - Burr, 220, 222
  - Burr, Mrs. 213
- Wiregrass Minute Men, The, 219, 280
- Wirz, Carl, 222
- Wister,
  - Owen, 146
  - Sarah Butler, 141, 146
- Witherington,
  - Eilza A. Falker, 248
  - James E., 248
- Witherspoon, Mr., 178
- Withey, Thomas, 242
- Wolf Island, 51
- Wolfe,
  - Adolphus, 222
  - Elias, 220, 222
- Wolfe Street, 162, 164
- Wood,
  - John R.. 249
  - Jeanette Scranton, 218
- Woodberry, Samuel C., Rev., 250
- Woodbridge, 179, 180
- Woodford, Brig. Gen , 179
- Woodland, Wm., 72
- Woodville, 136
- Woolley,
  - A. F., 270
  - Amanda Fitzallen Scott, 245, 269
  - Vardy, Rev., 245, 247, 248, 249, 270
- Wormsloe, XII
- Wourse, Frederick, 220
- Wright,
  - A. Elizabeth Anderson, 249
  - Ann Burnett, 52, 272
  - Annie Taylor, 251
  - George Washington, 249, 251, 253
  - James (Sir), 40, 162, 167
  - James Bruce, 52, 245, 265, 269, 272
  - James William, 272
  - M. C. B., 249
  - Mary, 52, 265
  - Rachel Ann Burney, 249
  - Rebecca Bruce, 101, 112-114, 152, 237, 261, 265, 266, 272
  - Samuel, 152, 182, 226, 228, 236, 239, 242, 243, 249, 255, 257, 258, 261, 265, 272
  - Sarah Clifford Burnett, 249
  - Sarah Rebecca, 272
- Wright Infantry, The, 219
- Wright Square, 166, 186
- Wylly,
  - Alexander, 131
  - Alexander C., 259, 261, 269, 273
  - Ann Frances, 273
  - Charles Spalding, 46, 67, 83, 93, 284
  - John Armstrong, 273
  - Margaret Armstrong, 131, 269, 273
  - Margaret Matilda, 273
  - Susannah, 261
  - Susannah Cunningham, 273

—X Y Z—

- Xatalalano, 8, 28
- Yacht Club, Sea Island, 135
- Yale University, 50
- Yamacraw Bluff, 38, 39
- yaupon (see cassena)
- Yboha, 5
- Ycapalano, 8
- Yemasse Indians, 5, 49, 281
- Yemassee Revolt of 1597 and the Destruction of the Georgia Missions, The, 281

Yfulo, 7, 28
Yoa, 5, 6, 18, 27
Yoemans, Sarah, 251
Yonge, Ph. R., 265
Yorkshire, Eng., 191
Young,
  Capt., 169
  Thomas, 68
Ytocuco, 27
Yufera, 8, 28
Yui, 7
Zapala, 5, 6, 18, 19, 22, 28, 33, 38, 41, 43
Zion Church, 76
Zoaberbuhler, Rev. Mr., 82
Zubli, Rev. Mr., 76

LIBRARY OF DAVIDSON COLLEGE

Books on regular loan may be checked out for four weeks. Books must be presented at the Circulation Desk in order to be renewed.

A fine is charged after date due.

Special books are subject to special regulations at the discretion of the library staff.

975.8 C357o
Cate, Margaret Davis.
Our todays and yesterdays

975.8 C357o
Cate, Margaret Davis.
Our todays and yesterdays